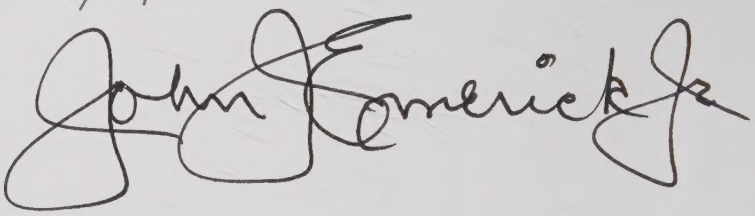
THE SECRET EMPIRE

The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution

PART II

Cushman Cunningham

R- 1/13/06



The Secret Empire

Part II

The Sinister Forces Behind World Conquest and Revolution

By Cushman Cunningham

The Secret Empire: Part II

ISBN 0-9700966-2-3

Published May 2005 by:

THE BARNES REVIEW
P.O. BOX 15877
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20003

In conjunction with:

LEELA PUBLISHING
P.O. Box 3010
North Fort Myers, FL 33918

© 2005 SILVIA WILSON & LEELA PUBLISHING

Cover by PAUL ANGEL GRAPHIC DESIGN
STAFFORD, VIRGINIA

THE SECRET EMPIRE, PART II
Table of Contents

Chapters	Chapter Titles	Pages
	Foreword	i
I	We are Being Blinded by our Press and Media	1
II	In the 2000 & 2004 Elections the Secret Empire owned both candidates	15
III	How the Secret Empire started the American Civil War	36
IV	News Blackout signals "Crisis Ahead" (as in 1940 in France)	77
V	Is the Secret Empire a homosexual conspiracy?	97
VI	Is Freemasonry at the heart of the Secret Empire conspiracy?	111
VII	Is the SE a Jewish conspiracy?	115
VIII	Twentieth Century Zionism	143
IX	The Sea People & the Ashkenasi-Sephardic System in Europe	154
X	The Ancient Roots of the Secret Empire	174
XI	Freemasonry—its British origins and its Jewish-American subsidiaries	187
XII	The ADL and the Mob	199
XIII	The British Crown	213
XIV	Russia	226
XV	Free Trade	285
XVI	The Energy Crisis	291
XVII	STAR WARS—ABM defense for Israel?	298
XVIII	The SE Insiders	304
XIX	Power	320
XX	The Deceived Conservatives	325
XXI	A New Conservative Renaissance	331
XXII	The Christian Army of RSG Volunteers	340
XXIII	The Power Plan of the Secret Empire	348
XXIV	Deja Vu in Afghanistan	361
XXV	Who is Sovereign?	368
XXVI	Where are we going?	383
XXVII	The healing of Christiandom	392
XXVIII	The Big Iraq Attack	398
XXIX	The Evil Nature of the Secret Empire	404
XXX	Are we going to let them impose their New World Order dictatorship over us? Or will we unite to restore self-government under Christian law, order and decency?	416
	What does this book tell us?	423
	Bibliography	425
	Index	428

Leela Publishing offers readers FOUR books in the SECRET EMPIRE series:

- *The Secret Empire, Part I*
- *The Secret Empire, Part II*
- *Paredon* (how Fidel Castro took over Cuba)
- *Blinding the Cyclops* (an action thriller about World War II)

Each of the above books sells for $24.75 incl. S&H

Also Leela Publishing invites readers to copy and circulate the following:

- Anthology of Condensations of Significant Books.
- *Do Not be Deceived* (How to protect your Family and Community against the Police State).
- Anthology of Books by Jewish Anti-Zionist and Anti-elitist authors.

Each of the above sells for $3.50 incl. S&H

Special reduced prices available for multiple book orders.

Our address:

Leela Publishing
P.O. Box 3010
North Fort Myers, FL 33918
e-mail: earlnleela2@aol.com

FOREWORD

System, Regime and the New World Order

The New World Order is a complex phenomenon. While it is true that one can simplify it to a short formula, such as "the drive of global capital to create a boundaryless global market," (and this is true enough) it is another matter to deal with the specific mechanisms by which this takes place. These are far more complicated and have yet to be delineated in any competent way given the dearth of scholars within the nationalist movement.

Now, our choice of vocabulary is very important, for words, descriptive words, need to accurately portray the nuances of the phenomenon they are describing. In our case, we are dealing with a set of ideas and institutions, motivated by dynamic (and wealthy) personalities, that exists for one goal—the drive of global capital, as stated above.

It should be noted that the systems of control (note that I did not say "power" or "authority") seem, in spite of their differences, seem to make up one family of institutions. It is true that they argue and disagree, but this in no way means that they are not a family, and a rather close knit one at that.

If one can define the New World Order as "the drive of global capital to create a boundaryless global market," then we are talking about a system of institutions. Or a system that takes other, smaller systems within it and provides them with a global purpose and coherence.

In many respects, it might be said that a family of institutions, each member with its own function within the Order, might rule more effectively than a central global government. There can be no denying that the dynamics of capitalism demand the destruction of nations and languages, given that global capital needs to reduce its overhead operating costs as much as possible, and this certainly includes the surmounting of the differences in language and customs among the various nations and peoples of the world. It is a demand that is built into global capital, and thus its greatest enemy

is nationalism, and particularly a nationalism that is economically literate.

Global capital, therefore, is automatically placed within the minutiae of the "multicultural" aspects of American life. The assault on white, blue collar and rural peoples and the importation of millions of Hispanics as coolie labor are reflected in the market share and global penetration of capital, and thus, in their profits. To continually use ethnic, racial, linguistic and, in some places, religious divisions, to keep the white, male population off balance and continually on the defensive is a masterful way of keeping them under control.

The term "System" has been used many times, but it remains amorphous. Part of the reason for this has already been mentioned, that it is probably more accurate to describe the New World Order at this stage as being a series of systems, or a System of systems.

What makes more sense at this stage in the Order's development is the term "Regime." If one takes the political science textbooks' definition of regime and dissolved it down to its basics, several features emerge:

a) it is a set of institutions sharing a common goal;
b) it takes into itself certain routines that move towards this goal;
c) it is predictable because of it;
d) and it seeks the maintenance of whatever power it has achieved.

"Regime" need not have the typical negative connotation it presently has (a "military regime," for instance) but refers to multiplicity and regularity, and thus makes it a bit more complex of a term than "System."

Now, far from this essay being a discussion of mere words, the simple fact is that the New World Order is, at present, a set of systems working towards the common goal of those who create and finance those institutions. The relative autonomy of the sys-

tems in question is something that specialists need to delve into. Economists need to provide detailed reports concerning the actions of the IMF or the World Bank, largely to avoid falling into the trap of oversimplification and sloganeering. Area specialists need to deal with the specific differences in the various institutions of the ruling Regime concerning differing areas of the globe. In other words, the Order itself changes depending upon the region or nation in question. People specializing in education policy need to analyze the extent to which propaganda has replaced education, and so on. Oversimplification and dilettantism harm the efforts in favor of ethnic autonomy and localism.

The "New World Order" is the central political event/movement in 20th century history, and nothing has changed in the 21st. It is defining the very basics of global and domestic politics, and, certainly the two are increasingly becoming more and more difficult to separate.

Morally speaking, the Order encourages greed, that is, acquisition at all costs, a life dedicated to transitory pleasures, gain at the expense of others, a deep and profound alienation of white Europeans from their history and tradition, the rejection of the local in favor of the central, and the interpenetration of public and private. Ultimately, the New Capitalist Order, taking its cues from the European "Enlightenment" believes that human beings are mere bundles of pleasure-seeking nerve endings. That convenient view of psychology automatically means that, if a set of institutions can provide some of those pleasures, then those institutions can control the action of the victim. The Regime can set up structures that provide certain pleasures, or offer the threat of pain, to lay out the "permissible" range of social behaviors.

The Regime is clearly not arbitrary, but runs according to a well laid out plan. It must be noted, though, that the nature of this plan takes its substance from numerous areas.

For the Regime, psychology, as already stated, has played out its role: the reduction of human beings to pleasure seekers (and that "pleasure" here has much to do with "power"). Economics has played out its role in a similar fashion, as the acquisition of wealth

is one of the "pleasures" human beings are "supposed" to desire. Therefore, if the bulk of humanity is seeking greater and greater sources of wealth and power for themselves (regardless of the small scale of their universe), they have no business criticizing corporate capital for doing the same thing. In this case, the differences in scale make no difference, the drive is the same. Anthropology has completed its role in denying the basis of race or ethnicity, providing corporate capital with an ideological mould in which the destruction of race and ethnicity becomes a positive thing because those things are destructive myths, at best. Philosophy has done its part, by, first reducing philosophical discourse to mere word games (which are standard fare in academic philosophy departments), and, second, removing any actual content from ethic discourse; ethics is now about formal categories rather than the "content" of human action. History has certainly done its part by simply lying about historical events: white slavery did not exist during colonial times, nationalism leads to "the Holocaust," the ethnic basis of nations is "myth," and so on, each historical lie based carefully on a specific interest of globalization and its demand that nations cease to exist.

One could continue, but merely stepping onto a university campus will put any doubts a reader might have to rest.

These small sub-systems, what together make up the Regime (or Empire, as this book makes reference), only make sense when coupled with the historical events, as well as the movers and shakers of those who created and controlled those events as laid out in this book. In other words, the value of this present work is in that it deals with the macro-level of the Regime, calling it an Empire, while the reader is then free to understand the micro-level, that of specific interest groups, laws, punishments and rewards. Rather than put out the individual fires, this book attempts to discover the arsonist.

Ultimately, the purpose of the Empire/Regime is economic, that is, the maximization of profits for a handful of multinationals and various Jewish mafia clans who have penetrated every intelligence agency and stock-market in the world. It also needs to be

said that ideology, pseudo-culture and social control are none too far removed from the economic basis, however. Ideology and social control are necessary for the prime directive of the Empire, which is profit.

What then, does the economic basis of the Empire have to do with domestic social policy? It is rather simple: social mobilizations of certain groups are necessary to control the actions of those who stand to lose the most from the machinations of the Regime. It is no accident that the "Civil Rights Movement" developed precisely at the very same time American corporate capital had made the decision to go global. Globalization is primarily a phenomenon of the post War world, and therefore, the economic interests of this oligarchy demanded that those blue collar white males whose manufacturing jobs were slowly being dismantled (along with their unions and pensions) were kept continually on the defensive. The Empire is well aware of the power of ethnic nationalism as a force for armed rebellion and uprising. Therefore, to dilute this ethnicity, whether it be in America or Europe demands the counter-mobilization of other ethno-racial groups opposed to it.

In the 19th century, the Austrian Empire did the very same thing, mobilizing one nationality to combat another. Albanian nationalism was a creation of Vienna to counter the Serbs' move to the sea; Croatians were mobilized to fight the Hungarians; Ukrainians were mobilized to fight the Poles, and so on. In the U.S., the radical social upheavals planned by the Empire needed a similar system of control.

Insofar as the "smoking" gun that links corporate capital to "multiculturalism" and other similar politically correct agendas, a quick look at a yearly almanac, called *Patterns of Corporate Philanthropy*, published yearly by the Capitol Research Center, proves this link without doubt. Corporate America, in its annual charitable giving, is almost exclusively bestowed onto leftist organizations such as the NAACP or the National Organization for Women (NOW). Only the financial interest contained in multiculturalism can explain this. Furthermore, old-money foundations such as the Ford or Rockefeller, have similar patterns of giving. For example, in the "acknowledgements" section of all Herbert

Marcuse's books, he explicitly thanks the Rockefeller Foundation for permitting him to publish. Marcuse was a communist. What is the reason the Rockefellers are funding Marxism?

The destruction of ethnic culture, the decay of the family and the rule of television images are absolutely necessary for the Regime to continue to function. In his famous book, *Jihad versus McWorld*, Benjamin Barber uncovered a secret memo among executives at Coca-Cola about the planned destruction of Indonesia's "tea drinking" culture, and its replacement with Coke. Now, that is a specific case, but it is true that individuals who are enmeshed in ethnic and family culture are different people than those who are alienated and live in a world of created images.

Those who live in a healthy ethnic and social culture look to those institutions for their personal fulfillment, not the television or rampant consumerism. Alienation breeds lethargy, passivity and suggestibility; ethnic nationalism breeds separatism and rebellion. Alienation, therefore, becomes a major social goal for the Empire. The family is an institution, again, where fulfillment is brought about through love, enmeshed in a healthy culture that nurtures these ties and supports differing roles for men and women. The television alienates man from wife, and child from parents. The constant flashing images, colors and wild appeals for the child's attention creates such purely social "diseases" such as Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD), which, to be frank, is the preferred disease of the oligarchy, as it is a mirror of consumption, debt and alienation.

Regardless of the institution, the "liberation of the individual" is merely a code word for control. If the family decays, those few individuals who control the television benefit. If the ethnic community is destroyed, people often try and find that same belonging in entertainments. Either way, lethargy is bred, alienation becomes the norm, and those who control the ruling images of a people now reign supreme. The destruction of ancient institutions means alienation in that the focus of a person is now inward rather than outward. Selfish, and driven by a lust for power and control, the individual is driven into despair and debt and, importantly, left without the weapons to fight back. Social control is not merely a fact, but

rather a science, one specially honed throughout the 20th century through advertising, CIA research and the discipline of psychology. The creation of alienation has not been a haphazard process, but one carefully controlled and manipulated.

What can be done? Often, among "rightist" fund raising letters, this question is followed by a request for money. Unfortunately, the billions of dollars rightist groups have raised since World War II have done nothing of significance in the cultural realm. What needs to be done is "building up the local." Much good could be accomplished at the local level through the organization of lectures, home schooling co-ops, credit unions, communal gardens, art exhibits and coffee shops dedicated to the rediscovery of Christian and ethnic ideals. All of this should be done in a very low keyed fashion, where mass publicity is definitely not the desired norm. These should be the domain of a few dedicated, mature families willing to sacrifice for the redirection of their society. A few families willing to build at the local level and not create another silly "group"trying to "fight the system" through "demonstrations" and "leafleting" is necessary for the rebuilding process. These immature attempts have universally ended in failure, while the real activism should begin with the family, children and recapturing the culture. How few of our "activists" are married, and, many, in my view, are too pathological to rear children. Family and marriage are central to the rebuilding process, and the 40-something bachelors who fill our meeting halls are as much part of the problem as anything else. The simple act of smashing your television and reading to one's children is indeed a subversive act. Filling one's home with reprints of the great painters and strains of the great composers creates a home that is an island of sanity in a sea of deliberately-created pathos. Teaching one's children about cooking the family's ethnic cuisine, understanding (and playing), ethnic music, and understanding native dress is essential in the proper upbringing of children and is a major shield against alienation and passivity. One is now part of a stream of development, a part of a whole which took millennia to develop rather than a cog in a machine. So much can be done while avoiding the usual pitfalls of being a typical "activist."

Nevertheless, this important work does not excuse many of us from coming to understand the "macro" level happenings described in *The Secret Empire*. Not everyone should be a scholar; and only a handful legitimately reaches those heights; but everyone can be a builder, and everyone could be a fighter. The nature of the beast—literally—needs to be a part of our group's everyday vocabulary. And this book is a nice introduction to just that.

Dr. M. Raphael Johnson
Editor, The Barnes Review
Washington D.C.
Spring, 2005

CHAPTER I

We are Being Blinded by our Press and Media

The hidden power of the Secret Empire is the greatest danger threatening civilization and the Western World. It is particularly dangerous to the United States today, because control of the United States is the key to its present game plan.

The origins of the Secret Empire (SE) go back into the mists of time, but it is only in the last 200 or more years that it has become sufficiently powerful to threaten to conquer the whole world.

Secrecy is its most deadly weapon of choice: the shield behind which it hides while preparing its next surprise attack. Its most-important secret is the knowledge that it exists at all. That is why it constantly ridicules as "conspiracy nuts" those who occasionally may try to reveal its plots and manipulations.

Though it was certainly involved in earlier hidden conspiracies, its first major appearance on the stage of history was during the Moorish invasion of Spain in 711 AD, by which it betrayed Rodrigo, the last Visigothic King of Spain. Encouraged by this success, it planned and financed the successful invasion of England in 1066 by the bastard duke of Normandy, known as "William the Conqueror". (See "The Secret Empire", Part I).

In 1203 the SE deceived the followers of the Fourth Crusade and redirected the crusaders to conquer Christian Constantinople, instead of their original target, Islamic Alexandria in Egypt.

The fall of Constantinople in 1453 to the Turks was the result of secret SE-Jewish collaboration with the Ottoman Turks against the Christian Europeans over the previous 200 years.

As a result of these catastrophes the crowned heads of Europe and the Roman Catholic church acted to ban the secret conspiracies. The bans against the Templars and the Jews continued for centuries all across Europe, causing these conspiracies to go underground to escape punishment.

As a result, no more major conspiratorial coups occurred for several centuries, up until the times of the American and French revolutions in the 18th century. By that time the SE conspiracy had evolved new secret popular organizations, one of which was Freemasonry, under cover of which they launched revolutionary offensives to overthrow the whole existing system of Christian society.

As a result of the success of this strategy, the masters of the SE decided that they must create a permanent administrative system to control the new chaotic societies which their revolutions were creating.

The central core of this was to be a number of elite Jewish banking families, who had always made up the secret international banking system over the centuries. Their public representative chosen at that time was the Rothschild family. Inasmuch as they needed a firm bastion for defense of their interests, they decided on Britain, where they already had powerful families entrenched around the British crown.

Even the public figures on popular display were carefully protected by secrecy. But if their "cover" was ever blown, they could say: "So what? I have nothing to hide!"

But the vast secret political-financial network behind them . . . and the real masters of the system … never could be identified behind the layers of deceptions, lies and silence. The organizing of the modern mass administrative apparatus on the management level just below the secret controlling families, was set up by Cecil Rhodes and his Rhodes secret society associates. The RIIA, the Round Table, CFR, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers and all the other secret societies were all outgrowths of the Rhodes secret society. But it is doubtful whether even Cecil Rhodes, much less the leaders of the other secret societies, ever knew who were the real masters, the decision-makers, under whose orders they operated. They were much like the members of the many lodges who carried out the French Revolution. They didn't know who were the secret masters controlling the plans at the top.

The SE manipulation of U.S. politics, by which they repeatedly steered us into wars, resulted in our involvement in the Mexican War, the Civil War, the Spanish-American War, World Wars I & II, Korea, Vietnam, Iraq I & II and innumerable minor police actions.

The primary objective of the SE was always to undermine the U.S. Constitution and our ability to govern ourselves as a free nation. Wars allowed them to do this under cover of "national security", to build vast secret intelligence and police state bureaucracies … which they control. They carefully engineered every level of national and local politics, so as to eliminate participation by the voters, putting their bought-and-paid-for political flunkies in control everywhere. Elections became a farce, as both candidates were always owned by the SE.

Though we Americans are still today relatively prosperous on the surface, the foundations of American society are being rapidly eroded away … to the point that any day now the collapse of our freedoms and of our ability to decide the big issues about America's future will become painfully apparent to us all. When we have lost our ability to govern ourselves according to the will of the people, the iron hand of the Secret Empire will squash any of us who displeases them or opens his mouth out of turn … do it just on the whim of someone high in power.

Few Americans realize how rare and precious self-government is. Over three-quarters of the human race has never experienced self-government at all. Only one other tiny nation, Switzerland, has enjoyed real self-government for much of its history. Only a handful of European nations enjoy anything occasionally approximating real self-government. In all of Asia, Africa, South America and the Middle East there is not one nation in which their people truly govern themselves. And we Americans are allowing our heritage … our future … to be slowly stolen away from us without realizing it.

We didn't hear when a few of our more courageous leaders tried to warn us. Senator Joe McCarthy warned us about the 105 Communists in the Federal government. (He didn't realize that they were really Secret Empire agents just playing the Communist game). They murdered him to shut him up. Jack Kennedy was also murdered by the Secret Empire. The Secret Empire's total corruption of our legal and judicial system was evident when nobody protested the illegal sham of the Warren Commission cover-up. We all stood by and watched the Watergate frame-up of Richard Nixon, too overawed and intimidated by the barrage of Secret Empire condemnation coming from Secret Empire officials and from the Secret Empire press and media, to think what crimes were actually being proven against Nixon. (It was actually the Secret Empire and the CIA which framed Nixon).

Then when Newt Gingrich published a book advocating good civic behavior and clean government, he was tarred and feathered for it by the Secret Empire press and media … then banished from politics. Look what happened to Ross Perot.

No wonder none of our political leaders now want to become another courageous champion of the will of the people.

The lesson here is that we will have to rely on ourselves as

a united people acting together, not upon our leaders, to assert "the will of the people."

That means we must each participate. Participation **IS** self-government. That is what our Constitution is all about.

But the fact is that "we the people" are not to be blamed. How could we know the truth about these things when 99% of what we read comes from the Secret Empire press, with information fed to them by the 100% Secret Empire-controlled wire services? And our evening news all comes from the Secret Empire-controlled media and TV.

Now we see that the First Amendment of the Constitution (freedom of the press) was the first target of the Secret Empire. They are working seriously on the Second Amendment, the desperate last-resort protection for our Constitution and our freedom.

Nor could we see the terrible danger to our people's unity as a nation … to our ability to function as a self-governing people: uncontrolled immigration, NAFTA, and open-borders policies swamping our country with immigrants with no experience in self-government, nor any expectation of participating constructively and responsibly in the decision-making of our nation. They will do as they have always done: meekly follow what they are told to do by their "patrones", "caciques" and "jefes" … the corrupt bosses who always have run things "back home" in Latin America. They do not expect to follow their own consciences and use their sense of fair play in political matters once they become American citizens. There is really no reason for them to become American citizens. They can work in the U.S. under "bracero" programs, as they always used to do … they can work as non-citizens under programs similar to the European "gastarbeiter" programs. They are interested primarily in paying work anyway, not in citizenship. It is the Secret Empire which wants them to become citizens, to further divide our people into mutually-hostile minorities and make political consensus amongst "we the people" impossible.

The Secret Empire is pushing NAFTA, open borders and … eventually … political union with Mexico (and Latin America), because they want a system similar to the Latin American political system (of iron-fisted rule by the sons of the Spanish Conquistadores) to prevail also in the United States. They want the rule of men (powerful, wealthy men, like themselves) instead of the Rule of Law … instead of self-government by the people, who

should be able to participate in our national decision-making. Americans don't realize how dictatorially Mexico is run by perhaps two dozen families. That is the kind of system the Secret Empire knows. wants and can flourish in. That is what they want here in the United States: … a few powerful families (theirs) ruling over a helpless mass of "Indians" (that's you and me, friend).

But there are still many millions of us left who will not give up our freedom and our self-government easily. All we need to do is to help the rest of us to realize that the Secret Empire does exist, and what it is doing to undermine our self-government. That is the purpose of this series of books (The Secret Empire series). It is essential that we start making the truth available again to the American public. In Chapter XXII entitled "The Army of RSG Volunteers" there are suggestions as to how we all can help to bring this about. Your suggestions and your participation is needed. The key to this is to get most Americans reading truthful newspapers which provide them all the most significant facts. To do this the public must be helped to realize how little of the most-important facts the big city newspaper chains provide them.

The Secret Empire-controlled press and media seldom tells an outright lie. But they constantly deceive the public by slanting the news and omitting important details which reveal the true significance of that news item. Sometimes they totally ignore an important news event, usually because it was a Secret Empire crime, or because Secret Empire agencies were somehow involved in it. Sometimes they ignore facts which reveal situations they want to conceal from the public.

We have seen this recently during the year 2000 Presidential elections. In Florida it became a burning issue when it was revealed that many ballots did not show a choice for President. The press went into a tizzy, generating all kinds of fantastic claims and weird opinions. This was all designed to cover up the simple fact that many voters voted, but did not vote for any Presidential candidate. The "horrifying" fact that the press was trying to conceal was that many voters did not like either major party candidate, because they were both Secret Empire puppets. To cover this up the press and media burst into a confusing babble about "chads" and "dimples" and claims that the voters had intended to vote for Gore. (Who knows the intention of an anonymous voter?) They even invented the inscrutable term"under-vote" for a ballot on which the voter had not

designated any choice for President. The families of both candidates (especially their fathers) had clear histories of serving the Secret Empire, not their country. In Chapter II the history of both fathers will be described in detail.

Some major news items are simply ignored by the entire press and news wire services. This was true of many major events, such as the Vatican Bank scandal, the 1979 attempted assassination of the King of Saudi Arabia by the CIA-trained Saudi National Guard (right within the holy precinct of the Kaaba in Mecca), the bloody attempted take-over of Mexico by the PRI dinosaurs in 1993-5. Fidel Castro's assassination of the President-elect of Colombia (which started the Civil War known as "La Violencia", which was the prelude to using Colombia as the keystone for building the "Drug War Against America") was never mentioned in the U.S. press, though it had been in the newspapers all over Latin America, and had been reported to the U.S. Embassy in Bogota by Colombian Intelligence.

It is no wonder that the American public is unable to participate effectively in our national decision-making, when we don't even know what is going on.

When the basic underlying situation has been ignored by our press and media, we are unable to understand the significance of important events which follow from that situation. For example, Mark Rich, who was in the news (January - March, 2001) because of being pardoned by Bill Clinton on his last day as President, was a much more significant figure than was portrayed by the press and media. They merely described him as a fugitive tax-evader and swindler hiding out in Zug, Switzerland. In fact, Mark Rich through his "commodity trading" corporation in Zug, was a key element in the gigantic multi-billion dollar looting of the Russian economy during the 1990s. The new millionaire Russian magnates who appeared out of nowhere in control of the Russian economy after Gorbachev introduced "Peristroika" and "Glasnost" and converted the USSR into a new capitalist "free" economy, looted the Russian economy principally by exporting vast quantities of Russian raw materials out to the West at give-away cut-rate prices. They exported them to Mark Rich's "commodity trading" corporation in Zug principally. Hundreds of billions of dollars of Russian export production was given away this way, the profits being split between Mark Rich and the Russian magnates.

But how did these "magnates" suddenly appear in control of the Russian economy? Who put them in control?

This is incomprehensible until we understand that the Secret Empire does exist, and that its agents in the USSR were in control of the KGB (now the FSB, and earlier in the 20s and 30s it had other acronym labels) the Soviet Secret Police (and Intelligence) all during the Cold War. We cannot follow all this unless we understand the earlier background: that during World War I, while the Russian Imperial Army was collapsing, the Secret Empire sent the Bolshevik leaders (including Lenin, Trotsky, Kamenev, Zinoviev and all the others, all of whom were Russian Jewish exiles living in the West … Trotsky in New York, Lenin in Switzerland, etc.) to St. Petersburg, Russia, the Imperial Capital, which was in revolutionary chaos, with the mission to take control of the Russian revolution.

Readers of "The Secret Empire, Part I" will remember that following the British Imperial Mission (headed by Secret Empire czar Alfred Milner and Secret Empire General Henry Wilson) to St. Petersburg in 1917 to confer with the revolutionary government, that the Trotskyites who had been sent to Russia by the Secret Empire, instituted the "terror" run by Felix Dzerzhinsky, head of the dreaded Secret Police, and Jacob Rappaport, who headed the vast "Gulag Archipelago" of prison camps containing millions of political prisoners. And then later Rappaport's protege, Yuri Andropov, became head of the KGB after Stalin's death, and even later supreme ruler of the Soviet Union after the death of Brezhnev. When Secret Empire star and Soviet spy (and head of British Counter-Intelligence) Kim Philby finally defected to the USSR, he immediately became the bosom-buddy, confidant and advisor (as well as live-in house guest) of Yuri Andropov.

But before Kim Philby defected to the Soviet Union, in the first years after the creation of the CIA in 1948, Philby had been in Washington organizing the CIA, where his closest companion had been James Jesus Angleton, the head of CIA Counter-Intelligence (security against spies), who turned out to have sabotaged the CIA's use of Soviet defectors for years. During World War II Philby had run the secret Secret Empire rescue of Jews from Nazi prison camps, working with another Secret Empire agent, Donald Maclean, and with Tito, the Communist Partisan leader, for which rescue the Jewish Brigade of the British Army was secretly deployed into Yugoslavia in the last months of the war.

In the newspapers during 1999 we saw confirmation of the Secret Empire's involvement in all those earlier relationships.

The looting of Russia in the 1990s was a Secret Empire operation (just like the looting of the European banks associated with the Vatican Bank in the 1970s). Neither one could have been accomplished without the insider knowledge and cooperation of the Secret Empire bankers.

The newspapers in early September 1999 (Wall Street Journal October 3, 1999, page A4) revealed that the 10 billion dollars which had vanished from the Russian Menatep bank, laundered into the Bank of New York, going en route from the East European International Bank (owned by Menatep) to the Swiss American Bank in Antigua (British Antilles), thence to the Bank of New York, was arranged by two persons. One was Bruce Rappaport, owner of the Swiss American Bank, longtime investor in the Bank of New York and operator of a Swiss affiliate named "The Bank of New York Inter-Maritime". Swiss law does not permit the use of corporate (or bank) names without legal permission and extensive supporting arrangements from the original primary bank. Bruce Rappaport is descended from the same Jewish family as Jacob Rappaport, the Trotskyite ruler of the Gulag Archipelago during the 1920s-30s.

The other person significantly involved in this part of the looting of the Russian economy is Natasha Gurfinkel Kagalovsky, the Jewish wife of Menatep's Vice Chairman, Konstantin Kagalovsky. Mrs. Kagalovsky at that time was a Bank of New York executive in the Bank of New York's Buda-pesht office, working with Menatep's East European International Bank to effect the Menatep transfers to Swiss American Bank. The Gurfinkel family (of Mrs. Kagalovsky) is also an old Secret Empire insider Jewish banking family.

All of those involved in the looting of the USSR in the 1990s were Jewish, as were also all the Trotskyites who seized power in Russia in 1917, including Trotsky himself and Lenin. They had all been sent to St. Petersburg by the Secret Empire for the purpose of seizing power. Mark Rich is also Jewish. The international bankers of the Secret Empire, headed by the Rothschilds, the Oppenheimers, Warburgs, Morgans and Bleichröders were also Jewish. Without that bit of information the whole Secret Empire conspiracy is incomprehensible. That is why if you call anyone

"Jewish" you are attacked and labeled as anti-Semitic. They don't want us to understand.

Again it is the average decent, good-citizen Jew who is wronged, unfairly tainted by the rotten illegal activities of the aristocratic, wealthy Secret Empire Jews and their international bankers.

Mark Rich made hundreds of millions (perhaps billions) by the Russian operations of his "commodity trading" company in Zug. The new banking millionaires in Russia (after the conversion of the USSR to a capitalist democracy) were all Russian Jews. They worked closely with Mark Rich. They sold billions in Russian oil, aluminum, gold, diamonds and other Russian exports to Rich's trading company in Zug at a small fraction of the going market price. Rich resold them at the market price and split the profit with his Jewish bankers in Russia who had authorized the sales.

It seems incredible that the ultra-respectable Bank of New York would be involved in the disappearance of billions of dollars from the Moscow Menatep Bank. But they did authorize the creation by Bruce Rappaport of the "Bank of New York Inter-Maritime" in Switzerland and they did make Natasha Gurfinkel Kagalovsky a Bank of New York executive in Buda-pesht. Both were important links in the illegal transfers of the disappeared billions. Another Jewish group channeled funds illegally out of Russia, run by Peter Berlin, Lucy Edwards and Dan Mogilovich. This money also ended up at the Bank of New York. Are we to believe that the Bank of New York just didn't notice the deposit of all those billions of mysterious funds from Russia ... despite the DEA reporting requirements regarding possible illegally "laundered" money?

It was the carefully-hidden secret of the connection between the Secret Empire (the British Secret Empire) and the Trotskyite rulers of the early USSR, which made possible the collaboration of the Secret Empire international bankers in looting the former USSR during the 1990s.

Even though this connection was known or suspected by many Europeans writing about the Soviet Union, our press and media never breathed a word of suspicion about it in print when reporting the illegal bank transfers and the looting of the Russian economy.

News items confirming the links between the Secret Empire, the KGB (and its successor, FSB) and the Secret Empire

bankers in the looting of Russia keep coming up. We all remember that Boris Yeltsin was in charge in Russia while the looting was underway, and that Yeltsin selected Vladimir Putin, former head of KGB (now FSB), to be Russia's new Prime Minister. Both of Putin's predecessors as Prime Minister had also come from the KGB (FSB). In June 1999 only a month or so before being appointed Prime Minister, Putin presided over a meeting of top FSB officers called on the date of Yuri Andropov's birthday for the purpose of honoring the memory of the late Yuri Andropov. Putin delivered a eulogy praising Andropov and his 15-year rule as head of the KGB and how he had put the KGB in total control of the Soviet Union. He did not mention that this allowed the KGB and the Secret Empire bankers to collaborate in looting Russia. Putin is partly Ashkenasi Jew, according to informed Russian sources. When we remember that Andropov was the protege of Jacob Rappaport and the intimate friend of Kim Philby (the Secret Empire Intelligence star) we see clearly the full circle of the Secret Empire-KGB connection.

The Secret Empire has been looting banks all across the world during the last two to three decades. They don't stick them up with guns. That is penny-ante stuff. They get their agents in control of the bank(s) and their agent drains off the bank assets to Secret Empire banks overseas.

They did this to the BCCI bank based in Abu Dhabi. They did it to the Petra Bank in Jordan (1988-9). They did it to the Mexican banks in 1993-4, to mention only a few. The key to this is their control of the international banking system. It is through the recommendation and approval of the associated banks with which a new bank intends to do business that a new bank selects its new Chairman-CEO to manage the new bank. These associated banks (often correspondent banks) usually have directors on the Board. These Secret Empire directors will not only select the new CEO, but will look the other way while he loots the bank. In the case of an old established bank, this CEO (and perhaps several directors) may have been Secret Empire "sleepers" in position for years until they get the word to expedite the looting operation.

The looting of the Vatican Bank and its associated banks was a test run to work out all the methods and details. The looting of the Russian banks (and the Russian economy) was the most-ambitious, largest looting operation. But they will just as soon loot the property of other Jews, if those Jews are not Secret Empire insiders. That

is what happened to Barney Cornfeld in the late '60s. The international bankers managed to get an out-and-out crook, Robert Vesco, appointed as receiver for Cornfeld's company. Vesco immediately sold off all the company assets and transferred the money out of the country to secret bank accounts and then caught a plane to Brazil. He is still hiding out in Latin America with the millions he stole from Cornfeld. U.S. authorities could certainly have him extradited if they wanted to. But obviously they don't want to. Who were the banking authorities who put Vesco in charge?

Other crooks who looted banks are similarly protected by the Secret Empire. Ahmed Chalabi, nominated Chairman of the Petra Bank of Jordan in 1988, fled Jordan in 1989 after looting the bank of hundreds of millions. In 1991 a Jordanian court convicted him in absentia on 31 felony counts and sentenced him to 30 years in jail plus a heavy fine. Now Richard Perle and Paul Wolfowitz (recently appointed Deputy Secretary of Defense by President George W. Bush) have politicked some $100 million of U.S. taxpayer money for Chalabi to use as he sees fit to overthrow Saddam Hussein in Iraq, for which he has absolutely no capabilities according to respected Middle East experts.

When the scandal about the BCCI burst, amid anguished cries from millions of defrauded depositors worldwide, the name of Roger Altman was linked with that of Clark Clifford, (influential Democratic Party wheel horse and king-maker for decades) as being behind the illegal acquisition by BCCI of U.S. banks. The CIA, Mafia money-launderers and terrorist organizations were revealed as also deeply involved in BCCI shady affairs. Roger Altman was accused of being a BCCI insider. Nevertheless Wall Street banker Altman was appointed as Undersecretary of the Treasury by the Clinton administration, and as Director of the Resolution Trust (liquidating the assets of failed Savings and Loans) and was personally in charge of the criminal investigation of the Madison Guarantee Savings and Loan of Little Rock, AR, which was driven to bankruptcy by the Whitewater Development failure. The investigation was termed a cover-up by Kenneth Starr investigators and others close to the scandal. But damaging information concealed in the cover-up was obtained by the Israeli Mossad, who allegedly used it to blackmail Clinton into pardoning Mark Rich on his last day as President. Roger Altman was well-known in Washington officialdom as an Israeli and Mossad agent.

The Savings and Loan debacle was another Secret Empire bank looting operation. Most of the S & Ls which went under failed because Secret Empire agents on their Boards made large loans to other Secret Empire borrowers, who, as though at a coordinating signal, stopped paying on the loans. The S & Ls with these large loans that went bad, were declared bankrupt and taken over by the Resolution Trust, and the lucky defaulted Secret Empire borrowers were never forced to pay back the loans on which they had defaulted. The whole thing stank of premeditated coordination to bankrupt those S & Ls. George Bush's son, Neil Bush, (brother of present President Bush) then a director of the Silverado S & L in Denver which went bankrupt under exactly those conditions, used his position as director of the bank to make big, unsecured loans to CIA-connected crime figures, who never repaid those loans after Silverado went belly-up. The international bankers have always attacked the S & Ls, because they hate the idea of people keeping their money in their own local banks controlled by the depositors themselves. They have constantly tried to legislate them out of existence.

The Petra Bank case was not the only bank-looting operation run by the SE bankers in the Middle East against Islamic enemies of Israel. (Though both Jordan and Turkey are controlled by SE-Israeli puppets, the Israeli hawks understand that when they succeed in creating a general Middle East war, their puppets will be overthrown.) The Turkish dictator, Solomon Demirel, kept in power illegally and unconstitutionally by the US-controlled Turkish military against the popular will (the same as in Jordan and Egypt), provided the political protection which allowed Demirel's nephew (appointed by him as President of the Turkish National Bank), Yaha Murat Demirel, to loot the Turkish banking system of $10 billion. This caused the Turkish lire to crash, provoking widespread riots in Turkey in early 2001, which were fiercely suppressed by the military. Again this looting could not have been done without the cooperation of the international bankers and the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, which was created in 1930 by the SE bankers (the Schroeder and Stein banks, the Federal Reserve and Nazi bankers Hjalmar Schacht, Funk and Puhl, the 1st National Bank of NY, Bank of England, Bank of France, Bank of Italy, etc). The Turkish banks will be compensated, mainly paid for by U.S. taxpayers.

The pardon of Mark Rich by President Bill Clinton on his last day as President, has revived an important aspect of the Monica Lewinsky scandal. The Mossad hand appeared in the Monica scandal also, when accusations surfaced that the Mossad had been routinely listening in on Clinton White House private phone conversations during the whole Clinton term in office. Mossad agent Lucianne Goldberg had attacked Clinton about his affair with Monica before many facts of the affair were publicly known. It was suggested that she had known all about the Monica affair from the Mossad's phone taps.

Clinton had been the moving force behind the Oslo Peace accords and all the drives to create peace between Israel and the Palestinians (and the whole Muslim world). But the Bronfmans, the Mossad and the powerful Israeli hawks did not want peace. They wanted all-out war between Israel and the Arabs of the Middle East, which would allow Israel to conquer the whole Middle East, oilfields and all (...with support of U.S. troops, they planned). So the Mossad, the Bronfmans and the Israeli hawks decided to blackmail Clinton into ceasing his peace initiatives for the Middle East, so the story goes.

It makes sense. The probabilities are so heavily stacked towards Monica having been sent to seduce Clinton, that it is convincing. Clinton, the man occupying the most powerful office in the world, had long been known to have a propensity for a certain kind of kinky sex even before his show for Paula Jones in a Little Rock hotel. And somehow a nubile young Jewish girl with exactly that kind of sexual proclivity got assigned to his part of the White House as an intern. And Monica's family had connections to the Bronfman family. But the real clincher is how the trap was set ... the little blue velvet dress. Any girl normally would have sent her soiled dress to the cleaners. But not Monica. She put it in the freezer. Why? Obviously she wanted to preserve the evidence. For what purpose? It could only have been to use it as future evidence for blackmail. So what happened to Monica? She is in London, under the shelter of the big Secret Empire wing.

* * *

We failed to back up Joe McCarthy and Newt Gingrich because we were blinded by our press and media. But now, having

read "The Secret Empire" series and understood that we are being deceived by this ancient conspiracy, we may be able to recognize the Secret Empire deceptions and hopefully avoid their traps in the future. If that happens, the writing of "The Secret Empire" will have been worthwhile, regardless of what happens to its author.

CHAPTER II

The Elections of Year 2000
The Secret Empire owned both candidates

The following chapter was written during the Bush 2000 Presidential Campaign, but is still pertinent. Many Americans ... perhaps most Americans ... are aware that something is very wrong with our society.

That is why so many did not vote for any candidate for President in the year 2000 elections ... the famous "under-votes". Many voters just couldn't bring themselves to vote for either of the candidates of the two major political parties ... both of which were from wealthy Secret Empire families ... from political family dynasties. Those voters just opted not to vote for either one.

Evidently the Secret Empire had not anticipated the extent of that reaction and panicked, the press and media swamping the public with meaningless babble about "chads" and "dimples", rather than addressing the real issue (popular disgust with both candidates).

The identification of the families of both candidates with the Secret Empire is obvious when the true facts are presented, as follows:

CANDIDATE GEORGE W. BUSH

Governor George W. Bush, Jr. has had so little political experience that it is hard for his opponents to attack him on his record. But just the fact that such an inexperienced young politician could be the leading candidate for the most important office in the world should be cause for our concern. It should make us wonder "why?" The "who?" is clear enough ("who" is behind him?) He is there because of the political swat of his father, former President George H. W. Bush.

Therefore we must conclude that today's Candidate Bush is not so much his own man, as a front for his father, and for the persons and interests which a decade and a half earlier had elevated his dad to the Presidency. Who (and what) were these people (and interests) behind the Bush family? They can best be described as "The Secret Empire".

The "Secret Empire" was a coalition of powerful conspira-

torial alliances centered around the British Crown, which were coordinated, organized and given a plan and a mission by Cecil Rhodes, Sir Alfred Milner and other prominent British leaders during the second half of the nineteenth century ... during the Victorian era. The powerful but secretive bureaucracy under the authority of the Crown (including British Intelligence) together with certain powerful noble families close to the Crown, had long been secretly allied with the international Jewish banking system in those days headed by the House of Rothschild. They controlled Parliament through the "Cecil Block" and its leader, Lord George Goschen (who was also of Jewish descent, like Alfred Milner and the Cecils). Meanwhile Queen Victoria was sponsoring the election of Benjamin Disraeli as Prime Minister. The young leaders of the new Secret Empire were selected and recruited almost exclusively from two or three Oxford colleges (which had 23 colleges in all) by associates of Rhodes, Milner and Goschen. They were dubbed "Milner's kindergarten". Homosexuality seems to have been a favored trait ... if not a prerequisite. They planned to rule the world by dominating its national governments from inside, one by one. To do this they knew they had to start with the United States. They intended that U.S. Intelligence would play a major role in this. Here we see how the Bush family played the role prescribed earlier by the SE (as we will see repeated over and again down through the family history). The organization of a U.S. Intelligence establishment was started by Prescott Bush (George H. W. Bush's father) and William J. Casey at the end of World War I when they put together an unofficial group of friends, veterans of wartime U. S. Military Intelligence. William J. Casey in 1979-80 was Ronald Reagan's Campaign Manager. It was he who persuaded Reagan to make George H. W. Bush his Vice-Presidential candidate.

The Bush family fortunes first surged ahead due to the profitable association of both grandfathers of President-to-be George Bush with wealthy SE international banker families. Grandfather Samuel Bush worked for Percy Rockefeller (Remington Arms) and Bernard (Barney) Baruch, who headed the US War Industries Board in World War I. Grandfather George Herbert Walker (for whom Pres. Bush was named) was a wheel horse with the Harriman interests (railroads, banking finance, shipping) and the J. P. Morgan banks. All four international banking families (Rockefellers, Baruchs, Harrimans and Morgan) were leading members of the Secret Empire

arm of international banking, which was dominated by old Jewish banking families.

There is no doubt about the connection which allowed the Harriman family to rise to prominence as American railroad barons and investors. It was through the brotherhood of Sephardic descendant families, manifested in Skull and Bones at Yale, the Porc at Harvard and dozens of other secret associations, many in universities which connected descendants across generations, all sponsored by the Rothschild family.

For example the Rothschild and Warburg (family related) families were represented in the early 20th century by Carola Rothschild, the leading influence in the Warburg family in the USA. The Warburg-Rothschild bankers were already committed to support of the Harrimans in railroad building and investment banking. Carola continued in this direction by blessing the marriage of her daughter, Carol, to Amory Howe Bradford (Skull and Bones 1934) who was solidly entrenched in Harriman NATO enterprises in London and with *The New York Times*.

What was it which qualified the Bush family to associate with and marry into this closed circle of Rothschild-Harriman dominated banking families?

In late 1848 Isadore Busch, a Jewish newspaper publisher from Vienna, arrived in New York, a fugitive from Berlin where warrants had been issued for his arrest for subversive revolutionary activity during the uprisings which had occurred in Central Europe during 1848. The revolutions of 1848 had been organized primarily by Jewish leftist and Communist groups.

In New York Isadore Busch began publishing a new newspaper, Israel's Herald. Through mergers and acquisitions the paper evolved into the New York Herald-Tribune, a conservative businessman's newspaper.

Former President Bush's father, Prescott Bush, spent his life serving the various Harriman family interests. He married Herbert Walker's daughter, Dorothy. Bert Walker had founded and run the W.A. Harriman private bank. Walker had always worked closely with the J.P. Morgan interests and their Guaranty Trust Co. Former President Bush bore his grandfather's name (as his middle names): George Herbert Walker Bush. The Harriman family made their fame and fortune building the first American transcontinental railroad. The technology, management and financing for their transcontinen-

tal railroad was supplied by the Harriman's real patron, the Rothschild family, who had been financing building railroads all over Europe from 1850-1880.

Here again we see elements of the Secret Empire synchronized and deployed from opposite ends of the world to build the Harriman railroad: Rothschild financing and technology, Chinese labor (remember, reader of the Secret Empire I, the China Opium Trade run by the Secret Empire) and British, French and German engineers.

In the 1920s Prescott Bush ran the Union Bank (a Harriman bank) together with Nazi Fritz Thyssen to finance the Nazi party's rearmament program. The Morgan and Harriman banks also financed the Soviet Union's industrial development of key Soviet war industries, such as oil and manganese (used for hardening steel, armor on tanks, etc). Dresser Industries (Harriman owned) was a key supplier of critical oil field equipment to the Soviet Union for decades. When (President-to-be) George Bush graduated from Yale, he went down to Texas to work for Dresser Industries, flying down in a Dresser company private plane, accompanied by his dad, Prescott Bush, who was then a director of Dresser Industries, and a former President of Dresser, who had been instrumental in Dresser's giant technical and supply aid to the Soviet oil industry in the pre-war 1920s and 30s. Prescott Bush later became a U.S. Senator from Connecticut.

Shortly thereafter George Bush (Sr.) went out on his own in oil development in West Texas. His partner and major investor was Eugene Meyer, owner of the Washington Post, and scion of another powerful and wealthy old Jewish family, who over the years was often a partner with Brown Bros, Harriman in business investments.

In 1953 George Bush started Zapata Drilling Co., which enjoyed legendary success in offshore drilling for oil. It was clear that its astounding success was due to the patronage of the major oil companies and the pressure on them by the international banks to patronize Zapata Drilling in preference to the 140-some other drilling contractors competing for their business. The times were just right. Because of a postwar surplus of oil, the major oil companies had all cut back on their company-owned drilling rigs and were contracting out half or more of their new drilling. There were hundreds of drilling rigs for sale. But not everyone could buy them. They needed bank financing to do that. Few contractors could get

that financing. But Zapata could get all it wanted. And the offshore drilling programs were just beginning in the Gulf of Mexico ... a boom which would expand rapidly for decades. It was the Big Leagues. No small drilling contractors could get in on it, because of the heavy financing it required.

Bush's partner in all his oil company ventures was always Hugh Liedtke (though he was also close with Esso's Bill Farish, James Baker, later Bush's Secretary of State and Robert Mossbacher, later Secretary of Commerce). Liedtke helped finance the Watergate break-in, while Bush was Chairman of the Republican National Committee. And it was Liedtke who later took over Pennzoil and won for it a confusing (and political) lawsuit against Texaco, in which Pennzoil was awarded $12 billion in damages, almost bankrupting Texaco. Bush's original partner, Eugene Meyer, owner of the Washington Post also made a fortune out of his investments with George Bush.

George Bush had hidden connections with the CIA ever since the CIA's inception. It appears that his connection with the Meyer family was one of them. Cord Meyer, longtime protege of Allen Dulles (along with J. Jesus Angleton and Richard Helms), was the CIA star who secretly organized the liberal university student protests nationwide during the 1960s and 70s, exploiting the extensive Jewish connections of the Meyer family in the field of Education to do so. Cord Meyer had also been Alger Hiss's right hand man at the end of World War II, helping Hiss to set up the United Nations. A secret lesbian system was marshaled by such lesbian-Jewish leaders as Gloria Steinem to help the protest movement. Financing for the movement was secretly supplied by the Evita Culp Hobby Foundation. Evita Hobby was the owner of the Houston Post and former commander of the WACs in World War II, a Jewish leader of the liberal-lesbian forces.

George Bush's secret connections to the CIA and the SE leadership within the CIA kept cropping up ... in relation to the Bay of Pigs disaster (and the SE gift of Cuba to the SE's psychopathic murderer, Fidel Castro) ... in relation to the Kennedy assassination: FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover wrote a memo on Nov. 24, 1963 the day after the JFK assassination to the State Dept. describing a briefing given by the FBI to: "George Bush of the CIA". When George Bush was appointed head of the CIA by President Ford he insisted that he had never before been a member of the CIA ... in relation to

Watergate (while Bush was Chairman of the RNC, going through the motions of defending President Nixon, but actually deeply involved with the CIA team who perpetrated Watergate, and with the other plotters, John Mitchell and Al Haig) ... in relation to his secret money "laundering" operations in Mexico (money which also helped finance Watergate) and his close relation with corrupt Mexican politicians such as Jorge Diaz Serrano (the President of PEMEX, who was jailed (15 years) in the oil scandal of the early 1980s) with whom Bush was equal partners (illegally) in the Mexican oil company "PERMARGO", as well as with Mexican President Jose Lopez Portillo, who took countless hundreds of millions of dollars of oil money with him looted from the Mexican treasury when he left office in 1984, leaving Mexico flat broke. The files in the SEC on Bush's investment in PERMARGO were "accidentally" destroyed when Bush became vice-president. Lopez Portillo was never prosecuted for his theft, despite an aborted lawsuit started against him by the Mexican Bar Association to recover the stolen millions. While all this was going on, top CIA operatives were sabotaging Mexican reform efforts from their base in the luxury resort "Las Hadas" (the "Spooks") on the west coast of Mexico (Colima).

(Here we ask the readers indulgence while we report a truly incredible coincidence in which history repeats itself in the same family within less than a quarter century. We just mentioned the "accidental" destruction of Bush's SEC file on PERMARGO. Now in July of 2004, an election year in which his son, the President George W. Bush, is being accused of having deserted from the Air National Guard during the Vietnam War, the Pentagon reports that President Bush's payroll record (which would prove whether he was paid while properly on duty) has been "accidentally" destroyed. Again a document critically damaging to a Bush family politician has been "accidentally" destroyed while in government archives. Compared to this the probability of lightening striking twice seems a good bet. (Obviously they either think we'll believe anything, or they think we can't do anything about it. Now back to "Watergate" in the early 1970s.)

It was common knowledge in the Intelligence community that George Bush (then Chairman of the RNC) had coordinated the "plumbers" on the Watergate team, the same team he had supervised during the Bay of the Pigs fiasco (it was planned to fail), consisting

of Bernie Baker, E. Howard Hunt, Frank Sturgis, Chi Chi Quintero, Felix Rodriguez and William F. Buckley, Jr. Buckley made the mistake of boasting that what he knew about Bay of the Pigs and the Kennedy assassination "would be the biggest scandal ever to rock the nation", if it ever got out. Buckley was soon after transferred to Beirut, where he was kidnaped by terrorists, tortured and murdered. Nobody talked much for awhile after that. But on May 7, 1977 Frank Sturgis in an interview with the San Francisco Chronicle stated that "we burglarized the Watergate because we wanted to stop news leaks about photos showing our role in the Kennedy assassination".

This was the same "Cuban" team which Hunt had coordinated from his HQ in the University of Miami during the Bay of the Pigs operation. (in 1959-60). During the Kennedy assassination the team was positioned on the Grassy Knoll and also behind the Kennedy car in Dealy Plaza in the Texas State Records building. Howard Hunt was in charge of the assassination team of shooters behind the fence on the Grassy Knoll. He was also later in charge of the Watergate burglars ("plumbers") ... and of the team which slandered the Goldwater Presidential campaign (together with Hillary Rodham [later Clinton]).

President Nixon appointed George Bush to be Ambassador to Communist China in 1971, conveniently moving him out of range of questioning by the U.S. press just at the time of the Watergate break-in. This also moved a top-level CIA (and SE) wheel horse into direct contact with Chinese Intelligence. This becomes especially interesting today after the revelation of Chinese influence with the Clinton White House and of China's alleged control over the Panama Canal. In 1971 the Panama Canal give-away by President Jimmy Carter had not yet been made public, though it had been secretly negotiated and signed by Sol Linowitz and Panamanian President Omar Torrijos in 1969. Torrijos (a CIA-trained Lt. Col. In the Panamanian Army) had overthrown elected President Arias only 11 days after Arias' election, and then negotiated the agreement with Linowitz under which Linowitz (under authority of President Lyndon Johnson) agreed to exchange the Canal for Panamanian legislation granting international banking a refuge in Panama (with iron-clad guarantees against tax snooping by any foreign governments including that of the U.S.)

In Communist China the Army runs everything, including Chinese industry. And Chinese Military Intelligence runs the Army.

Civilian leaders, though theoretically in control of the Army through their military commissars, are actually figureheads for military intelligence. It is probable that Bush's real mission in China (as a top SE and CIA leader) was to woo Chinese Military Intelligence into partnership with the SE. The SE loves dictatorships and abhors democratic self-government. The timing coincided with a shift in SE interest from the USSR to interest in controlling Communist China, their control of the USSR having been mostly accomplished by 1971. In October 1964 Khrushev had been ousted, ending the threat of emerging popular self-government in the USSR. And in May 1967 Andropov had replaced Semichastny as chief of the KGB with the support of the SE brotherhood and protected under Suslov. From that moment on, the SE, the KGB and Andropov were in unchallengeable control of the USSR. So SE interest switched to China. Then Bush came to China as U.S. Ambassador. Coincidence?

Later, when George Bush became President of the U.S., his brother, Prescott Bush, had remarkable success in promoting the sale of Hughes space satellites to China for his company, Asset Management, an arrangement which involved the transfer of much computer and rocket-launch technology and satellite-link technology to China. All approved by Brother George's administration.

George Bush's appointment by President Ford as head of the CIA in 1975 fits an even more interesting pattern. After Watergate Congress and the U.S. public were on a frenzied search to unearth dark secrets of the CIA's involvement in assassinations and political skullduggery inside the United States. Much of the information about the CIA's wrongdoings had been released by William Colby, true patriot and a high officer in the CIA. Colby had first told President John F. Kennedy that there were conspirators in the CIA. Kennedy, aware that he had been misinformed by the CIA and deceived about the situation in Cuba in the time of the Bay of Pigs, appointed James Schlesinger as head of the CIA with instructions to clean house within four months, using Colby's inside knowledge. But Schlesinger failed to fire the man Colby considered to be perhaps the top conspirator, James Jesus Angleton, who was in charge of CIA counterespionage. In the early 1950s Angleton had been the constant companion of Kim Philby, British Intelligence star for SE, while Philby was in Washington helping to organize the CIA. Angleton had discredited many key Soviet defectors. Philby later

had proved to be a Soviet "mole" when he defected to the Soviet Union, where he became the personal confidant and permanent house guest of Yuri Andropov, the head of the KGB and later ruler of the Soviet Union (also SE star.) Colby again warned President Richard Nixon about traitorous conspirators inside the CIA. When Nixon first learned about the break-in by a CIA team at the Watergate, his reaction was immediate: "This is war!" he declared. He did not know yet that the "plumbers" were Bush's old team of "Cubans", but he did know that they were CIA veterans. Later he fired Richard Helms, then the Director of the CIA, and appointed Colby in his place.

After Nixon resigned under pressure of the Watergate scandal, and Vice-President Ford became President, Ford fired the reformer, Colby, and replaced him as head of the CIA with SE ace agent Bush.

The Senate and House investigating committees, which had been releasing information on the CIA murders and wrongdoings, much of which had come from CIA Director Colby, were soon put out of business. The Chairman of the Senate Assassinations Investigating Committee, Senator Frank Church, was appalled when he heard that Ford had fired Colby and appointed Bush in his place. He stated that this could only mean that Ford intended to end the disclosure of CIA wrongdoings and shut down the Congressional investigating committees. Sure enough, within weeks the Investigating Committees were shut down and Senator Church was also out of office. The fact that (then Senator) Ford had also been on the Warren Commission, which whitewashed the Kennedy assassination, clearly shows Ford to be SE. Earlier in Congress, he had always been on the Intelligence Committee, another SE stronghold.

During Bush's year as Director the CIA reverted illegally to helping friendly Police States (including Israel's Mossad, the Shah of Iran's SAVAK and Marco's Philippine Secret Police) keep track of opponents. They also kidnaped and murdered opponents in the United States and blew up an airliner. Bush interceded and tried to stop the Justice Department's planned prosecution of former CIA Director Richard Helms for lying to Congress about the CIA's part in overthrowing President Allende of Chile, and he tried to suppress a news story about it. It was then revealed (AP Oct. 1,1976) that Helms had also given false and misleading information to the

Warren Commission about CIA contacts with Lee Harvey Oswald following the Kennedy assassination. Bush tried to help Helms in whatever ways he could. He also encouraged Kissinger and Schlesinger to threaten newsmen with jail for writing about CIA misdeeds, and he argued with the Justice Dept. in favor of punishing journalists who write about the CIA. The Justice Department's Levi said Bush's attitude "smacked of a Watergate cover-up." Bush lost his temper then and dared Levi to tell Ford that. Bush also stalled prosecution of CIA agents involved in the Chilean "golpe", the Wilson affair and the bomb murder of Orlando Letelier.

In 1980 he was heavily involved in the CIA's "October Surprise", which put Reagan (and Bush) in the White House. All the top CIA (SE) loyalists collaborated with Bush in betraying Carter, despite the fact that Carter was the one who finally had made the SE bankers the present of the Canal. Many witnesses placed Bush in Paris for the meeting at the Rafael Hotel at which the deal was struck that the Irani would delay releasing the American Embassy hostages until after the election, which doomed Carter's re-election.

The fact is that the whole October Surprise and the Iran-Contra scandal which stemmed from it were all part of a successful SE-Israeli scheme to turn Iraq and Iran (historic enemies) against each other. Bush during his year as Director of the CIA had laid the secret groundwork for arming Iraq with modern weapons (including the latest U.S. weapons) from European arsenals and encouraging Iraq (Saddam Hussein) to invade Iran to seize Iran's prolific oil fields, thus removing the threat to Israel from its two greatest enemies. It culminated in Iraq's invasion of Iran in September 1980, only the month before Bush and the CIA sealed the agreement to arm Iran too. That war cost Iran over a million of their best young men. Bush and the CIA collaborated all the way with the Israelis in this scheme, which was strangely reminiscent of how the British King (Edward VIII and the Astors at Cliveden) and American (FDR and William Rhodes Davis) encouraged Hitler to attack the Soviet Union in the 1930s. Of course both were SE schemes. The extent of Bush's involvement with the Israelis is demonstrated by his telling them even before October 1980 that he was going to be Reagan's Vice President. Put the Hinkley assassination attempt against Reagan in that context.

The Iran-Contra scandal investigation in Congress was an act of revenge by the Israelis against Col. Oliver North for collabo-

rating with Rudolph Giuliani's sting operation in Bermuda (April 21, 1986) and not warning them beforehand .. An operation in which a number of Israeli arms dealers were arrested. But through it all, Bush (who had arranged it all) was allowed to emerge spotless, because of his high rank in the Secret Empire.

The drug trade has always been a SE domain, ever since the China Opium Trade of the 17th-20th centuries, which destroyed China and made SE insiders like FDR's grandfather, William Delano, filthy rich. Certain top-level elements of the CIA were also involved in the opium trade (heroin) right from the inception of the CIA. The heroin arrived in Taiwan, the Philippines and SE Asia from the Golden Triangle in the 40s - 60s through a Chinese army sent there by Chiang Kai-Shek's Nationalists on Taiwan and by their OSS-CIA contacts, working with old British opium growers in Burma and Assam. The CIA's private airline, Air America, was often accused of flying heroin from the Golden Triangle to SE Asia. Later, as the U.S. was fighting to stop the cocaine trade from Latin America, the same CIA elements were constantly accused of being involved in helping the drug trade in the Caribbean and Central America.

George Bush and his SE-CIA "loyalists" were constantly involved in the Drug War, which was putting the foxes in charge of the chicken coop, according to informed Washington opinion. Under Nixon Bush was in charge of the War Against Drugs … a big failure. When he became VP he was Drug Czar for a year, during which time the GAO reported that drug traffic had doubled. Later, as President, Bush appointed Bob Martinez Drug Czar after Martinez lost re-election as Governor of Florida in 1990. But Martinez was under investigation for being involved in drug smuggling himself, until Bush's handpicked Attorney General, Dick Thornburgh, fired the Assistant U. S. Attorney in Tampa who was conducting the investigation. DEA and Justice Dept. officials in Florida, particularly in Miami, complained constantly about having their drug investigations blocked by the CIA and Bush's people in Washington. Two Assistant U.S. DAs in Miami quit because of CIA interference in their drug investigations. One, Dick Gregorie, told a Senate Subcommittee this CIA blocking constituted a Constitutional crisis. DEA agents quit or were fired regularly in Florida over drug conflicts with the CIA. In the 80s during the CIA's operations supplying arms to the Nicaraguan Contras, CIA agents were deeply

involved in drug smuggling ... and CIA planes which carried arms to the Contras returned north full of drugs. Under Bush the War against Drugs went nowhere.

Is it a coincidence that Bush's most fervent backer in the CIA was also based for years in Taiwan, the nerve center for the heroin trade out of the Golden Triangle? Ray Cline (said to be part Jewish) was CIA chief in Taiwan for years. He organized "Agents for Bush" amongst the CIA agents. His son-in-law, Stephen Halper, set up other Bush campaign organizations. The CIA exerted great political influence for Bush. William Casey, Reagan's CIA chief, was also a Bush fan, having worked in U.S. Army Intelligence with Bush's father, Prescott Bush, during World War I, with whom he co-founded the NSIC in 1962. He and Prescott Bush were both old Skull and Bones men at Yale, old friends. William Casey, when he was Reagan's 1980 campaign director, was the one who recommended Bush to Reagan to be Reagan's vice-president.

"Operation Just Cause" Bush's massive U.S. Army assault on Panama in 1990, sent to seize President Manuel Noriega, was an arrogant indulgence of personal spite in which 7,000 innocent Panamanian civilians died ... a giant abuse of personal power. The drug operations in Panama had been protected by Bush and the CIA under the regimes of Panamanian Presidents Torrijos and Paredes. But when Noriega became President, he turned out to be a Panamanian patriot and honest man. He had been frustrated for years seeing his superiors participating in the drug trade and corrupting his country. He took action to cooperate with the DEA and to stop the drug trade in Panama. He initiated Panama Law 29 and Operation Pisces against the drug laundering banks and the drug smugglers, the most successful anti-drug operations ever carried out anywhere, which was praised by John Lawn, the head of DEA in Central America and by General Paul Gorman, Head of US Forces, Southern Command. He also joined the Contadora Group, an anti-drug alliance of Latin American nations. So Bush sent in the U.S. Army and Air Force to destroy part of Panama City and seize Noriega to protect the drug traffic.

The most significant lesson from Operation Just Cause was totally ignored by the U.S. press and media: it proved how empty had been the threat of "another Vietnam in Panama" which Presidents Ford and Carter had given as their excuses for giving away the Panama Canal.

Throughout the whole Iran-Contra CIA operation, in which the Israelis provided U.S. arms to a desperate Iran at inflated prices and turned the proceeds over to other Israeli agents (Mossad Col. Harari in Panama) to buy Yugoslav arms for the Contras, who in exchange returned cocaine for the U.S. market ... all through this the CIA was working closely with Israeli Mossad agents. Having armed and prodded Saddam Hussein to attack Iran, they now had turned against Iraq by supplying Iran with modern U.S. arms. But the betrayal didn't stop there. Iraq was now to be totally destroyed by its former U.S. ally. Saddam Hussein was becoming the great Israeli-defying hero of the Arab world. That was intolerable to Israel.

Iraq had long been involved in a border dispute with Kuwait over a large piece of worthless desert north of Kuwait ... worthless, that is, until prolific oil fields were developed on it.

On July 25, 1990, Bush's U.S. Ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, met with Saddam Hussein at the Presidential Palace in Baghdad. She told him that she had instructions from President Bush himself that Bush sympathized with Iraq's position in their dispute with Kuwait. She went on to state that Secretary of State James Baker wished to emphasize that the Kuwait issue is not important to the United States.

At this Saddam Hussein smiled broadly, pleased. Eight days later Iraqi troops invaded and occupied Kuwait. An Iraqi press release later stated that Ambassatrix Glaspie had promised Hussein that the U.S. would not take sides in the Iraqi-Kuwaiti dispute.

In the uproar that followed, it also emerged that the Bush Administration seven months earlier had urged Saddam Hussein to push for higher oil prices at the next OPEC meeting. The war with Iran (ending in 1988) had broken Iraq's economy. His 700,000-man army was unemployed and mutinous. The price of oil was falling. The U.S. oil industry was suffering from falling oil prices. Vice President Bush had already gone to Saudi Arabia in 1986 and urged King Fahd to raise oil prices, which he did. Oil prices rose $9 per barrel thereafter.

This oil price collaboration by the U.S. also encouraged Saddam Hussein to view the Bush administration as his ally. Just months earlier the Bush administration had cleared a desperately needed $1 billion loan for Iraq against heavy opposition by three U.S. government agencies and Congress. Both as Vice-President and President, Bush had had a long history of support for Iraq, and had

been the principal mover in arming Iraq for its 1980 invasion of Iran. Bush had been instrumental in getting over $5. billion of loans and credits for Iraq over the 8 years before 1990. So Saddam Hussein was clearly surprised and appalled by Bush's vehement opposition and his actions following Iraq's occupation of Kuwait. He did not realize that this was an old SE strategy. Britain and the U.S. had done the same thing in luring Hitler to attack Danzig, and later to invade the USSR. North Korea had invaded South Korea after Dean Acheson had declared South Korea outside of the U.S. line of defense in Asia. In 1990 Saddam Hussein never dreamed that his old friend and ally George Bush would turn on him and use his occupation of Kuwait as an excuse to marshal UN forces against Iraq in Operation Desert Storm ... the Gulf War.

When we remember the Bush family roots in the international banking aristocracy we see why it has been impossible to stop the laundering of drug money ... why the CIA and Israel's Mossad could move vast amounts of arms and drugs around the World freely ... and why the BCCI ("the Bank of Crooks and Criminals") could operate with impunity anywhere in the world, including inside the U.S. banking system. The untouchable tax havens in Panama and the former British islands in the Caribbean become understandable.

It was through BCCI that the Mossad financed murderers disguised as Arab terrorists in the 1980s in England. No one but the CIA and the Mossad knew what BCCI was doing. In 1990 Bush's Justice Dept. pressured the Florida Comptroller, Gerald Lewis, to allow the BCCI to continue to operate in Florida, despite abundant proof the BCCI was laundering drug money, which had been admitted by its Tampa office. Arab oil states had funneled money to the Mossad through BCCI, much of which ended up in Miami's CenTrust Bank, run by Israeli front David Paul, which the Mossad used to finance its drug and arms operations in Central America, Panama and Colombia. In Colombia this money financed the murder of hundreds of Colombian officials who were fighting against the drug traffickers.

Then there were published accounts (a number in the Wall Street Journal) of a Federal Court case in Chicago in 1989, almost too bizarre to believe, concerning how Bush and Saddam Hussein, personally split $250 billion of oil kickbacks, which were funneled through BCCI. BCCI worked with Italy's largest bank, BNL, with 5

branches in the U.S., in transferring this loot. The court case is No. 90C6863: The State of Illinois vs The Federal Reserve. Henry Gonzales, then Chairman of the House Banking Committee was investigating the case. Investigations were also launched by Senator John Kerry and by Manhattan D.A. Henry Morganthau. The Bank of England's seizure of BCCI was allegedly done to cover up the facts, as was also the Bush administration's seizure of BCCI assets, branches and records in the U.S. in Illinois and Florida. According to these reports the arms money paid by the Iranians in October Surprise and the Iran-Contra deals went through BCCI and BNL. And the largest shareholder in BCCI was the Rothschilds. There were links to Jimmy Carter and Bert Lance. The deal for the kick-back split had allegedly been arranged by Pennzoil and major oil companies at Bush's request. BCCI records in Florida alleged bank accounts owned jointly by Bush and Noriega.

It is a horrifying thought ... but is it possible that President George Bush tricked his old partner, Saddam Hussein into the Gulf War in order to demonstrate that he was no friend (nor business partner) of Saddam Hussein, and thus nullify the political damage of the rumors about his involvement with Hussein which had almost come out during the BCCI debacle?

Inevitably apologists for 2000 Candidate Bush will criticize this information by saying that, even if some of it is true, that their candidate is his own man, and so it is not fair to criticize him by digging up "old rumors" about his dad.

But as we look at the record of 2000 Candidate Bush we see his early connections to the same type of CIA-connected, SE bankers, organized crime and drug figures which populated his father's history. The SE is an alliance of powerful SE families, not just individuals.

This is clearly shown by Candidate Bush's participation in the 1980s and 90s in a small oil company based in Grand Prairie, Texas, named Harken Energy. The company astounded the oil industry when it obtained an off-shore oil concession from the island kingdom of Bahrain, a concession between two of the largest oil fields in the Persian Gulf, where potentially another giant oil field could be discovered. Bahrain is known to have been a secret fief of British Intelligence for a century.

Together with Candidate Bush as owners of Harken Energy were an assortment of wealthy, international wheeler-dealers linked

to Intelligence, drug smuggling and organized crime, not at all the kind of oilmen usually involved in a small Texas oil company.

Harken Director Alan Quasha was the son of the shadowy lawyer reputed to be the power behind the Marcos regime in the Philippines, who also ran the infamous Australian bank Nugan-Hand, which was accused of destabilizing the Australian government in 1975, and of having links to the CIA, British Intelligence and drug smuggling in SE Asia.

Alan Quasha was also a director of North American Resources (NAR), which was one of the principal stockholders of Harken Energy (20.24%). NAR is owned jointly by Quasha's family and the Richemont Group Ltd (RGL), a Swiss company controlled by the South African billionaire, Anton Rupert, whose SE family had been associated with the Rothschild - Oppenheimer - Rhodes interests controlling South African gold and diamond mining. RGL owned International Mining Resources, Ltd (IMR), another major shareholder in Harken Energy. IMR also owned major interests in two Harken subsidiaries. The links go on, and on.

Of course it was to be expected that all oil operations in the Persian Gulf would suffer if war broke out ... a war like the Gulf War.

But on June 22, 1990, Candidate George Bush sold 66% of his holdings in Harken Energy secretly without registering the sale with the SEC (as he was legally required to do) for eight months. This was the month before his father, President George H. W. Bush, sent his Lady Ambassador, April Glaspie, to tell Saddam Hussein it was all right to invade Kuwait. Candidate Bush sold at the top of the market. A month later Harken stock began a steep decline. Think about this when someone tells you President Bush did not intend to start a war when he sent April Glaspie with that message to Saddam Hussein.

We see the same "family" values and associations in the doings of Candidate Bush's brothers, Neil and Jeb.

Neil Bush's role in the collapse of the Silverado Savings and Loan fits a pattern. The pattern showed that the same organized crime and CIA-associated figures each borrowed big bucks from several of the S & L's which went broke in the S&L crisis, which coincided with a clamp-down by Federal banking authorities on over-extended S&Ls. What a lucky break for those CIA-connected crooks!

The SE bankers hate the S&Ls because of the S&L's populist origins. The fact is that they organized the attack on the S&L system known as the "S&L scandal". For this they used the crooks and drug dealers who had been used earlier by the CIA, helping them to get the big unsecured loans from S&Ls where the SE bankers had infiltrated their people, like Neil.

Neil's Silverado S&L in Denver turned out to be overextended because of many big unsecured loans to a number of big organized crime figures with CIA connections, such as Neil's good kosher friends, Larry Mizel and Ken Good, both big Republican contributors to Neil's politician friends. Ken Good gave Neil a $100,000. "Non-repayable loan".

Jeb Bush, now Governor of Florida, had longtime connections with Miguel Recarey, a Cuban with old CIA associations, who also had worked in Cuba with Santos Trafficante, the Mafia boss in Havana during the 40s and 50s. Jeb Bush had many business, personal and political ties to those influential Miami Cubans who were active in CIA support for the Contras in Nicaragua.

Jeb's company, Bush Realty, received a $75,000 fee from Recarey's International Medical Centers, an HMO which won a $1 billion grant of Federal funds before it collapsed in 1987 under charges of fraud. The fee was part of a $12 million contract. Bush Realty never did anything for its fee. Recarey fled the country, most of the $1 billion disappeared. Rumors said part of it went to the Contras. Jeb was well-known as a Contra supporter.

All this happened while Jeb Bush was Chairman of the Dade County Republican Party. Federal HMO authorities told that Jeb Bush had intervened twice to extend IMC's Federal expansion waiver and they also received an appeal from the White House. That extension prolonged IMC's life for years. IMC paid big lobbying fees to a number of Bush political associates. A minor Federal official named Haddow was made the scapegoat for the IMC scandal and sent to prison, but none of the politicians suffered, including now-Governor Bush.

So, if you think that Candidate Bush will be his own man as President, and will not follow the devious SE ways of his father, think again.

Now to be fair to both (ex) Candidates we will give (ex) Candidate Al Gore, Jr. equal time.

CANDIDATE AL GORE, JR.

Presidential Candidate Al Gore Jr. has made a conscious effort to create an image for himself as a righteous man on a crusade to save the world. He has made this effort to create his "boy scout" image because he knows that he is vulnerable to accusations of sinister family associations ... to accusations that the Gore family is (and has been) a Secret Empire family. He hopes to first create an image incompatible with such sinister associations before any such accusations surface.

The pattern of Secret Empire (SE) associations began with Al Gore's father, the late Senator Albert Gore (Sr.). Senator Gore was heavily involved all his life with two aspects of hidden SE operations, both related to Soviet Russia. But, as we now know that the SE was a controlling influence over the "Trotskyite" Jewish faction which controlled the Bolshevik revolution from 1917 until the Moscow Trial purges of the mid and late thirties, and we see that the Gore associations were working with this faction, we see that the Gore family was probably acting under SE influence, rather than purely under Communist influence.

The two separate SE operations with which Senator Albert Gore was involved were: (1) the Roosevelt White House gift to the Soviet Union of the technology of the Atomic Bomb (and other military technology), and (2) his lifelong close association with Armand Hammer, a Soviet agent and multimillionaire owner of Occidental Petroleum Co.

Senator Gore Sr. was involved with that historically-decisive gift of the atom bomb given to the USSR by FDR from the moment he was elected to Congress in 1938. He was obviously not just a typical Tennessee country boy who ended up in Congress due to the random whims of unpredictable politics. In retrospect we see early indications for our suspicions that SE associations were at work in his 1938 election. His childhood chum, Cordell Hull, became FDR's Secretary of State during this period. And the bulk of contributions to his 1938 campaign for Congress came from Washington, D.C. Once in Congress he was designated a member of the House committee on Banking and Currency (a SE stronghold) and thereafter he was quietly made Chairman of a secret subcommittee of the B & C committee on development of atomic energy. In those days few Americans had any idea of what "atomic energy" was, much less

that it could produce a military weapon of almost incomprehensible power. This hidden Gore subcommittee provided the secret congressional funds for the Manhattan Project, the agency which created the first atomic bomb.

Later during 1942-44 the United States secretly flew plane loads of formulas and essential technical data on the developing atomic bomb to the Soviet Union under White House authority (Harry Hopkins approved it in FDR's name when an inspector at the secret military airfield in Montana, from which it was being flown to the Soviet Union, questioned the shipments). The shipments also included large samples of U-235 and the ore from which it was extracted, and many delicate instruments used in the processes. The secret military airfield near Great Falls, Montana, from which the shipments were flown to Russia was named Albert Gore Field, in honor of the essential (but secret) role Senator Gore had played in developing the atomic bomb and arranging the transfer of its vital secrets and technology to the Soviet Union. The importance of keeping all that secret demonstrated the confidence that FDR (and the SE) had in Al Gore, Sr.

The other connection (between Senator Al Gore, Sr, and the SE) centered on Armand Hammer. Soviet Intelligence documents made public in the '90s clearly indicate Armand Hammer was a Soviet agent. But all his Soviet contacts were with the Trotskyite faction, their allies in Soviet Intelligence and their associates. Remember that even after the trial and execution of the Trotskyite leaders in Moscow in the mid thirties, the political heirs of Jacob Rappaport, headed by Yuri Andropov, remained in charge of Soviet Intelligence (and the Soviet Internal Secret Police), known in its last decades as the KGB. And even today in the 21st century those heirs remain in control of Russia in the person of Vladimir Putin.

The collaboration of those Soviet heirs with the international Jewish bankers in looting the defunct Soviet Union during the 1990s shows the early Trotskyite Jewish connections to the SE to still be operational inside Russia. The SE Jewish banker connection with the looting of Russia clearly ties in with those Soviet Trotskyite heirs when we see the name of Bruce Rappaport (owner of the Swiss-American Bank in Antigua, former British West Indies) and the Bank of New York directly involved (together with Soviet and Israeli Jews) in the illegal transfer of massive funds out of Russia. The Bank of New York was founded by Alexander Hamilton with

Jewish funds from the British West Indies.

Armand Hammer promoted all kinds of giant business deals with the Soviet Union in oil, conversion of natural gas to nitrogen fertilizer, phosphate fertilizers, the sale of Romanoff imperial art treasures and jewelry in the West, even down to a pencil monopoly in the USSR. His father, Julius, a Jewish immigrant from Odessa (on the south coast of the Russian Ukraine) was a close friend of Ludwig Martens, the first Soviet ambassador to the US appointed by the Trotskyite USSR, and of all the other important U.S. and European Jews involved in raising money for the early Soviet cause from wealthy Jews in the U.S. and across the world. He was obviously a part of the Jewish banker wing of the Secret Empire. Only two decades earlier the Bolshevik revolution had overthrown the Russian Czars. Its key conspirators had been Alexander Parvus (Helphand) and Trotsky, both of whom had depended on critical support from the Jewish community of Odessa.

Both the failed Russian Revolution of 1905 and the successful one in 1917 had been run by the secret Jewish Bund in Russia, a vast underground of Jewish socialist and union leaders spread throughout Russia. It was headquartered in Odessa (southern Ukraine) with its overseas planning and action operation in Salonika (Greece).

Now doesn't it seem a remarkable coincidence that Armand Hammer, with his strong connection to the Jewish internationalists and bankers (and Soviet Trotskyites), would have become the political "angel", friend and big contributor to a small-town Tennessee politician? Even Al Jr's personal finances today rest primarily on large amounts of Oxy Petroleum stock.

But the logic of the Gore-Hammer connection firms up rapidly as we examine the SE connections of both the Gore and Hammer families. Al Sr's strong standing with the Roosevelt administration evidenced itself in his important role in executing the secret FDR give-away of the atomic bomb to the USSR. The bomb technology was received in Russia by Anastas Mikoyan, an associate of the KGB's hidden-Trotskyites, who was also a close friend and associate of the Hammer family. Armand Hammer repeatedly called upon the Roosevelt family, Eleanor and her sons Elliott and James for help, and always got what he asked them for, despite Eleanor's many comments to friends indicating her personal dislike and distrust of Armand Hammer. What compelled the Roosevelts to help Armand Hammer? The Roosevelt family was well-known for its

links (and ancestry?) to the international Jewish community and its bankers ... just as also was the Hammer family. The Manhattan Project was organized and staffed almost entirely by Jewish physicists, including Enrico Fermi (an Italian Jew) and Nils Bohr (a Danish Jew). The Roosevelt family derived its great wealth from FDR's (and Eleanor's) grandfather, William Delano, who became fabulously wealthy in the "China Trade". Inasmuch as it was really the China Opium Trade, a monopoly of the British Crown (and the SE) not open to anyone but SE "insiders", we must consider that the Roosevelts and Hammers were both SE insiders. So their common association with the Gore family makes sense only in the context of SE insiders collaborating towards SE goals. The name "Delano" is of Sephardic Jewish origin.

Senator Al Gore, Jr. also ran for the Presidency in 1988 (unsuccessfully). It was a multimillionaire Jewish land developer in Maryland named "Nate" Landow who persuaded Gore to make that run for the Presidency.

Landow was rumored to be the gambling kingpin in Baltimore and adjoining urban areas. Landow controlled a Democratic Party PAC fund of large liberal Democratic political contributors named IMPACT '88., from which he pledged $3.5 million to the Gore campaign fund. But now in his 2000 campaign Al Jr. and Joe Lieberman pledge a "boy scout" clean campaign, with no contributions from gambling kingpins nor Chinese Buddhist temples. Something new, if you want to believe that.

* * *

But now back to the election of 2000: the whole pointless fuss over the Florida ballot recount was intended to provide an excuse to discredit and discard the existing punch-card system and substitute in its place the new electronic "touch-screen" machines, which not only do not have any "paper-trail" whereby the vote can be verified, but even worse, the manufacturer and the programmers of the machines can collaborate so as to give a false outcome to the voting. This will be the end of honest elections. Should the 2004 elections prove to be a complete unverifiable mess, we should not tolerate a Supreme Court decision to allow Bush to stay in office "until it is all clarified". (Weeks? Months? Years?) ... because his people chose the new machines and caused the mess. Ipso facto, he did it (cui bono).

CHAPTER III

How the Secret Empire started the American Civil War

The effort of the Secret Empire to divide Americans against each other goes on continuously. One of their greatest efforts to divide us was the Civil War, which was promoted largely by the Secret Empire.

The Secret Empire was probably the decisive influence in causing the American Civil War. It was able to encourage the secessionist firebrands in the South from several apparently-separate sources of support, which in reality were all secretly coordinated by the Secret Empire in London.

This was possible because nobody at that time dreamed that Napoleon III, the Emperor of the French, was actually a Secret Empire puppet, boosted into power by Secret Empire supporters in London, including the Rothschild interests. Nor was it known that a powerful hidden American Jewish conspiracy based in Charleston, South Carolina, was agitating effectively for secession. In 1843 the secret B'nai B'rith society had been founded in Charleston, South Carolina, by a small group of slave-owning Jews calling themselves "the Sons of the Covenant". They followed Cabalistic doctrine and practices. By 1900 the B'nai B'rith had expanded from its secret origin in Charleston, South Carolina, to 267 lodges around the world.

The slave trade had been a Jewish monopoly for hundreds of years. The Khazar Jews of Russia had been famous for supplying white Slav slaves to Muslim and Turk rulers in the Middle East and Mediterranean. This trade expanded westward throughout the Mediterranean, until in the 15-16 centuries the Mediterranean slave trade was a Jewish monopoly. With Portuguese colonization of the West Coast of Africa, the trade in African slaves for the Americas boomed in the experienced hands of the Portuguese Sephardic Jews. They also monopolized the new sugar business in Brazil ... until the Portuguese crown under the Braganza Kings re-conquered Brazil and brought in the Inquisition to deal with the Brazilian Jews.

In the second half of the 17th century Charleston had become perhaps the principal refuge of Jews fleeing from Brazil. The gentleman adventurers from Barbados who founded the new colony of the Carolinas were partners with the "Lords Proprietors"

in London who granted the charter of the "Fundamental Constitutions of 1669" establishing the new colony in the Carolinas. Either some of the Barbados adventurers were Jewish, or were at least sympathetic to the plight of the refugees who had arrived in Barbados from Brazil. They had appealed to some of the sympathetic Lords Proprietors in London in behalf of the refugees. As a result "The Fundamental Constitutions of 1669" contained an unusual provision for freedom of religion for any people wishing to form a church ... any except Catholics. This was intended to include Jews and French Hugenots. This Constitution of 1669 was drafted by John Locke (who inspired many of the ideas of the Founding Fathers), then the Secretary to Anthony Ashley Cooper, one of the "Lords Proprietors".

By the beginning of the 18th century Charleston was the city with the largest number of Jews in North America. It was the cultural center of American Jewry. The Sephardic Jew Francis Salvador of Charleston was the first Jew elected to public office. Reform Judaism began here, introduced by journalist Isaac Harby. Most of its Sephardic Jews from Brazil were slave owners, and some, such as Moses Lindow, actually operated slave ships carrying slaves from Africa (1735-1775). The charter of the Carolina colony was the only colonial charter which specifically sanctioned slavery. It was also the only colonial charter to specify the right of Jews to equal treatment under the law.

It is no coincidence that Charleston, South Carolina, was also the headquarters of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, Southern Jurisdiction, which was the powerful popular political arm of the SE behind the South's drive for secession from the Union.

This Masonic Lodge had first been founded in 1801 by American Tories, British Scottish Rite Masons who had sided with the British during the revolution, but had been allowed to retain American citizenship afterwards and to keep their properties (under terms of the 1783 Treaty of Paris which ended the revolutionary war.) But many of them were still secretly dedicated to the SE objective of bringing the lost American colonies back under British rule. Forty-two years later some of their Jewish members would found the B'nai B'rith. Together with the Masonic secret army, the Knights of the Golden Circle, they led the Southern drive for secession from the Union.

It was therefore no coincidence that the most fiery secession-

ists were from Charleston, South Carolina: Robert B. Rhett (Sr. and Jr.), William L. Yancy, John C. Calhoun, U.S. Senators James Chesnut and James H. Hammond, Robert Barnwell, Christopher G. Menninger, Abraham Myers and hosts of lesser "fire-eaters". Many of them were of part-Jewish origin. South Carolina, the first state to secede, also started the war by attacking Fort Sumter in Charleston Harbor.

The objective of the Secret Empire in fomenting the Civil War was to destroy the example of free self-government represented by the U.S.A. The British had tried in 1812 to conquer the infant U.S. republic, and failed. Now the Secret Empire was trying a new strategy. They wanted the U.S. to split up into two smaller warring nations, which would be easier to re-conquer when the opportunities presented themselves. At the same time, they were investing heavily in both the North and the South to dominate each economically (and therefore politically) from inside.

Through their newspapers (i.e: Rhett's "Mercury" of Charleston) they fanned the fires of secession in the South. Through the French and British Embassies and trade agencies in Washington, they confided in Southern legislators that France and Britain would not only recognize the Confederacy, but would provide it war financing and unlimited supplies of the most modern arms. They even promised that ... if necessary ... France and Britain would intervene with troops to protect the new Confederacy. They expressed absolute confidence that the Lincoln administration would not resort to arms to force the Confederacy back into the Union, when they were facing a well-armed South backed up by the French and British Empires.

The Southern leaders knew that more than 80% of the trained and combat-tested army officers of the U.S. Army in the recent Mexican War had come from the South, and most would side with the Confederacy if it came to war. The majority of enlisted soldiers had also come from the South. The Mexican War had been much more popular in the South than in the North, and the South had a tradition of military service. The oldest son would inherit the family plantation and subsequent younger sons would often enlist in a military career.

Even before Lincoln's election, as the old Democratic Party split into Breckenridge (South) and Douglas (North) factions at the Democratic Party convention in the summer of 1860, southern leaders had been canvassing U.S. Army officers from the South, pres-

suring them to resign their Union commissions and "go south" to join the Confederate Army then being formed. Of course the U.S. War Department was able to gauge its loss of officers by the number of resignations, and it appreciated the fact that the majority of its best officers had "gone south". Clearly a decision to preserve the Union by force could risk military disaster.

The South selected Jefferson Davis as its first President because of his distinguished military background. He had been a much-decorated General in the Mexican War. And before that he had made an outstanding reputation commanding troops on the frontier. It was during his service on the frontier that he became acquainted with General Albert Pike, the outstanding Illuminati of his time, commander of the Knights of the Golden Circle, creator of the Ku Klux Klan and leader of the Masonic Satanists. He knew all the Generals in the Union Army personally ... the Generals he now invited to join the Confederate Army.

In addition to his conviction that the Confederacy could field a stronger army than the Union, he was also convinced that the Europeans, Britain and France, would not tolerate a Union blockade which would cut off supplies of cotton for their cotton mills. Their navies would intervene to break any blockade the Union might try to impose on the South. He had been promised confidentially by his good personal friend, Judah P. Benjamin, a Sephardic Jew from New Orleans, that the latest British and French arms would soon be shipped in unlimited quantities from Mexico to the Confederacy through Texas. When the French, British and Spanish landed expeditionary forces in Vera Cruz in 1861 Jeff Davis understood that they were there to set up the pipeline through which European arms would be supplied to the Confederacy, financed by the French Rothschilds. And other leading secessionist leaders assured him that the French and British were threatening Lincoln that they would enter the war on the side of the South if Lincoln insisted on trying to force the South back into the Union after it had seceded. If Lincoln did persist, the French and British would send troops from Mexico to help the Confederacy. The reason announced to the world for the British, French and Spanish armed intervention in Mexico was to force the new Mexican government of Benito Juarez to pay the loans incurred earlier by the military government which Juarez and the people of Mexico had just defeated and overthrown. They were the collection agent for the Rothschilds and the other European bankers.

That was what they said. But actually their SE purpose in Mexico was to assure that the South seceded successfully from the Union of the United States, and then to join it to a new slave-owning nation which would include Mexico, Central America and all of the Caribbean basin. This new nation would be the new headquarters and stronghold of the Secret Empire ... completely under its control.

The first step towards this was to bolster the confidence of the secessionist leaders in the South by assuring them that the French and British would indeed supply them all the guns they would need to fight the Union forces. The Rothschild agents in Mexico were to transport the guns up the east coast of Mexico and deliver them to another Rothschild agent in south Texas, Thomas W. House, who would deliver them to Confederate arsenals in Texas and New Orleans. This Thomas W. House was the uncle of Edward Mandel House, who later was the Secret Empire "controller" of President Woodrow Wilson before and during the First World War. The House family was of Jewish origin. The main base for Thomas House's gun smuggling operations was an inlet on a deserted piece of coast on the bay south of today's Corpus Christi, north of the mouth of the Rio Grande. This later became the King Ranch. Apparently Captain King had been one of House's lieutenants in the smuggling operation.

But in early 1862 House's gun smuggling became much more difficult when Admiral Farragut sailed the Union fleet up the Mississippi and occupied New Orleans. It was still possible to smuggle small quantities of guns through the bayou country of South Louisiana and cross the Mississippi at night, but the volume of guns smuggled fell off dramatically. For a while a trickle of guns also went north through Texas by land, crossing the Red River, and then the Mississippi, until Union gunboats closed the Mississippi at Vicksburg.

Starting early in the 19th Century the Secret Empire had set in motion its plan to divide the United States in half by the Civil War. It accelerated this plan after the failure of the British army to reconquer their lost American colony during the War of 1812. The headquarters of the SE in London sent out a team of powerful secret agents to New York. This team would soon go south to lead the southerners to secede from the Union. The team included many British Jews mostly from the British West Indies, from West Indian half-Jewish families which had been closely involved in the West

Indies sugar industry and its associated slave trade. Their slave-owning background made them natural allies of the Southern slave-owners.

Members of this SE team who became Southern secessionist leaders were John Quitman, later Governor of Mississippi, John Slidell, later U.S. Senator from Louisiana, Judah P. Benjamin, the eventual Confederate Secretary of State, Howell Cobb, U.S. Secretary of the Treasury, and Confederate General Albert Pike. Also sent from Germany to New York to work with them was August Belmont, a Jewish banker especially trained by the Frankfort house of Rothschild, a protege and earlier the constant traveling companion of Rothschild partner, Salomon Rothschild. Belmont (whose name at birth had originally been "Schönberg") was welcomed to New York by John Quitman, then top political assistant to Aaron Burr, boss of the New York Democratic Party machine, who trained Belmont in U.S. and New York politics and introduced him to the SE New York elite and their leading agents. Belmont later became boss of the New York Democratic Party machine. Belmont was also a very close friend of Judah P. Benjamin, who also became a U.S. Senator from Louisiana (like his mentor, John Slidell), and then Confederate Secretary of State. Belmont invested Rothschild millions in Yankee industry, which provided the arms which eventually crushed the Confederacy. John Quitman left New York for Mississippi with the secret power to command the Freemasons of the Deep South in his suitcase, which power eventually made him Governor of Mississippi. He also was commander of another secret society, an offshoot of the southern wing of the Masons, the Knights of the Golden Circle. The Knights of the GC were a pro-slavery secret society organized in the U.S. by two SE agents, two Englishmen named Killian Van Renssalaer, and Dr. George W. L. Bickley (also a reporter for the London Times). The Knights proposed to first conquer Mexico, and then Central America and then the whole Caribbean basin, including Colombia, Venezuela and the Guyanas, to create a vast slave-owning plantation nation for the Secret Empire. If the rest of the U.S. didn't go along with their plan, they intended for the South to secede from the Union.

The Knights of the Golden Circle and the southern Freemasons were behind the agitation which led to the U.S. war with Mexico in 1847-48. John Quitman (who had been appointed a U.S. Army General by President Polk) became the Military Governor of

Mexico City, virtual dictator over the corpse of Mexico. He advised President Polk to annex all of Mexico onto the United States.

But the Republicans of the North had objected to the war against Mexico as a war of naked aggression waged by slave owners for the purpose of extending slavery. They would only agree to the annexation of a northern strip of Mexico between Texas and California (which became New Mexico and Arizona).

John Quitman left Mexico City after the surrender of the Mexican army and traveled to Charleston, South Carolina, where he was welcomed like a conquering hero. It was a gala occasion for which all of Charleston turned out to celebrate. The Charleston bankers and leaders of the B'nai B'rith, the Knights of the Golden Circle and the Freemasons knew what the people of Charleston did not know: that the victory over Mexico prepared the way for the next step, the secession of the South from the Union. In Charleston Quitman was crowned "Sovereign Grand Inspector General" of Scottish Rite Freemasonry and appointed to head the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite, Southern Jurisdiction.

The British Crown decided that it could reduce its political risk by leaving the Mexican invasion entirely in the hands of Napoleon III. They had become slightly apprehensive after their bluff to back down Lincoln and the Union had failed and the Union had been committed to Civil War to force the South back into the Union. But what really panicked them was the response of the Russian Czar, Alexander II, to an appeal for help from U.S. President Lincoln. The Czar knew that the British and the French were planning to intervene in the American Civil War by sending troops from Mexico and Canada to help the Confederacy. So he sent an appeal to all the other capitals of Europe asking for the Concert of Europe to assemble to consider action against Britain and France for threatening world peace by their planned aggression against the United States. And he sent two Russian fleets to aid the American fleet. The Concert of Europe was the assembly of European states set up after the Napoleonic wars to keep peace in Europe. It continued to function right up until 1897, when the British fleet began taking unilateral aggressive actions against the German fleet, which created tensions which eventually led directly to World War I.

The British feared that such publicity about Britain's support for slavery in America would not only cause resentment in Britain's

African, Indian and Asian colonies, but also in politics at home in England.

The British and the Spanish decided to settle for partial payment of the Mexican debt and sailed away from Vera Cruz in April 1862, leaving the French to continue with their crazy dream of putting a French puppet "Emperor" on the throne of a new "Mexican Empire".

The "Mexican Empire" fantasy was mainly the idea of Napoleon III's Spanish wife, the "Empress" Eugenie, probably urged on by her old friend and lover, Jose Manuel Hidalgo. General Juan Prim, the Spanish dictator, was interested enough to join in the debt-collection expedition, but sensibly had no enthusiasm for trying to set up a European monarchy in Mexico. The Spanish nobility hated the Americans, holding them and their ideas about self-government responsible for the decline of the Spanish Empire in the Americas. But they did not relish a possible confrontation with them.

Both Eugenie and Napoleon III often expressed their contempt for the Americans and their ability as warriors. But when the American Civil War ended and the U.S. government told the French to leave, they left immediately.

Napoleon III and his Empress Eugenie reflected the opinions of the Secret Empire in London. When he (Louis Napoleon, nephew-by-marriage of the great Napoleon Bonaparte) had been living in London prior to his return to France during the French Revolution of 1848, he had been supported, feted and adopted by the leaders of the Secret Empire, Lord Grey, Benjamin Disraeli, the Duke of Wellington, Lord Rothschild, Lord Blessington and all the Secret Empire circle around the British throne. He frequently was entertained at Gore House.

When he returned to France in 1848, his political career was financed by his English friends, who provided the campaign funds which eventually made him Emperor of the Second Empire. Earlier elected President of France, he had destroyed the French Republic, replacing it with the Second Empire. The Secret Empire always prefers Kings to Republics, aristocracy to commoners.

As Emperor of the French he served the interests of the Secret Empire in Italy, first sending French troops to stop Garibaldi and Mazzini from taking Rome and declaring an Italian Republic. Later he again sent French troops into Italy to help the King of

Savoy, Vittorio Emanuele, an ally of the British Crown, gain the Crown of all Italy.

Throughout his career Napoleon III was supported and financed by the Rothschilds. When he presented his Empress-to-be to the French court, the Countess Eugenie de Montijo, Eugenie entered the assembled court gala on the arm of her good friend and mentor, the Baron James de Rothschild. The most powerful minister of the French Imperial Court was Achille Fould, who served first as Minister of Finance and later as Prime Minister. Achille Fould was a Jew, who previous to entering Imperial service had worked his whole life for the Rothschild interests. Napoleon III and Eugenie were married in a civil ceremony performed by Achille Fould.

During the two decades France was ruled by Napoleon III the Rothschilds shamelessly looted the French economy under the protection of their puppet "Emperor". Fraudulent securities were issued wholesale in France during the 1850s. During the years 1854-5 four hundred fifty-seven new companies were formed in France with a combined total capital of over a billion francs, and all began issuing stock on the market. Investor losses in fraudulent stock issues were so great that in 1856 the government was obliged to temporarily prohibit the issuing of further stock. The Credit Mobilier fraud was run by the Pereire family, Spanish Sephardic Jews connected to the Rothschild interests.

The fall of the Second Empire was accompanied by massive fraud of investors. The Rothschild Paribas Bank (Banque de Paris et les Payes Bas) the largest in France, financed many of the fraudulent issues, synchronized with banks controlled by the Rothschild cousins, Rene Mayer and Horace Findley. Forty families (most related to the Rothschilds) controlled the ten largest French banks as well as the French Central Bank.

This was also the era when Jewish-controlled companies based in France built railroads all across Europe (including Germany). The American Harriman family (of Presidential Candidate and Governor "Honest Ave" Averill Harriman) who built the first railroads across the North American continent to the Pacific, were from the French Rothschild railroad trust.

Napoleon III and his Empress Eugenie had an almost pathetic respect for the British Crown. They went to London eagerly to be presented to Queen Victoria, and returned whenever they could wan-

gle an invitation. Eugenie formed a close and affectionate bond with the Queen and even went to Scotland with her, without her husband. When Eugenie's beloved sister, Paca, died the desolate Eugenie again fled to Scotland to be comforted by Queen Victoria.

During the rest of the American Civil War the British Crown (and the British Secret Empire) maintained a low, neutral profile, content to let their French Imperial catspaw do their dirty work for them, not only in Mexico, but also in Washington, D.C.

It was the French Ambassador in Washington and various officers of the French Embassy who assured the two Senators from South Carolina, Chesnut and Hammond, in 1860 that the French and the British would recognize the Confederacy if the Southern States seceded from the Union, and hinted that the two European Empires would supply arms to the Confederacy and perhaps even back them up with Imperial troops. The two fire-breathing Senators from South Carolina reported this encouraging news to their fellow secessionists down south and resigned from the U.S. Senate. The French Embassy reported the same attitudes to the fiery secessionist Louis T. Wigfall, who duly passed the good news on south.

Southern prospects of continuing to market their cotton in Europe despite a Union blockade seemed to improve in the Spring of 1861 when the Charleston, South Carolina, cotton exporting firm of Fraser, Trenbolm and company reported confidentially that ten new, fast, heavily-armed giant East India merchantment were available for sale to the Confederacy. Financing might be available in Paris, it was hinted. The Union fleet would have a major problem trying to stop such formidable ships from running the blockade. It was only after the decision was made to secede that it was discovered that the essential financing was not available to the cash-strapped Confederacy after all. The Secret Empire bankers don't take bad risks.

The families of the principals of Fraser and Trenblom had earlier had links to the slave trade in the Caribbean and for generations they had done business with the British West Indies Company in London. Its principals were members of both the Southern Jurisdiction Masonic Lodge and the B'nai B'rith. So we should not have been surprised to see them doing the Secret Empire's bidding.

The trade in Southern cotton was tied into the Indian "China Opium Trade". The same wealthy British owned the East India merchantmen which carried the cheap British cotton goods produced in

Britain to India (Britain's principal market for cotton goods) and which then carried Bengal opium to China and then Chinese and Indian tea back to Britain.

* * *

The Dutch Jews of the Dutch West Indies Company who had become wealthy in Brazil in the sugar business fled to the Caribbean with their slaves and sugarcane cuttings when the Braganza Kings of Portugal reclaimed Brazil for Portugal in the middle of the 17th century (and brought the Inquisition to Brazil with them). (See Secret Empire, Part I, Chapter XII.)

John A. Quitman's grandfather had been Governor of the Dutch island slave center of Curacao. He was of Dutch Jewish descent. His ancestors had been in the Brazilian sugar trade. He was descended from generations of Dutch West Indies Company officials.

John A. Quitman was born in New York city in the early 1800s where his father's family had fled when the slave rebellions devastated the Caribbean islands. In 1830 young John A. Quitman was sent by the Secret Empire to Mississippi to organize the political movement which would push for Southern secession. He was in charge of the Scottish Rite Masons in Mississippi, which would be his power base. He was also commander of the Knights of the Golden Circle for several states bordering on Mississippi. He used both organizations to agitate for the war against Mexico during the late 1840s. The victory of the United States over Mexico in 1848-49 was also a signal victory for the Golden Circle, which had proposed to join the American slave owning South with conquered Mexico, and thereafter to conquer Central America, the Caribbean countries of northern South America and the islands of the Caribbean and thus to create a slave owning plantation economy enclosing the whole Caribbean basin. Of course to do this, the U.S. South would have to secede from the United States. The Knights of the Golden Circle had not only created and led the popular agitation for the war against Mexico, they had also staffed and run the war. Most of the officers of the U.S. Army which conquered Mexico had been southern leaders of the Golden Circle. And most of the troops in that U.S. army had been poor southerners recruited by the Knights of the Golden Circle.

In late 1849 General Quitman summoned a meeting of secessionists from all over the South. They passed a resolution to call a formal convention in Nashville of representatives from all over the Southern states the following June to begin the process of secession from the Union. In January 1850 Quitman became Governor of Mississippi. He presided over the Nashville secession convention from June 3rd to 12th, at which Nine Southern states proclaimed their support for slavery.

The question of the status of the territories recently conquered from Mexico as regarded ownership of slaves was being hotly debated at this time. Texas was pro-slavery. But the question of opinion regarding slavery in the new territories west of Texas was dubious. However the opinion of the citizens of New Mexico, just to the west of Texas, was not in any doubt whatsoever. Northerners had been flooding down the Santa Fe trail into New Mexico. They were adamantly opposed to slavery. General Quitman organized a volunteer army in Texas to invade the territory of New Mexico on behalf of the slave owners. The Knights of the Golden Circle were the principal recruiters for Quitman's army. But meanwhile General Zachary Taylor, the hero of the Mexican War, had been elected President. He was against extending slavery into the newly-conquered territories. And he was especially opposed to freebooters using private armies within the territories of the United States to impose their will by force. He sent messages to Santa Fe authorizing them to resist the invaders from Texas in the name of the United States, and promised them Federal aid. He also sent an order to General Quitman to disband his army of adventurers or face a courts-martial. A number of companies of Quitman's volunteers chose to invade New Mexico anyway, and were handily defeated by a hastily-organized militia of Santa Fe citizens. Quitman later claimed they had already moved out for New Mexico before he received the President's order to disband them.

President Taylor was determined to stop Quitman and the pro-slavery forces from causing the South to secede from the Union. On June 21, 1850, nine days after the Nashville secession convention, Governor Quitman was indicted by a Federal Grand Jury for violation of U.S. Neutrality Laws. The charges had resulted from still another criminal aggression by the Golden Circle. The Secret Empire had planned that the Golden Circle's slave-owning empire in the Caribbean would be centered on Cuba, and that Havana would

be its capital.

The Secret Empire in London had financed a large freebooter expedition of mercenaries intended to land secretly in Havana and seize the city before its Spanish garrison knew what was underway. Governor Quitman and the Knights of the Golden Circle had recruited some 50,000 southern adventurers for the expedition. But the sailing of the ships carrying the concealed mercenaries to Cuba had not been well-coordinated. Most had been delayed. But one ship, the Black Warrior, under the command of Captain James D. Bulloch, arrived early in Havana with its holds full of concealed mercenaries. Somehow Spanish officials in Havana had caught wind of suspicious activities and had discovered the concealed mercenaries. Captain Bulloch, his crew and the mercenaries were all arrested. The Spanish authorities quickly understood that they had to be part of a larger conspiracy, and they closed Havana harbor to incoming vessels. The garrison of El Morro at the entrance to the harbor was alerted and ordered to sink any vessel attempting to enter. In order to resist the invasion of the Knights, Cuban authorities armed the black field workers.

President Taylor was furious at Quitman for his part in both illegal expeditions. On July 3, two weeks after indicting Quitman, President Taylor swore publicly to hang such traitors who were being arrested in rebellion against the Union. The next day the President fell sick, vomited black vomit and died. Rumors of poison immediately ran around the capital. But powerful insiders around the President immediately took charge. No serious investigation was made into the sudden death of a U.S. President who had appeared vigorous and healthy just the day before. The prosecution of Quitman was delayed and finally the charges against him were dropped. The U. S. Attorney General had hired private attorney (and Rothschild agent) Judah P. Benjamin of New Orleans to prosecute the case, which had been prosecuted so ineptly that the confused jury hanged themselves, instead of the accused Quitman.

The following summer (of 1851) Quitman and his good friend, Jefferson Davis (fellow Mississippian and future President of the Confederacy), went up together to Massachusetts to confer with another powerful Secret Empire political leader, Caleb Cushing, a Boston aristocrat who headed the councils of the Boston opium and slave-trading families. Cushing had also been a major promoter of the Mexican War. Together the three of them agreed to nominate

General Franklin Pierce to be Democratic Party nominee for President in 1952. Pierce had been another prominent promoter of the Mexican War ... obviously one of the Golden Circle leaders. Everyone was surprised when the Democratic Party nominated the unknown Franklin Pierce. Even more amazing was how easily unknown candidate Pierce won the election. But inasmuch as his campaign was financed by the top Rothschild agent in America, August Belmont (the boss of the New York city Democratic Party), and his campaign was managed by Caleb Cushing himself, it is obvious that he had all the Secret Empire organizations behind him ... the Freemasons, the Knights of the Golden Circle and the B'nai B'rith. How could he lose?

Franklin Pierce, the 14th President of the United States, appointed Caleb Cushing as Attorney General; Jefferson Davis became Secretary of War; and Rothschild banker August Belmont became Ambassador to the Netherlands. Scottish Rite Masons and Knights of the Golden Circle took leading positions all through the Pierce administration. The Secret Empire was in the saddle.

Why did Jeff Davis and John Quitman travel to see Caleb Cushing in the summer of 1851? What made them believe Cushing would cooperate with them?

Cushing, the "Essex Junto" and the Brahmins of Boston and Connecticut were all descended from the same families who had been part of the slave trading, sugar-growing Sephardic planters from the Caribbean, whose ancestors had fled from Brazil (and the Inquisition) when the Braganza kings retook Brazil ... just like the ancestors of Quitman, Benjamin P. Judah, August Schönberg, Bulloch, the Rhetts and the other leaders of the Golden Circle and the other successionists. They had fled from their Caribbean plantations when the slave revolts broke out, and then new U.S. laws prohibiting slavery had prevented them from going back into slaving.

However new opportunities had opened up for them in the China Opium Trade through their old sponsor from Brazil and the Caribbean, the British East India Company. Under the leadership of Thomas Handasyd Perkins (of Newburyport, Mass., home of the Tory "Essex Junto") the "North Shore" aristocracy was formed as Cabots, Lowells, Forbes, Cushings, Sturgis, Higginsons married into the opium-wealthy Perkins family. Many engaged in the China Opium Trade themselves.

Samuel and William H. Russell, early partners with Perkins

in the opium trade, bought out the Perkins family in the 1820-1830s. They were from Middleton Connecticut, members of the Tory group who in 1815 had hosted the notorious Hartford Convention to rally support for returning to British rule. Under Russell management after 1830, Massachusetts families Sturgis, Forbes, Delano and Coolidge joined the opium trade, together with Alsops, Edwards and Pierponts from Connecticut and the Lowes from New York, all becoming millionaires as a result. The partly Jewish leaders of the Knights of the Golden Circle knew the ancient Caribbean family link to the Brahmins of Boston and Connecticut ... of who Caleb Cushing was the political leader. That is why Quitman and Davis went to see Caleb Cushing.

* * *

Notice how all the principal SE players in the political manipulations pushing the U.S. towards Civil War knew each other well and depended on each other to make their manipulations succeed. They were, as always, a very small number. But with a SE program to follow, all working together, and having unlimited SE money available, they were able to move a mighty nation towards the brink of disaster.

* * *

August Belmont (Schönberg), the Rothschild banking prodigy, was a key figure in many respects. He was the Rothschild expert on Cuba (which was intended to become the capital of the Golden Circle empire.) He was trained by John Slidell in politics in New York from the minute he got off the boat (in the Aaron Burr N.Y. political school). He married Slidell's niece. He was also a close friend of Judah P. Benjamin, despite Benjamin being based in New Orleans and Belmont in New York. While Benjamin was in Washington as a Senator from Louisiana, he spent much of his time in New York with Belmont and the N.Y. bankers and SE power brokers. Note that Benjamin was a Jew from the West Indies with old family ties to the slave trade and the Jewish sugar planters who originated from Brazil ... and Belmont was the Rothschild expert on Cuba and the regional Caribbean sugar business. Both Belmont and Benjamin had been schooled in politics and introduced to the key SE

political figures by John Slidell, SE Britisher from New York who had also become a Senator from Louisiana. Slidell schooled Belmont in New York and later Benjamin in New Orleans.

Slidell was also obviously a trusted SE insider. He became the object of great publicity early in the Civil War when on November 8, 1861 he and the Confederate Ambassador to England, James M. Mason (formerly a U. S. Senator from Virginia) together with two other Confederate agents, were detained on the high seas by an American warship while enroute to England on a British merchant vessel. Slidell was carrying papers by which he had been appointed the Confederate Ambassador to France. Captain Wilkes of the American warship removed the four Confederates and took them to Boston, where they were imprisoned in Fort Warren. The British merchantman continued on its way. The British government reacted with maximum indignation, demanding the immediate return of the four Confederates ... otherwise, they made veiled threats of war. Inasmuch as the U. S. Congress had voted their thanks to Captain Wilkes and there had been much public jubilation over the feat of capturing the Confederate Ambassadors, it would have been extremely humiliating for the United States to have buckled under to those British threats ... threats from their old enemy whom they had defeated twice, once during the American Revolution and then during the War of 1812.

And yet Lincoln's government did just that. They handed the four Confederates back to the British. Lincoln had never been impressed by the British before. Nor had he been intimidated by Confederate swagger, nor by tough talk by politicians. Why did he do it?

It appears that he feared that the British and the French might do what they had been threatening to do ... that they might use the Trent incident as an excuse to send troops to help the Confederacy, which had won all the battles up to that point. Could the Union have survived that? If the Confederacy together with Britain and France, had crushed the Union, its remnants would have been easy prey for British armies out of Canada. The United States could have ceased to exist. Whatever the British intentions, they displayed a very large concern for John Slidell at that time.

Later in Paris Slidell allied himself personally with the powerful SE Jewish banker Baron Emil Erlanger, who married Slidell's daughter, Matilde. Baron Erlanger floated a series of war bond

issues for the Confederacy. He was the principal financier of the Confederate war effort. He was close to the Rothschild interests, especially to the London Rothschild branch. He was also a power in British Freemasonry.

August Belmont's banking activities in New York reflect the objectives of the Secret Empire during the period leading up to the Civil War and during it. The SE had started laying the groundwork for Southern secession decades before the Civil War. Belmont used Rothschild funds to finance the Freemasons, the Knights of the Golden Circle and the Confederate spy system in the North, as well as the 1852 Franklin Pierce Presidential campaign and the New York Democratic Party. It was the New York Democratic Party's stand for Douglas in the 1860 Democratic Party convention which split the Party and led the South to elect to secede.

It seems contradictory (after having encouraged secession) that through Belmont the Rothschild's and the other European bankers invested vast amounts of money in war industries in the North during the Civil War. It was that heavy industry which produced the armaments which defeated the Confederacy.

But the answer is that it was not just contradictory. It was a complete reversal of policy by the Secret Empire. After the British and French failed to make Lincoln and the North back down and accept the secession by the South, the British began to fear bad press in Britain (and the Empire) for backing slavery against the U. S., the leading exponent of freedom and self-government. So they pulled out of Mexico, sensing that Napoleon III had enough rashness for both of them

But what had brought the British SE to make this complete reversal of course was the threat of intervention by the Russian Czar, Alexander II.

Abraham Lincoln had appealed to the Czar for help against the British threat to intervene on the side of the Confederacy in the American Civil War. The Czar had asked all the capitals of the principal European nations to meet to discuss the threat to world peace posed by possible British-French aggression against the United States.

This could have led to action by the Concert of Europe against Britain and France. The Concert of Europe had evolved after the Napoleonic Wars as a sort of European League of Nations dedicated to keeping peace in Europe. It had worked well until then, and

continued to command respect in Europe up until 1896. The Czar also sent two Russian fleets to America to support the Union against the Confederacy, one to New York and one to San Francisco.

The timing of the Czar's support could well have saved the United States from defeat and dismemberment. It caused the British and French to hesitate about intervention just at the time that the Confederacy seemed about to be victorious, having won almost all the major battles up to that time. Just weeks later the Union won the decisive battle at Gettysburg, followed by the severing of the Confederacy from its western states and supply lines by the fall of Vicksburg. From there on it was Union victories all the way. The Union was saved and the Confederacy lost.

The Romanov Czars of Russia had long been admirers of the United States and advocates of self-government. Some twenty years earlier Czar Nicolas I had issued a decree urging his land-owning nobility to free their serfs. Czar Alexander II had decreed the emancipation of all Russian serfs on February 19, 1861. This act had inspired President Lincoln to issue the Emancipation Proclamation months after the Civil War was already underway. He did it principally because he realized that because of these dramatic examples of ending slavery in Russia and America, it would be not only embarrassing, but also dangerous for the British to intervene on the side of slavery. The peoples of Asia, India and Africa in the British colonies would take a poor view of British intentions thereafter.

The British rejected all possibilities of direct military intervention against the Union after the Russian ultimatum. The Secret Empire in London then decided to accelerate their alternate plan for taking over the United States (which had already been underway for years). They would buy it. Under the guidance of August Belmont and their other New York bankers, they extended their investments in America into railroads (which the Rothschilds already dominated in Europe), steel-making, manufacturing and banking.

The Jewish bankers of Ashkenasi ancestry in Central Europe were angered by Czar Alexander II's emancipation of the Russian serfs. They realized that he now understood what they were up to with their ongoing anti-Czarist agitation and propaganda in Russia. He had decided that the Romanov Czars must compete for the hearts and minds of the Russian people against the Ashkenasi Jews' plan to seize Russia by popular revolution. He could ruin everything. So they murdered him. In 1917 they would finally achieve their goal,

though they would murder another Russian Czar, Nicholas II, in the process.

* * *

The key components of the Secret Empire were all clearly represented in the various organizations which united to push the South into secession and the Civil War which resulted. British Freemasons founded the Charleston-based Southern Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite ... members of which later founded the B'nai B'rith in Charleston. Amongst the founders of the Charleston Southern Jurisdiction Masonic lodge were many prominent Jews: Isaac Da Costa, Moses Peixotto, Israel DeLieben, Moses Levi, Isaac Held ... etc. Many of these were descended from Sephardic Jews who had been slave owners or slave traders in Brazil and the Caribbean. The Jews of the Caribbean slave trade had all had links to British Freemasonry and to the British Crown. The Southern Jurisdiction Masonic Lodge in Charleston had been chartered directly by British Freemasonry in London, not by the existing New England Masonic Lodges, which had first been chartered over a century earlier.

The normal procedure is for existing Masonic Lodges to charter any new lodges in the same country. But the fact that the Southern Jurisdiction Lodge in Charleston was chartered directly out of England shows that the British Masons chartering the new Charleston lodge regarded it as being in another country different from the earlier New England lodges. Even then, when they chartered the Charleston lodge in 1843 they were anticipating that the Confederate States of America would become a new country, separate from the United States.

But neither did the SE give up their attempt to take over political control here in the United States. The Knights of the Golden Circle did not just quietly disband and go home after the Civil War. They metamorphosed into the Ku Klux Klan. The Greek word "kuklos" means "circle". Golden Circle, in this case.

In the spring of 1867 a small group of former Confederate Generals, including Generals Albert Pike and Nathan B. Forrest, met secretly at the Maxwell House Hotel in Nashville, Tennessee, to form the KKK. Pike was the brains and the organizer. He was also the one with British Secret Empire connections through Canada and

through his two Georgian partners, Robert Toombs and James Bulloch, who also had close links to the B'nai B'rith in Charleston, South Carolina, and were also British citizens.

James Bulloch was the Knight of the Golden Circle who had been arrested by the authorities in Havana when he had sailed in on the "Black Warrior" with its hold full of Golden Circle mercenaries, thus drawing President Zachary Taylor's anger down on his boss John Quitman. He was also the person who later "ghostwrote" the book on naval history for his nephew, Teddy Roosevelt, which gave Teddy the undeserved reputation as a naval expert historian and intellectual. .James Bulloch had also been Judah P. Benjamin's spy-master in London, and was in charge of weapons procurement in Europe for the Confederacy

When Teddy became President of the United States he authorized a statue of General Albert Pike to be erected in Washington just weeks after his inauguration. By coincidence President Theodore Roosevelt also achieved two major Secret Empire objectives: he liberated Cuba from Spain, and he humiliated Czarist Russia by the Treaty of Portsmouth (New Hampshire) after the Russo-Japanese War in 1905

These many connections between the Roosevelt family and the Secret Empire (and Knights of the Golden Circle)make it clear that it was the SE which sent the eastern European Jew who assassinated President William McKinley in 1901, thus making Teddy Roosevelt President of the United States. SE fingerprints are everywhere.

The Roosevelt family fortune had derived from the China Opium Trade, a Secret Empire preserve. Teddy's uncle (and FDR's grandfather), William Delano, a SE descendant of Sephardic Jews, was one of the few Americans allowed to participate in the fabulously-profitable China Opium Trade.

Teddy's first cousin, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, became President of the United States with mysterious support from the Solid South. Did the ghosts of the Knights of the Golden Circle ride in his campaign?

Then FDR manipulated the United States into the Second World War, which put the Secret Empire in control of the world.

In Part I of "The Secret Empire" we described how FDR goaded, insulted and tempted Japan into attacking Pearl Harbor. Since then we have discovered that he did much more than that to

bring on the Japanese attack.

FDR earlier in 1941 had communicated in top secret code to various trusted ambassadors and foreign allies his plan for an American sneak surprise attack on Japan. The code he used was known to the Japanese, who had intercepted them. It had probably been intentionally "leaked" to the Japs, or they knew the Japs had broken those codes. In any case the Japanese decided that they had to beat the Americans to the punch. It is doubtful that plans for such an American sneak attack were ever made in any seriousness, but probably were only created to panic the Japanese into a pre-emptive attack. Japanese-American researcher, Toshihiro Minohara, discovered the files amongst records in the U.S. National Archives at College Park, Maryland, after they were declassified by the CIA in 1996.

Thoughtful observers had always wondered why the Japs had taken on so much larger and more powerful a nation as the U.S., even though goaded and tempted by FDR

Obviously our political system would not have allowed any President to order a surprise attack on another nation without Congressional approval. Our military would not have accepted such illegal orders. The fact that FDR's lieutenant in setting up that plan turned out to be Lachlan Curie, shows it was phony. Curie was later exposed by Sen. Joe McCarthy to be one of the Communist traitors in the State Department. And the involvement of Owen Lattimore and the Institute of Pacific Relations proves that it was a SE deception.

* * *

John Wilkes Booth, the assassin of President Abraham Lincoln, had been a longtime friend of a number of the top Jewish leaders of the B'nai B'rith. One of them, Simon Wolf (the Washington attorney for the B'nai B'rith all during the Civil War) had earlier been arrested by the Washington police as a Confederate spy, gun runner and charged as agent for a Confederate spy agency, which they named as being the B'nai B'rith. Wolf was also the head of the International B'nai B'rith for many years. Wolf had been a longtime friend of Booth. They had acted together in amateur theater productions in Cleveland and the same day Booth assassinated President Lincoln, Wolf and Booth had had lunch and drinks togeth-

er at the Willard Hotel. Another Jewish friend of Booth's was Moses Peixotto, one of the Founders of the B'nai B'rith. Union General Ulysses S. Grant also identified the B'nai B'rith as a Confederate spy agency. When he took Command of the Union Armies in the West, one of the first things he did was issue Order #11, which expelled all Jews from his military district within 24 hours.

The Confederate spy organization in the North was run by Judah P. Benjamin, former U.S. Senator and Confederate Secretary of State during the Civil War, who was Jewish and a leading member of B'nai B'rith. He was later charged with complicity in the Lincoln assassination. After the Confederacy surrendered, Benjamin fled to England, where he practiced law, socialized with many of the wealthiest and most-influential members of British society and continued to plot against the United States. In these plots he worked with Baron Pollock, a Jewish agent of the Rothschild interests, and with his old friends from Charleston, South Carolina, former Confederate agents James Bulloch and Robert Toombs. Bulloch was the uncle of Teddy Roosevelt, for whom he ghost-wrote a naval history which was published under TR's name. He had also been the captain of the Black Warrior, which he had sailed into Havana harbor when John Quitman tried to seize Havana by surprise with an army of Knights of the Golden Circle.

Judah P. Benjamin had powerful protectors when he was staying in England after the Civil War. When the U.S. government charged him with complicity in the Lincoln assassination and asked the British government to cooperate in extraditing and trying him, they were unable to get British cooperation. The head of British Freemasonry was then Prime Minister Lord Palmerston, who together with Lord Pollock, blocked U.S. action against Benjamin.

Before the Lincoln assassination at the Ford Theater by John Wilkes Booth, the Pinkerton Agency, then the Union's intelligence agency, had reported to the White House (and the government) that an extensive plot to assassinate Lincoln was being organized by a former gun-runner from Texas (and Rothschild agent), Thomas W. House. After the assassination it was determined that some of House's associates which the Pinkerton men had been watching were also associates of John Wilkes Booth. But the Pinkerton investigation ended inconclusively. Why?

It seems incredible that "Colonel" Edward Mandel House, the nephew of Thomas W. House was able to exercise such influence

over another American President, Woodrow Wilson, almost a half a century later, without the press and government intelligence agencies raising a row about his uncle's earlier activities during the Civil War. Could that have been because the press and the government intelligence agencies were also controlled by the Secret Empire?

Col. Edward Mandel House worked with Secretary of State Robert Lansing to pressure and manipulate the United States into World War I, the Secret Empire's primary objective in the first decades of the 20th century. One of the methods used to pressure President Woodrow Wilson was blackmail. Wilson had won the Presidential elections of 1916 on the platform "he kept us out of war!" But after the elections he urged war against Germany. He was threatened that if he did not, an earlier love affair would be exposed in the press. Robert Lansing was the uncle of the Dulles brothers, John Foster Dulles, Secretary of State under Secret Empire President Eisenhower, and Allen Dulles, the "eminence gris" who organized the CIA for the Secret Empire under Truman and Eisenhower, (together with Secret Empire mystery man Walter Bedell Smith).

Once we understand the power of the Secret Empire within the American government, we should not be surprised that Secret Empire agents like House (uncle and nephew) can exert such monstrous influence in our nation's affairs without the American public knowing anything about it. They lead us by the nose from slaughter to slaughter ... from war to war ... without our having any idea that they are using us just like a herd of cattle.

But wait. That is not the end of the story about Secret Empire involvement in the American Civil War. Did the Secret Empire fail when their plans (to divide the new American republic into two halves) failed?

In the long- range perspective we see that they ended up with the Union's industry, railroads and banking in their hands. It is hard to think of that as a "failure".

As the Civil War was shaping up, the father of J. Pierpont Morgan and his partner George Peabody were energetically raising funds in Europe with Rothschild backing for development of industry in the North (the Union). And August Belmont (born Schönberg), a highly-trusted executive from the main Frankfurt office of the Rothschild bank, was based in New York, where he employed not only Rothschild funds, but funds raised from all over

the Jewish international banking system to supply the Union with a major part of the financing for the war. It was this investment in heavy industry in the North which gave the Union the industrial muscle to crush the Confederacy. But it also gave the Secret Empire control of the economy of the United States.

Could this have been the real objective of the Secret Empire in fomenting the Civil War? Was it necessary to goad, trick and encourage the South into secession in order to create an emergency, under cover of which war emergency the Rothschilds and the Secret Empire bought control of the American economy? Many well-informed experts have claimed that Morgan was really just a front for Rothschild interests.

A few pages earlier we described how two members of the House family both played roles in drawing the United States into two major wars. Thomas W. House made the SE promise to supply the Confederacy with unlimited arms seem a reality to Jefferson Davis, spurring him on to disastrous secession from the Union. His nephew, Col. Edward Mandel House, successfully pressured President Woodrow Wilson into leading the U. S. into World War I.

Another famous SE family reaped the financial benefits of those two wars for the Secret Empire. As mentioned on the previous page, John Pierpont Morgan's father had been in London during the years running up to the Civil War. He and his partner, George Peabody had been raising funds in London for heavy industry in America, the heavy industry which provided the vast armaments with which the North crushed the South's secession from the Union.

Young John Pierpont Morgan worked in the London office of his father's bank, where he learned international banking and met the international bankers, his father's Rothschild associates.

He also attended the University of Göttingen, the same German university attended by Alfred Milner (the General Manager of the Secret Empire), Lord George J. Goschen, (President of the Bank of England and Chancellor of Oxford University and leader of the Cecil block in Parliament, SE wheel horse, the most powerful man in England) and many other top SE leaders. Göttingen had been founded and endowed by Prince William IX of Hesse (the same German Prince who hired out the Hessian army to British King George III to suppress the revolt of his American colonies). Prince William IX of Hesse was also the patron, partner and friend of Mayer Amschel Rothschild, the founder of the Rothschild banking

empire. Göttingen was also the place where the Bleichröder family had originated. Gerson Bleichröder was the Jewish banker (and good friend) of Otto von Bismarck, the Prussian Chancellor who unified Germany and created the German Empire. Bleichröder, who was really a front for Rothschild interests (like Morgan), financed Bismarck himself personally, as well as Prussia and its new German Empire. At Göttingen the future leaders of the SE met each other and learned the roles they were to play in the plans of the Secret Empire over the decades ahead. These plans were to be expedited in the future by associates organized amongst selected students at Oxford by Sir Alfred Milner.

In the years just preceding the outbreak of World War I John Pierpont Morgan, now the most powerful banking and financial figure in the world, spent most of his time in Europe between his house at Prince's Gate in London and Aix-les-Bains in France, where he was in regular conference with European banking leaders. Even his old railroad rival, Edward Henry Harriman, spent much of his last years hobnobbing with J. P. Morgan in Europe. James Stillman of the National City Bank came to Europe often to confer with Morgan. What was going on? Were they planning something big? Of course the "something big" which did break out shortly was World War I.

The role played in World War I by the banking house of J. P. Morgan was gigantic, dwarfing all the largest business deals ever made before. J. P. Morgan became the sole Allied purchasing agent in the U.S. for all allied supplies, armaments, munitions, everything (amounting to several billions of dollars). They had exclusives on the marketing of Allied war bonds in the U.S. (some $2 billion), on the sale of Allied-owned stocks and bonds of U.S. corporations ($2 billion) and on the receipt of Allied gold (well over a billion) sent to the U.S. J.P. Morgan controlled the U.S. Steel Corporation (the steel giant), the iron mines, International Harvester (machinery), General Electric and most of the major industries which would manufacture the armaments, munitions, trucks, railcars and locomotives and supplies for the Allied war effort. Edward R. Stettinius (soon to become a Morgan partner) was appointed to select the companies to fulfil the Allied war contracts. Morgan-controlled companies always got the lion's share. Late in World War II Stettinius would be selected as Secretary of State, succeeding Henry L. Stimson. Funny how the same names keep cropping up, always names associated with the SE

and its powerful agents ... such as Morgan and the Rothschilds.

The vast amount of money pouring into the United States from the Allies' war effort for armaments, munitions, equipment vehicles, etc. made a mockery of America's official neutrality and pushed American sympathy inexorably toward the Allied cause, and towards eventual American entry into the war. The sinking of the Lusitania by a German U-boat increased sympathy for the Allies. Americans did not know that Winston Churchill, the First Lord of the Admiralty, had intentionally guided the Lusitania into the periscope sights of the lurking U-boat.

All this happened despite the formal prohibition of the United States government. On August 14, 1914, when World War I was barely two weeks old, U.S. Secretary of State William Jennings Bryan wrote to the Morgan bank: "In the judgment of this government, loans by American bankers to any foreign nation at war are inconsistent with the true spirit of neutrality."

But as the war got underway the U.S. government undertook to finance it directly with government credit. By the end of the war the First World War had cost the U.S. government (tax payers) thirty two billions of dollars. The national public debt at the end of the war was 20 times larger than it had been when the U.S. entered the war. Financing U.S. government debt became a goldmine for the international bankers.

It seems that multiple separate influences were pushing the United States into World War I in 1916 and early 1917. But upon closer examination we notice that in all the key events there was a Jewish common denominator. Not only was Col. House Jewish ... not only were the war-profit-minded international bankers part of the Rothschild-dominated banking system ... but the secret deal struck between the World Zionist Organization and the British war cabinet in late 1916 was what accelerated the push towards American participation in the war. The American public was strongly against US involvement. But after the British war cabinet secretly promised the Zionists Palestine if they could manage to push the U.S. into the war on the side of the Allies, everything changed rapidly. The American press erupted into dozens of horrifying (but false) tales of German atrocities. President Wilson was personally pressured by his many influential Jewish friends, including Bernard Baruch and Supreme Court Chief Justice Brandeis. Just to make sure that the President didn't have any last-minute anti-war qualms,

SE agents blackmailed Wilson with the threat to expose an earlier amorous affair of his in the press if he should back down on his war commitment. Both the President and Congress were so throughly brainwashed that when the news broke that the British ship Sussex had been torpedoed and sank in the English Channel with the loss of a number of American lives, President Wilson was prepared to ask Congress to declare war on Germany, which he did on April 2, 1917. On April 6 Congress declared war. A few days later it was discovered that the Sussex had not been sunk and no American lives had been lost. But that news was ignored by the press as America geared up rapidly for war against Germany. The British war cabinet complied with its end of the secret bargain later in 1917 by issuing the Balfour Declaration stating that Britain would support a national home for the Jews in Palestine.

Within six months of declaring war the first units of American troops arrived in France. 4.7 million Americans were mobilized into uniform. 116,000 were killed and 204,000 were maimed for life. 320,000 casualties in all.

When President Franklin Roosevelt tricked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor in 1941, it was clear that he did it in order to bring the United States into the war against Germany. The Pearl Harbor attack followed a string of FDR warlike moves against Germany, all of which failed to provoke Germany into declaring war on the U.S. So it had to be done through the Japanese (who had a treaty with Germany, the Triple Alliance, or "Axis Pact", which obliged Germany to declare war on any nation at war with Japan).

But the World Jewish Federation had declared war against Germany long before 1941. They had declared "a holy war" against Germany in July 1933 at their meeting in Amsterdam, which included a world boycott on German products. When WJF President Samuel Untermeyer returned home afterwards from Amsterdam to New York he was welcomed back by a gathering of hundreds of New York Jews. The speech which he made to them was broadcast nationwide on CBS radio. In it he described the WJF Congress in Amsterdam and the decisions it made there, including the worldwide boycott on German products.

Before both American declarations of war ... in 1917 as well as 1941 ... the American public had clearly expressed their desire to stay out of the war going on in Europe. But in both cases Jewish influence on the President and Congress pushed America into the

war, overriding the will of the American people.

Now that Israeli influence has again pushed us into war, against Iraq for the 2nd time (as they did in 1990 in "Desert Storm"), we may well find ourselves at war not only with the Arab and Islamic worlds, but also with Russia. The present mood in Europe against American aggression in Iraq will certainly prevent any European countries from joining us, and could eventually result in most of Europe joining Russia against us.

* * *

The Secret Empire's favorite tactic (they have many) is the "fait accompli", which they spring on the unsuspecting public out of the blue by the use of "sleepers" they have trained years or decades earlier and placed in positions of power to await the signal to act in a way which produces an unexpected result, changing the world situation. Several "sleepers" in different nations may be coordinated to produce the dramatic result the Secret Empire had planned years before.

But it is only because it is not generally known that the Secret Empire exists that the tactic of the "fait accompli" works so well. When we know it exists and who are the Secret Empire families, we should be able to spot the "sleepers".

* * *

The Secret Empire strategy of divide-and-rule has always been its most effective weapon for keeping self-government from functioning. The Secret Empire always sows divisive issues amongst the various factions trying to work towards some legislation or movement to strengthen self-government, turning them into warring camps and demolishing their effort.

Until we are able to make self-government function again, we should take care to avoid divisive social, racial, religious and political issues in favor of concentrating on the restoration of self-government. Otherwise we will never have the chance to deal with those issues the way we would like to. The Secret Empire will use those issues to divide us and then manipulate us as they wish, not as we wish.

Because of its secrecy ... and the general ignorance of its

very existence ... the Secret Empire can use simple strategies and deceptions over and over again.

It cultivates the idiosyncracies of the minorities, so that they will not be assimilated and become a part of the American culture.

It cultivates the "gender gap" and the "war between the sexes" to turn both men and women against the other sex, so as to prevent them from working together against Secret Empire objectives. They do not mind if there are homosexual side-benefits.

It cultivates the generation gap, so that younger generations will not learn from the experience of their elders, and will only knew what the Secret Empire feeds them in the press, media and the schools.

It encourages immigration into America of diverse unassimilable peoples with no experience nor any interest in governing themselves.

Ever since the English fleet relieved Peter Styvesant (and the Dutch) of control of New York, that city has been the headquarters for promotion of diversity in the United States. Immigration was channeled through New York, so as to be sure that it came from many diverse nations in different parts of the world. Homogeneity was not a national objective. It was not by chance that New York was named "The Empire State". Now you know which empire they meant.

The promotion of "diversity" however was only for the consumption of others, not themselves. They preserve their exclusivity. Secret Empire Jewish families want their children to marry other Secret Empire Jews exclusively. They restrict their circle of close confidants and intimate friends to people just like themselves. It seems that "diversity" is really a weapon to be wielded against others, sowing disunity amongst them so as to cripple any united efforts they may attempt.

* * *

Many students of government-by-conspiracy emphasize the importance of the role of Freemasonry in these conspiracies, which does indeed seem to have been involved in a major way in many of them. But when we are dealing with a secret society like this, it is impossible to be sure of exactly who on the top level of Masonry originated a conspiratorial plot, and what their real motive was. We

see in our own earlier history two instances which involved Masonry which seem diametrically opposed to each other. In contrast to the efforts of the Knights of the Golden Circle ... of British Jews Quitman, Slidell, Belmont, Benjamin and their fellow conspirators ... to destroy the United States republic and erect a state based on slavery ... we see the example of Freemasons George Washington and the other Founding Fathers to create a new self-governing republic to inspire the world towards freedom. We know that the Scottish Rite, Southern Division, originated directly from London, not from the Masonic lodges already existing then in the North. The northern Lodges did not show the same SE satanic influences. Perhaps Freemasonry is not monolithic? Perhaps it never was. The followers of a secret society can only judge it by its values and the morality of its methods. But even in the legends of the beginnings of Freemasonry we see two very different types of personality ... such humble and dedicated Christians as the persecuted Cathars, and the proud, wealthy and powerful Knights Templars. The probability that the wealth and banking supremacy of the Knights Templars was associated with the ancient but hidden system of international Jewish banking, seems to suggest that perhaps within Freemasonry there are opposing elements ... one representing aristocratic exclusivity and the other representing equality, freedom and social justice ... just as there is in the Jewish communities.

How can we tell one from the other?
By their deeds shall ye know them.

Our only sure means of preventing conspiratorial abuses is to take the power of government from the hands of corruptible politicians and make it again responsive to the will of the American people through popular vote.

It does not help us to understand what is happening for us to accuse the secret society of Freemasonry of being the master world conspiracy, if we do not know what power runs Freemasonry, and what it is trying to do. On the contrary, we can unnecessarily antagonize the many families of decent, upstanding and patriotic Americans who are Masons.

Nor should we ignore nor deny the importance of Freemasonry in past conspiracies. The fact that the British Crown stands at the head of Scottish Rite Masonry is certainly significant,

as is also the Jewish leadership of French Freemasonry. But these two facts do little to explain what goes on behind the veil of Masonic secrecy. It could be that the Crown's titular and honorary position as the head of Scottish Rite Masonry is functionally little more than that.

But one thing is certain: that the secrecy of a secret society such as the Freemasons is intended to conceal the identity of whoever controls it.

Another possibility which is even more important to consider is that this secrecy may cover intentions which are too monstrous and horrifying to be allowed to be made public. This is what a goodly number of serious researchers into Freemasonry have claimed. And their accusations all seem to agree one with another as to what these monstrous intentions are.

The actions of which the Masons are commonly accused include the intentional mass murder of whole nations and entire peoples ... of ritual murder of helpless individuals as sacrifices ... of promotion of drugs for mass consumption ... of homosexuality and promotion of it ... of the purposeful destruction of Christian belief, which they allegedly intend to replace with some new satanic (or Luciferian) religion.

The statements by these 19th century Masons in favor of massive genocide are today echoed by the Club of Rome's alleged intention to reduce world population by two-thirds over the next generation: i.e. Several billion human beings must die. Obviously the advocates of this do not plan to lead by example.

These researchers usual quote statements attributed to powerful but secretive Freemasons who led one or another secret Masonic cult, such as Aleister Crowley, Albert Pike, W.W. Westcott, Theodore Reuss or scores of others.

Aleister Crowley founded the secret Masonic society of Ordo Templi Orientis, which title has an obvious Masonic association. Its ceremonies allegedly featured ritual murder. Crowley tried to initiate George Orwell into the mysteries of the Temple of the East, but Orwell was apparently repelled by them. That is why he wrote "1984": because he had actually seen the face of "Big Brother".

Albert Pike was one of the principal instigators of the American Civil War. He was also the leader of the Knights of the Golden Circle and founder of the Ku Klux Klan. Many statements

glorifying the "true light of Lucifer" are attributed to Pike, Crowley, Mdme Blavatsky (author of "Isis Unveiled" and founder of the Theosophic Society) and others within their circle of Freemasons. The "true light of Lucifer" will replace Christianity, they insisted. In other writings of that group "hermaphroditic Lucifer" is the supreme god, and is equated to the god Dionysis of classical antiquity, the god of indiscriminate sex orgies.

The brazen arrogance of the SE is demonstrated by President Theodore Roosevelt erecting a statue in Washington to Albert Pike. From Ruskin down they have declared their Freemasonry to be an "open conspiracy".

In the writings of these British Freemasons (as in those attributed to the Grand Orient leaders as well as the Illuminati) the destruction of Christian belief seems to occupy highest priority. For this central purpose they employ drugs, organized crime and pornography ... and anything else that works.

Their writings also repeatedly refer to another objective, which seems to be almost as important to them as the destruction of Christianity, which is the destruction of national identities ... the "mixing of peoples" ... the introduction of minorities, erasure of national boundaries and forced migrations of millions. This not only destroys national identity, but it also makes consensus impossible amongst the surviving citizenry. They are unable to assert the "will of the people" because they can't decide on what that is.

Most analysts claim that the purpose of this is to replace all the nations by a universal Judaic state.

* * *

Prior to Adam Weishaupt's creation of the Iluminati elite, Freemasonry had long existed and it had been introduced into the American colonies decades before the American Revolution, decades before Weishaupt's Iluminati came into existence. The Masonic lodges to which Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, George Washington and the other Founding Fathers belonged evidently followed the earlier Masonic tradition. And from comments of various of the Founding Fathers it appears that they were critical of the appearance of Iluminati within the American Masonic lodges. This disapproval evidently deepened as the French Revolution plunged into the Terror, the bloody excesses of the Jacobins , the Cordelerists

and the Paris mob.

The Iluminati had begun as a secret society inserted within the secret Masonic lodges. The Iluminati secretly infiltrated the Masonic lodges across Europe and took over their leadership. So that by the time of the Masonic Congress at Wilhelmsbad in 1782, the Iluminati attending the Congress as representatives of their local home lodges were able to take over control of the Masonic Congress under the leadership of the Baron Von Knigge. Knigge later left the Iluminati and denounced them as Satanists. But meanwhile ever since the 1782 Congress, European Masonry continued to be dominated by the super-secret Iluminati. The bloody excesses of the French Revolution are attributed by many to the Iluminati.

The denunciation of Baron Von Knigge condemning the Iluminati as Satanists is confirmed by the statements almost a century later by Confederate General Albert Pike, probably the leading Iluminati-Mason of his time, and admitted Satanist. Pike was also the founder of the Ku Klux Klan.

It is difficult to understand the hidden purposes of a secret society such as the Freemasons. But it is vastly more difficult to understand the purposes and origins of a super-secret society, such as the Iluminati, hidden within the secrecy of the Masons.

This may have been so even for Baron Von Knigge, although he was the #2 leader of the Iluminati, second only to Adam Weishaupt. The source of the Satanism which he finally perceived after many years of leading and organizing the Iluminati, which Satanism had not been apparent to him earlier on, must have been obscure even after he perceived its existence.

In fact the legendary origins of Freemasonry, claimed by Masons to have stemmed from the suppression of the Order of the Knights Templar in 1307, was the result of accusations that they practiced satanic rites. Masons have always denied this, but it is a matter of record by the Papacy (Pope Clement V) and the French Court (King Philip the Fair) that the Templars were accused and convicted of Satanism and sodomy (including ritual perversion and bestiality). The conviction was based on testimony from courts in England, Germany and Italy, as well as in France. Testimony from all these various sources generally agreed as to the essential facts, which invalidates the claim of Masons that this was all lies extracted under torture.

The purpose of secrecy in secret societies is always to con-

ceal something. It may conceal many things, different, important things ... ongoing plots and treacheries, horrifying origins and obscene practices ... who knows what?

Another dangerous weakness of a secret Society is that it can be infiltrated and taken over, just as the Iluminati took over Freemasonry, without the members nor the outside world realizing what is happening.

This could be the explanation of how the Order of the Knights Templar became so corrupted. Their order was famous as being the foremost bankers of Europe in the decades before the Order was suppressed. How does an Order of crusading monks become so wealthy? Where did their wealth come from? Before they emerged as international bankers, the secret Jewish banking network did all the lending to the crowned heads and nobility of Europe. Could the Jewish bankers have infiltrated the Order of the Knights Templar and used them as their front for high-finance banking?

If so, their infiltrators could logically have been homosexuals sent to make friends amongst homosexuals within the Templar leadership. Such an arrangement would have strengthened the homosexual influence within the Templar order, leading to that influence becoming dominant ... as it did. That secret Jewish influence could also have been what led to Templar Satanism, as an expression of hostility towards Christianity.

The secrecy of Freemasonry prevents us from knowing the purposes and objectives of Freemasonry. But we cannot ignore the fact that its influence is still powerful today.

The secret club at Yale, the "Skull and Bones" (to which both father and son, George Bush, belonged) was originally "Lodge 322" of an unnamed German fraternal organization. The implication that the parent fraternal organization had been an Iluminati Masonic lodge has always been the prime speculation. In any case, since its founding "Skull and Bones" has always attracted the sons of the wealthiest Eastern Establishment families. These "Bones" family associations continued to become even closer all down through the investment and financial undertakings of the "Bones" alumni after college. The "Bones" alumni even intermarried mostly within their own "Bones" circle. The "Bones" alumni were always the largest group amongst the members of the CFR.

Although Masons have always been well represented amongst top American politicians, it was not until Theodore

Roosevelt and his nephew Franklin Delano Roosevelt that the Iluminati Masons appeared in strength on the American stage.

Teddy approved a statue to Albert Pike being erected in the nation's capital. Franklin was a 32 degree Mason. Clinton Roosevelt, a direct ancestor of both, was a member in 1785 of the same New York Iluminati Lodge as Horace Greeley, DeWitt Clinton and Charles Dana. Together Horace Greeley and Clinton R. raised funds for the publication of Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto, as well as for the Iluminati. Greeley was the owner of *The New York Times*, which hired Karl Marx as a contributing editor and advisor.

Starting in the first year of the Franklin D. Roosevelt Presidency, Averell Harriman was appointed to top Federal government jobs, which he continued to occupy until after FDR's death. "Honest Ave" played major international roles in U.S. dealings with the USSR well into the 1980s. His father, Edward R. N. Harriman, a leading US financier associated with the Rothschild interests, was the nation's foremost railroad builder. He was also a 33 Mason. Both Harrimans, father and son, were members of the "Skull and Bones".

The Secret Empire manipulation of the United States did not start with the Civil War. It had been going on from the beginning. During the American Revolution the SE bankers in New York, Boston and Philadelphia, directed by banker Haym Salomon, constantly sabotaged the revolution. One outstanding example was their destruction of the best and most-dynamic American General serving in the revolution, Benedict Arnold. The SE saboteurs used their influence at every step to discredit Arnold, to give credit for his outstanding accomplishments to their undeserving flunkies, and to block Arnold's promotions. They did this not only because he was the best American General, but also because he was associated with the populist faction of the revolutionaries against the Tory aristocrats of the SE

Finally in the summer of 1777 the British made their big effort to crush the American revolution for once and for all. Their plan was to cut the rebel colonies in half by the attack of two columns of troops out of Canada commanded by General Johnny Burgoyne, one coming south down Lake Champlain and the upper Hudson valley to meet up with another column crossing eastward across New York state from Ontario, to meet at Saratoga, New York. Together then they would attack southwards to seize New York city,

cut the colonies in half and end the revolution.

But Benedict Arnold threw their preparations off balance and delayed their schedule in a series of whirlwind attacks. He first attacked their positions on Lake Champlain, so they had to abandon their plan of moving south by water, and instead had to march south on the east side of the lake. He then rode to Vermont to visit Ethan Allen to assure him how important it was that he and his Green Mountain boys stopped the British column, or at least delayed it. They later defeated the British decisively at Bennington, forcing them to turn back to Canada.

Meanwhile General Arnold rode to western New York and rallied the local patriot militias to ambush, harass and attack the British column advancing from Ontario under Burgoyne.

The American army assembled at Saratoga for the big battle. To the dismay of Arnold and the New Englanders, Congress put Major General Philip Schuyler in command of the American army. Though he was the third ranking General in the American army, he was a highly-controversial political figure, accused by many of being pro-British. The New Englanders hated him because of his prominent part in giving great tracts of land in Vermont away to wealthy Loyalists by the New Hampshire Grants of 1775-76. Others accused him of being a wealthy Dutch-Jewish snob from New York. He was one of the wealthiest Dutch aristocrats from New York. He had a reputation of being arrogant, superior and a drunken sybarite.

As Burgoyne's British troops advanced on the positions of the American army at Saratoga, Arnold became increasingly uneasy seeing that General Schuyler did nothing to counter Burgoyne's maneuvers, none of the proper defensive counter-maneuvers. He just dithered with unessential details. When Burgoyne began to move his whole army to flank the American positions, Arnold could stand it no longer, and he told General Schuyler that he was ordering a general advance of the army to attack Burgoyne's exposed flank in the middle of Bugoyne's flanking operation. Schuyler said nothing. Arnold went ahead and issued the necessary orders. The American advance caught the British totally off-balance. It became the greatest American victory of the war. It was also such a crushing defeat that it ended British hopes of putting down the revolution. But the Continental Congress gave General Schuyler all the credit and glory for the victory, hardly mentioning that Arnold had been there.

Having slighted and disappointed Arnold so many times,

after Saratoga the New York bankers (and Haym Solomon) evidently felt that Benedict Arnold would be bitter enough to be tempted. They had sent David Franks to buy his way into Arnold's confidence. David Franks had been a British army contractor and was later proven to have been a British spy all the time he was ingratiating himself with the American quartermasters under Arnold's command. He was accused on various occasions of being a spy ... he was even arrested twice ... but Haym Solomon in New York always got him off the hook and released from arrest. It had been arranged that any deal he might make with General Arnold would be validated by the British Crown and paid for by David Franks' brother in London, Moses Franks. When after Saratoga General Arnold was put in command of the strategic American fortress of West Point, which commanded the lower Hudson valley, the SE, in the persons of Haym Solomon and the Franks brothers, decided the time was ripe to deprive the American army of its most energetic and courageous General. They offered General Arnold an impressive amount of money (in British pounds) and a high rank in the British army if he would turn West Point over to the British. It was a much better offer than the back of the hand which Congress had always given him.

So we see that even before our Republic was born traitors were at work amongst us trying to destroy our nation.

* * *

It is a puzzling fact that our American political establishment has always slighted and neglected our best combat soldiers. In World War II its persecution of George Patton and Douglas MacArthur are only recent examples of that. Apparently they prefer those they can buy.

* * *

"Creation of the Federal Reserve"

The invincible weapon which the SE has always relied upon to achieve its ends is money. The international bankers have always striven to control the sources of money. Meyer Amschel Rothschild's famous line "Let me have authority to issue the currency of a nation,

and I care not who makes its laws" ... is always quoted whenever the subject arises. It emphasizes the importance of controlling the issuance of a nation's currency. The U.S. struggle over issuing currency went back into colonial times, when each colony issued its own currency until the British bankers tried to take it over, which was a primary cause of the revolution against British rule. The international banking families had already seized control of the national currencies and credit in Germany, France, Italy and England by means of establishing "national banks" ... semi-official, but privately-owned and controlled central banks having the authority to issue the national currency. In 1815 the Rothschild bankers had created "The Bank of England" with the right to issue British currency (£ pounds) in exchange for loaning the Crown the money to pay off the royal debt. The bankers continued to try to get authority to issue U.S. currency all during the 19th century until in 1913, when the banking conspiracy sneaked the Federal Reserve Act through Congress just before Christmas when most members had gone home for Christmas. This created a private bank with the authority to issue currency backed by the taxing power of the U.S. government. It also gave the "Fed" the power to regulate interest rates. The Fed used that power for the profit and benefit of the insider bankers, ... as in 1929 it intentionally brought on an economic collapse, after the insider bankers (having been warned months earlier) had sold out at the top of the market.

The international bankers tried repeatedly during the 17th, 18th and 19th centuries to establish their control over the issuance of American currency. The British Board of Trade in March 1751 had presented a Bill to Parliament restraining the issuance of Colonial currencies, which was extended in 1764, thereby igniting the colonial opposition which was to lead directly to the revolution against British rule. The bankers who owned the Bank of England wanted the colonists to be forced to pay interest to them to use British currency for trade between the colonies. This was the main issue behind the colonist's protest: "No taxation without representation". The colonies were prohibited from trading with any nation other than England, while the prices of English goods being bought by the colonies was raised far above normal British domestic prices. The bankers had pushed Parliament into this.

The First Continental Congress convened on September 5, 1774, and imposed a boycott on the purchase of British goods. There

was no talk of independence at that time. It was only after King George III issued his "Proclamation of Rebellion" on August 23, 1775, that angry talk of independence broke out. The Declaration of Independence on July 4, 1776, was the direct result.

Alexander Hamilton, an avowed monarchist who strongly espoused the establishment of a central bank, established the Bank of North America in 1781, which was modeled on the Bank of England and had a monopoly on the use of the national credit. Jefferson, Madison and other national leaders opposed it in vain. But corrupt agents of the bankers in Congress supported it. But most of the States refused to allow the Bank of North America to operate in their state. Hamilton's "Bank of the United States" functioned for some years profitably for the bankers, but its charter was not renewed. In 1832 President Andrew Jackson vetoed the renewal of the charter of the Bank of the United States with the strongest of denunciations: "You den of vipers...." Andy Jackson paid off the entire national debt ... for the first and only time in our history. But the bankers continued to press for the creation of a national bank. Lincoln's decision to finance the Civil War by issuing Federal-fiat currency, the famous "greenbacks", panicked the bankers, who feared that his example would be followed by other nations. That may well have been one of the principal reasons they sent John Wilkes Booth to assassinate him. In 1907 they tightened credit and caused the depression of 1907, which they used as an argument for creation of a central bank, claiming that a central bank would be able to prevent such economic collapses.

In November 1910 seven of the top bankers of the Rothschild, Rockefeller, Morgan, Warburg and Kuhn-Loeb banks met secretly at the J. P. Morgan private estate on Jekyll Island off the coast of Georgia. For nine days they discussed plans for creating a new central bank in the United States. Paul Warburg was the expert on European central banking, the representative of the Rothschild interests in Europe, and the "mastermind" behind the planning. Abraham Piatt Andrew, Assistant Secretary of the U.S. Treasury, also attended. He was descended from the Piatt Kings of Poland, the most famous of which, Casimir the Great (1333-70), had invited all the Jews of Europe to come reside in Poland, and had been the middle-man between the Jewish Vizir of Turkey, Jao Nasi, and the Sephardic sponsors of the weavers of northern Europe in the deal for Turkish alum. Frank Vanderlip, President of the National City Bank,

who represented William Rockefeller and Kuhn-Loeb & Co. at the secret meeting, was descended from the ancient Dutch-Jewish banking house of Vanderlippe, which had originated at Wesel, where the Lippe river flows into the lower Rhine. The bankers assembled at Jekyll Island controlled wealth estimated at a quarter of the world's assets.

The objective of these bankers in creating a new central bank was to increase the control of their banking cartel over the U.S. economy and the banking system. To achieve this they plotted how to convince Congress that the new central bank would bring down interest rates nationwide and would eliminate the boom-and-bust cycles in the economy. They intended that the new Federal Reserve would provide a government-like-facade for their banking cartel. But whenever the cartel interests would run contrary to the public interest, the public interest would be sacrificed.

In early 1929 Montagu Norman, the Governor of the Bank of England arrived in New York and conferred with Benjamin Strong the Governor of the Federal Reserve (and attendee at Jekyll Island) and with Andrew Mellon, the Secretary of the Treasury. The expansion of credit by the Fed, by which the Allied war effort had been financed, had also led to rampant speculation in the U.S. stock market, driving up the prices of stocks. Britain meanwhile was in desperate financial straits, devastated by inflation, loss of exports and loss of gold reserves. Montagu Norman argued for restriction of U.S. credit to relieve Britain's economic woes. While considering this, the bankers realized that unprecedented profits could be made by those who knew in advance that the U.S. boom was about to end. That was what decided it.

On February 6, 1929, the Fed ordered its member banks to sell their stock market holdings. Paul Warburg warned the stockholders of his International Acceptance Bank, as did J. P. Morgan and Kuhn and Loeb who also warned their preferred customers, all of whom sold out at the top of the market, making a killing before the market collapsed in September-October.

All the big banking families, Rockefellers, Morgans, Baruch, Morganthau, Dillon, etc., made killings. Meanwhile the top government officials reassured the public that everything was fine. On August 9, 1929 the Federal Reserve raised its discount rate to 6% (more than doubling it) and began selling securities on the open market. Bank reserves and money supply both shrank as a result.

September 19 the market started to slide, on October 24 the dam broke and on Oct. 29 the market collapsed. Millions lost their shirts. But the bankers (and their friends), who had been forewarned and sold out months earlier at the top of the market, now began to buy up good, solid companies at pennies on the dollar of what they had been worth before the crash.

* * *

There were other versions of how Alexander Hamilton raised the funds to found his American banks, the Bank of the United States, the Bank of North America and the Bank of New York.

When the British troops finally withdrew from Georgia and South Carolina in 1782, they carried off with them many thousands of black slaves as booty, to salvage some profit from their failed attempt to suppress the colonial rebellion. It has been rumored that the sale of those slaves to Jewish sugarcane planters in the Antilles provided the funds used by Hamilton to found his American banks. Hamilton had been raised by Jewish step-parents in Nevis and had been educated at a synagogue school in the town of Zion on the British West Indian island of Nevis. Zion was a Jewish colony.

CHAPTER IV

News Blackout signals "Crisis Ahead" (as in 1940 in France)

We outsiders can only guess at the principal long-range objectives of the Secret Empire. We know that in general terms their objective is always power and control, usually involving the destruction of some other leading power (or nation) not under their complete control.

We saw in recent decades how they led Germany to utter destruction as a world power, in the process also destroying and taking over the Soviet Union. The policies they have been promoting in U.S. internal policy lead us to suspect that they are also planning the destruction of the U.S. as a world power. Those policies are: the deindustrialization of America, Free Trade (NAFTA), U.N. usurpation of U.S. sovereignty and unrestrained immigration (which reinforces the political exploitation of minorities so as to undermine consensus and citizen unity … and our ability to act in our own self-interest).

There is another important aspect of this attack against the U.S. which has been going on for decades unnoticed by our press. Our moral leadership in the world has diminished almost to nothing and we are about to become a despised distrusted power because of that.

In the decades following the American Revolution the average people all over the world looked to the new United States as the hope of the world because of our dedication to freedom and self-government. Our direction away from these ideals and towards economic imperialism in this past century has disillusioned our former admirers.

As suspicions of our imperialistic ambitions towards Middle East oil … using Israel as our cats paw aggressor … circulate not only in the Middle East, but also in the neighboring regions of Europe and Russia, we are in great danger of seeing the world unite in righteous and justifiable anger against us.

Though Jews have dreamed for centuries of a return to Jerusalem and the restoration of Solomon's glories, vanished some three thousand years ago, the rest of the world sees only naked inva-

sion and genocide in what the Zionists are doing in Palestine. This was made possible by the Secret Empire. But why?

Though the SE has many ancient Jewish roots, its controlling circle of Insiders are all atheists. They have exploited the common Jewish bond to create their secret power network but they do not intend to let "superstition" (as they regard religion) blind them to the important realities of power. Then why are they doing this?

We see now in the first years of the new third millennium AD that the United States is condoning Israeli violence against the remnants of the Palestinian people who are still clinging to their homeland after it was invaded and occupied by force by the Zionists. Our U.S. representatives in the U.N. and NATO have blocked efforts to send a peacekeeping force into Palestine-Israel to stop the heavily-armed Israeli soldiers from shooting down stone-throwing Palestinian boys and rocketing and shelling Palestinian refugee camps. The nearby Arabic and Islamic states are frantically preparing for war against Israel because of this. A general Middle East war threatens, in which the United States will inevitably become involved on the side of Israel because of the 40,000 U.S. troops now stationed in the area by Presidential decrees, even before the United States invaded Iraq in the Spring of 2003.

But if the Secret Empire insiders are all atheists, why have they allowed the Jewish religious fanatics to take over power in Israel and launch a general Middle East war against all of the Islamic world?

Of course the wealthy SE insiders are the ones who profit from war. But your author believes that they also have another larger objective in this. They intend to eclipse the U.S. as a world power by turning the U.S. into a villain in the eyes of Europeans and Russians. Then they will control the new European-Russian alliance, because neither one (the European Community nor Russia) is really self-governing. Both are controlled from above (by the SE), not by their voters. Russia is still a police state, and the voters of the individual European states have little influence over the super-government of united Europe. But the SE does.

The reason for this suspicion is because the SE press, media and educational institutions always impose a news black-out on situations in which their dirty work is underway. In this case they are neglecting to tell us about the alarm in Europe and Russia over the danger of a Middle East war, and over U.S. intervention in their

zones of influence in the Balkans and the Caucasus. Now that Russia is no longer Communist, the Europeans look on Russia with much kindlier eyes, even as a potential partner against U.S. domination. This is the real reason for "glasnost" and "perestroika" and the show of burying Communism.

The Europeans fear a general Middle East war occurring on Europe's southeastern doorstep. They also fear being cut off from Middle East oil, which is the source of a much larger percentage of their oil requirements than it is for the U.S.. The European press and media has presented a more-truthful account of how the Israeli-Palestinian conflict started and of who is to blame, than has our press and media. They are well-aware that in September 2000 Ariel Sharon intentionally provoked the Palestinians by his invasion of the Dome of the Rock with his army of Israeli storm troopers. The Europeans (and the UN) have tried to send peace-keeping troops in to defuse the situation, only to be refused admission by Israel and blocked by the U.S. Israel wants to provoke a general Middle East war, that is obvious to the Europeans.

The Middle East crisis and the friction between Russia and the U.S. over Yugoslavia and Chechnya are moving the Europeans and the Russians closer together, at the expense of U.S. relations with both. We could find Europe, Russia (to the Pacific) and the Islamic Middle East united against us. You can be sure China will join them … probably Japan also.

Into this picture add Russian aid to Iran with nuclear technology (and weaponry?) which supplements earlier Chinese missile technology aid to Iran. Starting in August 2000 Russia had a program of trade and technological exchanges with Iraq. The Russians were furious that the Americans simply ignored their zone of influence when they invaded Iraq, daring the Russians to do anything about it. When Israel then threatened Iran and Syria with submarine-launched American missiles, the Russians were happy to save-face with the Arabs by rushing batteries of their nuclear Sunburn missiles into Syria and Iran to counter the Israeli threat. A misstep at this point could have reduced Israel to a radioactive wasteland. We see as a result that the atheists who are at the top level of the SE are perfectly willing to risk the extermination of Israel. They consider Israel and the Israelis as expendable. And the Arabs are coming to view the Russians as their champions. The world is heading into a confrontation of worldwide dimensions. The Israelis must be

stopped from carrying this madness any further. The U.S. is the only power which can stop them.

Now that Russia has renounced Communism and cleansed itself of Trotskyite Bolsheviks (apparently, but not necessarily) it is much more acceptable to the western Europeans as a partner than it was formerly. Russia's vast resources have always tempted Europeans. Now there are no longer any ideological obstacles.

Such new power alignment (Europe, Russia, China and the Arab Islamic World) could hold together for generations or centuries, becoming increasingly anti-American with time, if we allow the trend to continue. The primary factor causing it is Israeli aggression against the helpless unarmed Palestinians and the angry desperation it is causing the whole Islamic world from Morocco on the Atlantic to the Philippines in the Pacific.

The same power which created Israel and the crisis there, the Secret Empire, also created the energy crisis in the U.S., the deindustrialization of the U.S. and blocked nuclear power generation of electricity in the U.S.. It looks as though the SE is trying to destroy the U.S.

* * *

But back in the 1930s Americans were subjected to another news blackout. We were not told about the alarm over the Bolshevik revolutionary threat not only in Germany, but throughout Europe. Europeans everywhere were aware that somehow during wartime (WWI) (with all the wartime restrictions on travel and crossing of frontiers) an incredibly-powerful Jewish influence had somehow overcome these wartime obstacles all over Europe and had sent an army of Jewish Bolshevik revolutionaries to St. Petersburg … and made it possible for them to overthrow the Imperial Russian government. They saw Jewish Bolshevik revolutionaries launch a "putsch" to seize power in Germany (the Spartacus Revolt) headed by Karl Liebknecht and Rosa Luxemburg and Kurt Eisner launched a Communist revolt in Munich. And Bolshevik Bela Kuhn (Cohen) seized power in Hungary.

The French press was full of rumors that the Jewish Bolshevik revolutionaries were boasting that they would seize power by force in every country in Europe "come the revolution". They were said to be in control of the French labor unions and were organ-

izing popular revolutionary movements amongst the French working people. The French still had vivid memories of revolutionary violence in France in 1789-96, 1830, 1848 and 1870-71. The same fears of Jewish Bolshevik violence which had brought Mussolini to power in Italy and Hitler to power in Germany were shared by much of the French middle and upper classes. Hitler's agents were active amongst them, building sympathy for the Nazi cause. After all, they said, the Franks, Burgundians and Visigoths had been German tribes, and the French aristocracy and upper classes were their descendants. Who was financing the Bolshevik revolutionaries, they asked? ... mentioning the Rothschilds in the next breath.

Back in those years ... during the 1930s ... our press and media here in the U.S. was entertaining us with Hollywood scandals and jazz. What little we heard about Europe was exclusively about Hitler and Mussolini's nasty ways. There was almost nothing in our news then about the big concern of most Europeans: the Jewish Bolshevik threat which had the European middle and upper classes terrified, which was what had brought right-wing dictators like Hitler and Mussolini to power. That news black-out in the thirties was frighteningly similar to the present news black-out about the political reaction in Europe now going on over U.S. support for Israeli violence against the Palestinians ... because it threatens to bring on a general Middle East war. This combined with high-handed U.S. action in Yugoslavia, Austria and now Iraq is driving the Europeans into closer relations with the Russians. We are justified in assuming that the SE was behind both news blackouts. If so, then there must be a SE purpose behind the present news black-out. What is it? ... if not the uniting of Europe and Russia against the U.S. (together with China and the Islamic world?)

* * *

After the military collapse of Imperial Russia during WWI (and its seizure by the Bolshevik revolutionaries in 1917) France was the strongest power on the continent still resisting Germany. But France by then had developed a strong aversion (based on long experience) to Jewish interference in her economic and political life. Long before Napoleon III Jewish money had been a corrupting influence in French affairs. During the Second Empire France was overwhelmed by it. With the fall of the Second Empire and

Napoleon III's surrender to Bismarck at Sedan in 1870, the Parisian working class resolved to take French affairs into their own hands to continue to keep the Germans from taking Paris. They organized the Paris Commune. Many attributed the disgraceful collapse of France to Jewish corruption of the State and the economy. These sentiments survived the suppression of the Commune and became a part of popular French political gospel for French middle classes as well as working people.

So during the 1920s and 30s in France there was a continuing political tension between "right" and "left". This dichotomy of "right" and "left" was not understood in Europe in the same way Americans understood it in those years. (Again manipulation by our press.) Here in the U.S. we thought of "right" as "capitalists" (including the middle class majority) and "left" as "working people". In Europe (and France) it had an additional significance. "Left" meant also Jewish (Jewish capitalists as well as bolshevik revolutionaries) and "right" meant the "good old days" of order, culture and civilized behavior ... the status quo ... gentile society.

After the Bolshevik revolution in Russia in 1917 and the overthrow of other European governments by the Jewish Bolsheviks, all Jews were suspected in Europe of being involved in the "great Jewish conspiracy" against civilization. In France the public was constantly reminded of the Jewish corruption of the Second Empire by scandals in which wealthy Jews corrupted officials and politicians with bribes. "Corruption" became synonymous with "Jewish" in the French popular mind.

Complicating the situation was the reoccurring efforts of royalist groups to return France to rule by a monarchy. They intentionally aggravated existing anti-semitism by pointing out that in the good old days of yore when France had been great, the Jews had not been a power in French affairs. Return to monarchy and the good old uncorrupted ways, they urged.

The French moderate middle-class was under attack from both sides during the 1930s. The monarchists and the Fascists on the Right thirsted for power. The Communists (taking their orders from Moscow of course) were not above cooperating with the "right-wing" Fascists to create the break-down and chaos they expected would enable them to seize power. In late 1933 the monarchists were encouraged to think that the time for restoration of the monarchy was nearing. The son of the pretender to the throne, Jean, Duc de

Guise, Duc d'Orleans and Count of Paris began encouraging royalist and Catholic student groups against what he claimed was the sinister conspiracy destroying France: Jews, Masons and Huguenots. This idea of such a three-sided conspiracy had been around for decades in France, since even before the 2nd Empire of Napoleon III, and it had many believers amongst the solid bourgeois French Catholic middle class. The new Communist threat in the 30s reinforced the middle class conviction that Jews, Freemasons and Huguenots were behind all of France's unrest, its labor union agitation, Communist organizing and social problems.

The moderate Republicans, centered on the largest party in France, the RFF, managed to assemble coalitions of the center during the early 1930s and to elect Republicans to the Chamber of Deputies (housed in the Palais Bourbon) and the Premiership. But in late 1933 a series of scandals about corruption of government (mostly bribery by wealthy Jews) undermined public confidence in the Republican establishment, increased agitation for change and strengthened the monarchist, nationalist and fascist parties.

The scandal which attracted most attention was the flagrant briberies of high officials by a wealthy Russian (Ukrainian)-born Jew named Serge Alexandre (Sacha) Stavisky.

The anti-corruption demonstrations in Paris demanding punishment for the corrupt officials and prosecution of the wealthy Jewish corrupters gradually turned into large anti-government riots in January 1934, which led to a giant riot on Feb. 6, 1934, in the Place de la Concorde, just across the Seine from the Palais Bourbon, which spread up the Champs Elysees, to the Quai D'Orsay and adjoining areas to the north. The police were barely able to hold the bridges over the Seine to the Palais Bourbon against the angry mob, some 40,000 strong. It began to threaten to become a coup d'etat. The main force of demonstrators were from the student wings of the Croix de Feu, a right-wing Catholic nationalist party led by Col. Francois de la Rocque. It had many members amongst the French Army officers, and numbers of veterans joined the demonstrations. Earlier the demonstrations in January had caused the Premier Camille Chautemps to resign. The Communists joined the riots, urged on to do so that morning of Feb. 6 by the Communist Paris newspaper, L'Humanite. Other Catholic, Nationalist, Royalist and Fascist party groups ("Leagues") joined also. The most active and violent were L'Action Francaise (royalists), Jeunesses Patriotes,

(Fascists) and the Camelots (royalists). All had the common purpose of overthrowing the Republican form of government. But they had different ideas as to what should replace it. Each wanted some kind of authoritarian government; but the Communists wanted a Communist dictatorship, the Fascists wanted a Fascist dictatorship and the royalist wanted the Monarchy restored. None of them got their way. But they did succeed in destroying the stability of France and crippling its Republican form of government. Premier Edouard Daladier resigned. He had been elected Premier because he was considered the only man of courage, character and popular origin who could unite France again. After his departure the feeling spread and intensified that the Third Republic was incapable of solving France's problems and governing France. The cry of the anti parliamentary Leagues "Down with the Robbers" struck a chord in the hearts of most Frenchmen. But they had no workable solution for something to replace the corruption-riddled Republican system. Corruption destroyed France. The French had no doubt as to who were the corrupters. The Croix de Feu grew to over two million members.

Meanwhile the strength of the French left also grew as Socialists, unions and Communists became more powerful as a result of the riots. The socialist-left Popular Front of Leon Blum was the beneficiary of Leon Blum's part in undermining Premier Daladier. (He had also withdrawn Socialist support from many other Radical Socialist governments since 1932 when he had caused the downfall of his old mentor, Premier Edouard Herriot). The gulf between the conservative Republicans and the Socialists (and other parties on the Left) widened. The violence polarized both sides. France became increasingly ungovernable after Feb. 6, 1934, until finally in 1936 the Left put together the left-wing coalition which was called the Popular Front, which made Leon Blum the first Jewish Premier of France. (PF=Socialist, Radical Socialists and Communists).

For the average Conservative Frenchman there was no viable political direction left which did not lead to Jewish control. The Republic had been totally corrupted by Rothschild and other Jewish money and was now discredited. The socialist and leftist alternatives were occupied by Leon Blum's Socialists, suspected of being secretly aligned with the Jewish Bolsheviks in Moscow. And Communist revolution directed from Moscow threatened at every crisis. What was a true Frenchman to do?

Even on the extreme Right, the prestigious influence of the Hero of Verdun, Marshal Henri Petain, was under the control of Pierre Laval, former Socialist (Communist?) for many years now a Rothschild dependent.

Increasingly across France was heard: " ... better Hitler than Blum." ... especially amongst Conservatives.

* * *

The High Command of the French army was dismayed by the extent of Communist Party anti-war agitation within the ranks of the army. They wondered if the army would fight if Germany invaded.

In 1935 following orders from the Seventh Congress of the Comintern, the French Communist Party's promotion of Leon Blum's Popular Front brought hundreds of thousands of working people into the Communist Party. And the anti-war agitation and number of Communists in the army increased correspondingly. That May when France signed a treaty of friendship with the Soviet Union, French Communists began agitating for "democratization" of the French army: to increase the numbers of officers drawn from the "proletariate", rather than from the upper and middle classes ... in all ranks. Discipline in the French army deteriorated from week to week. During the "phony war" (of late 1939 - early 1940) Communist anti-war propaganda in the ranks of the army became a deafening crescendo.

The Communists even encouraged a religious War superstition amongst soldiers: that when a great battle loomed, the "Angel of Rheims" appeared in the sky beckoning the French soldiers forward to their deaths. Belief in the Angel of Rheims was almost universal amongst French troops.

In the 1930s the French High Command could not forget the Great Mutiny of the French army in the spring of 1917, when 16 whole army corps rebelled and whole regiments marched on Paris to demand peace with Germany. This had been only a decade or two earlier.

* * *

By all contemporary military standards in 1940 the French

Army was far stronger than the German Army. It had more and better-trained soldiers and more modern tanks and artillery. The French Char III tank, the standard French battle tank, was far superior to the standard German Mark III tank, and the French had many more of them. The Maginot Line was impregnable, and therefore the German choice of routes of attack were limited to only a few very difficult bits of terrain to the north. And the French had the British, Belgian and Dutch armies with them.

To this day students of military tactics and strategy are dumbfounded by the ease with which the German army penetrated and overwhelmed the French and allied armies in France in May of 1940.

But if one reviews the events of the German attack with the possibility in mind that the top French commanders may have wanted to hand the Nazis a quick victory in May 1940, it is immediately obvious that this is what happened.

The blindness on May 10, 11 and 12th of the French command to the approach of heavy German panzer forces coming through the Ardennes forests towards Sedan and the line of the Meuse just north of the northern end of the Maginot Line is simply not believable. The panzers had had fierce encounters earlier in the Ardennes with French cavalry, and they had been detected even earlier by French aerial reconnaissance. The French command knew the panzers were coming several days before the Germans began to cross the Meuse with tanks ... yet they did nothing to stop them. Then as German commando forces emerged from the Ardennes, crossed the Meuse and established bridgeheads on the west bank, the French took up defensive positions and did little to try to dislodge the vulnerable infantry bridgeheads. When the Germans succeeded in throwing pontoon bridges across the Meuse, the superior French air force never attempted to bomb them, so the Germans were able to get their tanks across in force. As the columns of massed panzers swung westward from the bridgeheads, the French 2nd Army under General Huntziger sat back just to the South in defensive positions and never attempted to attack the vulnerable left flank of the tank columns streaming westward to outflank the main French armies to the north. To the south of Huntziger's 2nd Army sat the French 3rd Army. The 2nd and 3rd French armies together totaled 50 divisions, roughly a million men. General Georges, in tactical command of the French army, never pressured General Huntziger to attack northwards, and the Supreme Commander of the

French army, General Gamelin, very relaxed, seemed not to have known what was going on. The Second and Third Armies stayed immobilized in defensive positions just south of the critical German break-through point the rest of the war. They might as well have been on garrison duty in Indochina, for all they did to stop the German invasion.

As the German panzers swept west on the north side of the Somme to divide the French armies of the north from those of the south, the French 2nd, 4th, 6th and 7th armies to the south of the Somme never launched any major attack against the panzer column flank to stop them, and so the panzers reached Abbeville at the mouth of the Somme almost unopposed, cutting France in half. The role of the BEF at Arras is clouded with contradictions and confusion, and was blamed by the French command for the Fall of France. It is apparently true that the British attack southward against the westward-bound panzer column flank (which was to have been coordinated with a massive French drive northwards from south of the Somme) never materialized. But the previous French paralysis up to that point had already created an unsalvageable disaster.

If it was true that the French army command intended to give Hitler a quick victory in France, then Hitler's last-minute switch to the risky "Manstein Plan" of attack (through Sedan) suggests that Hitler took that risk because he knew the French would not resist seriously. That also implies that Hitler must have given the French military a good reason for their cooperation. Could that reason have been that he intended to attack the Soviet Union straightaway?

* * *

The French "establishment" and the French military command proved that it had been their intention to give Hitler an easy victory in May 1940 … they proved it by their treatment of General Huntziger over the months and years immediately following the fall of France. General Huntziger was elevated to the top rank of Generals, to a position just below General Petain. He was given the top assignments and had authority over the most critical French decision-making. In other words he became highly honored and respected, not disgraced, as we would expect if he had failed the French establishment by failing to attack the German panzers at their vulnerable point while they were crossing the Meuse. Clearly

he had done just what the French establishment wanted him to do. After that he had enjoyed their confidence, so they entrusted him with higher responsibilities.

The helpless political situation of the French Conservatives (and the French people) in 1934-40 is strikingly similar to that of American Conservatives (and the American people) today. The majority of Americans have no viable political alternative which is not controlled by the Secret Empire.

If we should fall into the SE trap ahead of us, and find ourselves not only outmatched by an anti-American alliance of Europe-Russia - the Islamic world, India and China, but also with no political alternative to turn to ... other than the two major parties (both SE-controlled), our despair and demoralization would cripple us, as it did France in the 1930s and 40s. Our confidence in our ability to govern ourselves and thus solve our national problems would crumble completely before the reality of our helplessness, just as the SE expects.

The participation of Russian air forces in China's mock invasion of Taiwan maneuvers is an indicator of the direction of power alignments underway across the world.

If we are going to regain our moral stature in the eyes of the rest of the world, we must take a just and moral position regarding the Israeli attack against the unarmed Palestinians and stop our servile support of Israeli genocide. Otherwise we will completely lose our world leadership status, becoming an object of international contempt. Obviously Bush is continuing Clinton's policy. It is up to us, the American people. It always was. We must never forget that.

* * *

"Those who do not understand history are condemned to repeat it."

* * *

If we do not understand why France committed suicide in 1940, we will not be able to save our own country. We must take our stand on moral and ethical grounds, which is the only ground where freedom and self-government can flourish.

Like the French in 1940, we are trapped between a corrupt-

ed Right and a corrupted Left: a SE-controlled Republican Party and a SE-controlled Democratic Party. Our situation requires desperate measures. But it is during desperate times that greatness emerges in the souls of ordinary men. We must forget our petty personal ambitions and all join together to call forth the genius of the American people. It is only by joining together that we can be heard by the whole nation over the noise and confusion the SE press and media will inevitably generate. We must speak with one voice, delivering one message: "Americans! Take back your heritage of controlling your own destiny … take back your right to govern yourselves … as the Founding Fathers intended."

* * *

Earlier we told how President Franklin Delano Roosevelt tricked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor by sending out coded messages overseas informing certain trusted and confidential ambassadors that the U.S. Navy was going to launch a surprise attack on the Japanese fleet in late 1941. He knew that the Japanese had broken that code, and so he anticipated that they would decipher the phony message, and as a result would launch a preemptive attack of their own, thus drawing the U.S. into the war against the Axis. The purpose was to get the U.S. into the war against Germany, which was opposed by 80-90% of Americans at that time.

Then in mid-1943 Germany made a secret offer to surrender, which, if accepted, would have saved hundreds of thousands of lives and billions of dollars. That was almost two years before Germany did officially surrender in May 1945. But that June 1943 offer to surrender was ignored by the Roosevelt administration.

The offer was made first by Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, the head of German Military Intelligence, to the U.S. Ambassador to Turkey in Istanbul, then repeated by Franz Von Papen, German Ambassador to Turkey, former German Chancellor, and former Foreign Minister, and again still later by Baron Kurt von Lersner, the head of German Intelligence in Turkey, director of the Orient Society. These offers were made confidentially in Istanbul to the U.S. Ambassador in Turkey, former Pennsylvania Governor George Earle, a friend and confidant of FDR, who had already carried out a number of confidential missions in Eastern Europe for FDR personally in Yugoslavia, Rumania, Austria and Bulgaria, where he had

served as U.S. Ambassador in Austria (1935-39) and Bulgaria (1940-42). His service in the Balkans during those earlier pre-war years had drastically changed the outcome of the war, perhaps it had been the vital factor which finally won the war for the Allies. He had persuaded the young Yugoslav Generals to overthrow Hitler's ally, Prince Paul, in early 1941, causing Hitler to postpone his invasion of Russia six weeks in order to invade Yugoslavia, Greece and the Balkans first. This delay meant that the Nazi armies, which were already in the suburbs of Moscow and Leningrad when the early Russian winter struck in November 1941, might have won the war in Russia if they had had another month and a half before they were frozen to a stand still. George Earle's actions in the Balkans had denied them those critical six weeks. The German secret offer to Ambassador Earle was that the German Army would surrender to the Allies in the west, while transferring all their troops to the eastern front to fight the Red Army. Hitler would be arrested and imprisoned. Allied troops could land and occupy France and Italy. Ambassador Earle immediately after Canaris's visit cabled the offer in code to FDR. He received no reply for weeks. After Von Papan's visit he repeated the coded message marked "URGENT". Still no answer. Weeks went by. Finally he sent the coded message through secure military channels. Still no answer. At last Earle resigned and returned to the States. He had a brief confrontation with FDR, in which FDR begged him to understand that he had been forced to ignore the German surrender offer. Earle was then drafted back into active duty with the Navy with the rank of Commander, though his duties never were more serious than that of Chief Gunnery Officer on virtually-unarmed troop transports. (He had been in the Navy during World War I, when he had been decorated for bravery.) He served for months as Gunnery Officer on the troopship "USS Hermitage" (which had been the Italian luxury liner, the "Bianca Mano", before being requisitioned by the U.S. Navy), which had no guns other than several anti-aircraft machine guns. This was really a kind of Siberian Exile in the depths of the South Pacific. When he wrote FDR that he intended to make his views known about the Soviet Union, FDR wrote back on March 24, 1945, threatening him and forbidding him to discuss anything he had learned while in U.S. service, including his opinions about a U.S. ally. FDR's refusal to accept Earle's message and to reply to the German offer allowed the Red Army many months in which to occupy Berlin and all of

Germany east of the Elbe, while American and Allied troops were sent on wild goose chases across Western Germany, north and south and back westward, in every direction but eastwards toward Berlin.

In August 1944, after General Patton's Third Army had broken out of Normandy and raced across France, Patton had been met at Metz by two German colonels coming under a white flag, who offered him two bridges over the Rhine, if he would cross and run for Berlin, to arrive there ahead of the Red Army. The Colonels represented the Generals commanding the Rhine frontier. But Patton was stopped on orders from Allied HQ in London. Soon after Patton was stopped at Metz Secretary of the Treasury Morganthau announced that defeated Germany would be de-industrialized into an agricultural nation, which infuriated Hitler and caused him to order a major offensive in the west against the Americans for December. But the plans for this attack were passed by a Soviet spy in German HQ by radio to a Soviet spy code named "Lucy" in Switzerland. Swiss Intelligence (Capt. Max Weibel) gave a copy of the message to Allen Dulles in Bern. Whatever happened to the "Lucy" message remains a mystery, as the German offensive in the Ardennes a few months later completely surprised the American army, resulting in thousands of American casualties. All of these delays (starting with the Dieppe deception) allowed the Red Army to take Berlin and most of Germany.

* * *

The Communist Party in the United States has never been large enough to influence voters in American politics. At its largest ... in 1940-41 ... it had only an estimated 80,000 members, which declined to less than half that in the 1950s. But neither were the Bolsheviks a major party in terms of numbers in 1917 Russia. But by their secrecy, their organization, their money and their well-timed use of naked force they were able to seize power, to subvert the government, the popular peoples parties and the hopes of the Russian people. They tried to do this again in the U.S. during 1930-60.

In 1950-55 the McCarthy hearings alerted the U.S. public to the fact that hundreds of top U.S. government officials were Communist agents. Dozens of trials of Communist agents were prosecuted by the FBI and the Department of Justice in the 1940s and 1950s. In each case the conspirator-defendants were groups pri-

marily of Jews. In early 1945 the FBI arrested 5 persons accused of stealing 1700 confidential documents from the State Department. This was known as the "Amerasia Case". Philip Jaffe, a Russian Jew and editor of the magazine "Amerasia", was convicted and fined $1500. In a farce of a trial closed to the public which only took a few minutes late on a Friday afternoon, for which no advance public notice was given, Jaffe had been rushed secretly into court, pleaded guilty, convicted, fined and spirited away again into hiding. His associate, Andrew Roth, a Jewish Navy lieutenant in Naval Intelligence also confessed, was convicted and fined $500. John Stewart Service, who was a top State Department official who had been repeatedly identified by Senator Joe McCarthy as a spy, was defended by the State Department and cleared four times by the State Department loyalty board, despite many FBI recordings of his collaboration with Philip Jaffe in stealing documents. The State Department refused to accept the extensive FBI evidence against Service for six years, during which time Service kept his top job at the State Department. He never went to trial. Obviously powerful forces inside our government were protecting the "Amerasia" conspirator-spies. Other spy cases also publicized were: the Gerhart Eisler case, the Judith Coplin case, the Alger Hiss case, the Hollywood Ten (Scriptwriters) case, the Fuchs-Gold Atom Spy case, the Rosenberg-Sobell case, and the Eugene Dennis (Convicted Eleven) case. All of the accused (with few exceptions) were Jews. Senator McCarthy kept repeating his spy accusations on the radio in Senate hearings until the government could not ignore the evidence (mostly gathered by the FBI) and had to prosecute. Richard Nixon backed up McCarthy's accusations. Without McCarthy's and Nixon's accusations it is doubtful that the Justice Department ever would have prosecuted the hundreds of Jewish Communist agents spying inside the U.S. government. Most of those spies and Communist agents were introduced into government jobs by Jews high in government during the Roosevelt administration: such as Supreme Court Justice Frankfurter, N.Y. Governor Herbert Lehman, Treasury Secretary Morganthau etc. These protegees, such as Dean Acheson (Secretary of State under Truman) and Alger Hiss, in turn brought in their own treacherous protegees. At the annual meeting of the Bilderbergers in Ottawa, the Bilderberg chairman C. D. Jackson (Bilderberg founder and CIA conspirator), told the meeting that before their next meeting Senator McCarthy would be gone. And,

sure enough, before their next meeting McCarthy was dead, of what was said to have been a heart attack. (Medical murder, said insiders).

The Watergate frame-up of Richard Nixon was another act of revenge by the Secret Empire establishment for the spy trials of the early 50s. But if it had not been for McCarthy and Nixon's brave crusade to inform us, we would certainly already be the abject slaves of a police state. Today's circumstances require that we are again informed of the conspiracy which today is again quietly undermining our Constitution and forging the invisible chains of a police state around us.

* * *

Soviet spies stole the atom bomb from the U.S. during World War II with the active and willing cooperation of President F. D. Roosevelt, Harry Hopkins, Vice-President Henry Wallace, Francis Sayre (high State Dept official and President Woodrow Wilson's son-in-law), J. Robert Oppenheimer(head of the Manhattan Project, which built the bomb) and many other high government officials. The Communist spies were almost exclusively Jewish and Comintern agents.

During the period of the Nazi-Soviet pact (1939-1941) Jewish Comintern agents sabotaged defense industries in the U.S. (which were supplying England, France and China with arms) by strikes, slowdowns and riots. They did this mostly through their control of U.S. labor unions. They had total control of the UAW and mostly controlled the CIO-AFL. They wanted to impress the Nazis with how useful their alliance with the Soviets was. But as soon as the Nazis invaded Russia (June 22, 1941) the U. S. Unions flip-flopped and became cheerleaders for the defense industries war efforts.

In December 1949 on a news broadcast by Fulton Lewis Jr the revelation was made that our government had been shipping atomic bomb secrets, formulas and samples of U235 to Soviet Russia by the plane load ever since 1942, or earlier. That created a national uproar, as the USSR had just exploded its first test atomic bomb only weeks earlier. Major George Racy Jordan testified that while he had been at Albert Gore Field in Montana (secret U.S. airfield near Great Falls, Montana) in 1943-1945, hundreds of loads of atomic formulas, samples, equipment for processing U235 had left

in U.S. planes for the USSR under security clearances issued by Harry Hopkins (FDR's top aide) and Francis Sayre. The government waffled and equivocated until the issue died down and was forgotten. No one was arrested nor charged, but Major Jordan was threatened by government officials in the process.

But the development of the atomic bomb in the U.S. had been followed by Comintern agents from its very beginning. J. Robert Oppenheimer, who was in charge of the Manhattan Project, was a good friend of Steve Nelson, the Communist Party organizer in Northern California, and of many other known Communists. The University of California Radiation Laboratory in Berkeley, CA where Oppenheimer had worked earlier on the theoretical aspects of the atomic bomb was totally organized by the FAECT union, which had been organized by Marcel Sherer, a Comintern agent, and was staffed by Communists (mostly Comintern agents). Chapter 25 of the FAECT union in Berkeley had an office right in the University at Berkeley campus, where prospective applicants for jobs at the Rad Lab (including scientists, technicians, etc) had to be cleared before they could work at the Radiation Laboratory. No one who was not a member of FAECT was allowed to work there. Laboratory staff members regularly lectured at the California Labor School, whose director, David Jenkins was a registered member of the Communist Party and a Comintern agent.

Soviet espionage in the United States was run through two organizations, designated as "Apparat A" and "Apparat B" by underground Comintern agent Jacob Golos and NKVD officer, Gaik Ovakiminian, posing as an Amtorg official. Soviet military, diplomatic commercial and consular services all cooperated with Apparats A&B and served as fronts, as employers for their agents. Especially during the wartime era of U.S. aid to Russia, there were thousands of such Soviet agents inside the U.S.A., including paid assassins of the OO (the Osobyy Otdel or Otdel Okhrany), the arm of the Cheka, which specialized in the assassination of Russian exiles and foreign enemies of the USSR). Such high officials in the government as Owen Lattimore, Lauchlin Currie, Alger Hiss, Lee Pressman, etc, would provide information to Apparats A and B, and help Comintern agents to get jobs in Washington, and to move up to the very top in government agencies. When Senator Joe McCarthy announced in the early 1950s that there were 105 Communists in top government jobs in Washington, he was only pointing to the tip of the iceberg.

The Comintern agent in charge of Apparat A (as well as the OO) was known as J. Peters (born Alexander Golderberger) and his top assistant was Harold Ware, the son of longtime Communist leader, Ella Reeve (Mother) Bloor, one of the American stars of the international committee established by Willi Muenzenberg's International Committee for the Struggle against War which had met in Amsterdam on August 27, 1932, attracting thousands of Communists from all over the world and creating a spectacular ballyhoo against the League of Nations and Britain and France. The ICSAW (and Muenzenberg) were run by the Comintern.

Ware was the principal recruiter and organizer for the Comintern in the U.S.. He operated out of the U. S. Department of Agriculture with the blessing and support of Henry Wallace, the Secretary of Agriculture. He organized farm workers first, because of the long experience he had had in Russia, organizing the collective farms, which Wallace admired. He worked closely with John Abt, Nathan Witt and Lee Pressman (all Jews). Together they organized thousands of government workers (especially in the Department of Agriculture and the AAA, including a group of lawyers in the legal department of the AAA of which Alger Hiss was the leading light. (AAA = Agricultual Adjustment Administration) Hiss had been a special favorite of Justice Felix Frankfuter at Harvard Law School.

Jacob Golos (born Jacob Raisin in Russia in 1890) headed Apparat B (political and military espionage). He created "World Tourists" (a dependency of the Soviet Intourist) for the purpose of sending Americans to Russia for recruitment, training and indoctrination. His agents, working with the Communist Party USA, recruited thousands of Americans to the Communist Party, especially from amongst the New York Jewish community. His assistant (and mistress) Elizabeth Bentley, would turn against the Communists after his death and denounce them to U.S. authorities, as did also Whittaker Chambers, longtime friend of Alger Hiss, and longtime Communist agent. But Chambers and Bentley were unable to get the authorities to listen to them and take them seriously for years, despite the critical and highly-verifiable nature of their revelations. During those many years they lived under the threat of being murdered by the OO.

The OO was known as the "Trust" to Russian exiles, under which name (as a disguise) it lured anti-Bolshevik exiles into the clutches

of its professional killers.

Readers will ask how is it possible that such a tiny minority can first overthrow the mighty Russian Empire, and then only 2-3 decades later threaten the United States with revolution? When did they invade the United States in such numbers as to now control the government, the press and media, education, banking, industry and commerce … all the power centers of the nation?

There were almost no Jews amongst the American population in times of the American Revolution. In 1830 it was estimated that there were some 10,000 Jews in the U.S., roughly one out of each 500 Americans. By 1880 they numbered some quarter-million, mostly from Germany, or about one of each 200 Americans (US pop.=50 million). But following the assassination of Czar Alexander II in 1881 (by Jews) and the anti-Jewish reaction across Russia, Jews poured into the U.S. from Russia. Between 1881 and 1917 our Jewish population increased to 3 million or more. Again during World War I and the 1917 revolution, violence drove Jews from Russia to the U.S.. Polish independence after the Versailles treaty (and Polish fears of Jewish revolution) drove hundreds of thousands of Polish Jews to the U.S.. The 1917 Revolution sent more.

The flood of Jewish immigrants from Eastern Europe was slowed by the Johnson-Lodge bill of 1924. However when Franklin Roosevelt became President in 1932, the legal barriers were again lowered, so that in the years 1938-39 53% of all immigrants to the U.S. were Jewish. By the mid-1950s half the worlds Jews were in the U.S. The 1949 estimate was that American Jews numbered 5-7 million. Over 2 million lived in New York City in 1955.

This incredible flood of Jewish immigrants did not happen spontaneously. It was planned. Just as the 1948 invasion of Palestine by tens of thousands of armed European, British and American Jews (mostly veterans of WWII), was planned. It was planned with the intention that it would end up being a conquest.

The Baron de Hirsch Foundation recruited European and Russian Jews to come to America, paid their way and arranged for their legal entry. Many thousands of others were shipped to Canada and then entered the U.S. legally and illegally. Wealthy European Jews headed by the Rothschilds contributed to the costs of immigration. All of this was coordinated to bring Jews to America, not to Latin America, South Africa, Asia, or elsewhere, but to America only.

CHAPTER V

Is the SE a homosexual conspiracy?

No analysis of the SE conspiracy can be complete if it ignores this question. A number of the most critical exploits of SE conspirators appear to have been performed by teams made up exclusively of homosexuals, (including the Kennedy assassination).

The principal players in the Kennedy assassination were all homosexuals: J.J. Angleton, E. Howard Hunt, Clay Shaw (and all of Shaw's buddies in New Orleans: David Ferrie, Oswald, Guy Banister, Edgar Stern etc), as was also Angleton's link to French Intelligence (SDECE), Georges de Lannurien, and his link to British Intelligence, Kim Philby. The formation of the Secret Empire by Cecil Rhodes and his associates was accomplished almost exclusively by homosexuals. Cecil Rhodes himself was a homosexual

The group of American Ivy League intellectuals in the State Department (and in organizations associated with it) during FDR's war years administration (and following it) who conspiratorially sold out much of the world to the Soviets, created the U.N., Israel and the IMF were all (or mostly) homosexuals. This included Summer Welles, Alger Hiss, Ralph Bunche, Harry Dexter White, Owen Lattimore, Frederick Vanderbilt Field, Lawrence Salisbury, Edward C. Carter, Phillip Jessup and many others.

In the remarkable new book by Daniel Hopsicker entitled "Barry and the Boys" (Mad Cow Press, Eugene, Oregon 2001) which recounts the involvement of powerful public figures (Presidents, Senators, Congressmen and high officials and the CIA) in the smuggling airlift of hundreds of tons of drugs into the United States during the period 1960-90 including the massive planeloads of cocaine smuggled into Mena, Arkansas, by Barry Seal and the other pilots operating under CIA protection ("Barry & the Boys"), the author repeatedly comments that the whole drug-smuggling system and the people behind it were a bunch of "perverts". From the many episodes included in the story concerning homosexuals, the reader must conclude that that is what the author means by "perverts". Presumably the smuggling is still going on, still run by those government-connected perverts.

But undoubtably the most significant SE episode in this past

century ... and the most revealing as to the important role of homosexuals in the SE conspiracy ... was the episode of the clique of Soviet spies inside the British government which became an international scandal at the beginning of the 1950s and continued in the headlines for well over a decade thereafter. The whole group of British government officials spying for the Soviets were homosexuals. It included the three Soviet spies who became infamous for defecting to the Soviet Union, Donald Maclean, Guy Burgess and Kim Philby. But there were a number of others, important figures in the government often close to the Crown. The British government and the Crown fought continuously to prevent their exposure as spies, to stifle and delay investigations of them and then eventually to allow them to escape to the Soviet Union, rather than bringing them to justice as spies. Two other Soviet spies were never named officially, though the government knew who they were, but they were only designated in official documents as "Maurice" and "Basil", or "The Fourth Man" and "The Fifth Man". Eventually the two were, in effect, given Royal Pardons, but no prison. The government and the Crown muzzled the British press by continually threatening them with jail under the "Official Secrets Act" if they wrote about one or another of the Soviet spies in the newspapers.

Three successive Foreign Secretaries (Ministers of State) Hector McNiel, Harold Macmillan and Anthony Eden protected the three spies before they defected. Macmillan made a kindly defense of Philby before the House of Commons after MP Col. Marcus Lipton had accused the government of covering up the fact that Philby was "the Third Man". He and Anthony Eden each subsequently became Prime Minister, despite having protected the Soviet spies. Even Winston Churchill, when he returned to the Prime Minister's office in 1951, carefully avoided making any comment about the spy scandal, which was then raging in the British and American presses, though he had been personally involved with one, Donald Maclean.

Philby, the most important of the three spies who defected to the Soviet Union, was partially identified three times by Soviet defectors (Walter Krivitsky (1938), Konstantin Volkov (1945) and Vladimir Petrov (1954)), but each time British Intelligence failed to add up 2 and 2 correctly and ignored Philby's obvious guilt. In the case of the last Soviet defector, Petrov, who defected in Australia and identified Philby unmistakably, but not by name, the British govern-

ment delayed the publication of the identifying information (already published in Australia) for almost 18 months by threatening the British press with jail (Official Secrets Act) if they published that information.

Finally when it became apparent that government action against Philby could not be delayed much longer, the British establishment moved him out from under the jurisdiction of British law. The British intelligence community (and the heads of MI5 and MI6) collaborated to protect him. First he was temporarily moved to Ireland for a couple of months, while arrangements were being made to move him away even from possible extradition.

From there he was transferred to Beirut, Lebanon, in the spring of 1956, having been offered a job as foreign correspondent by Lord David Astor, publisher of "The Observer" and also by the editor of "The Economist". He lived in Beirut over the next three years undisturbed by British intelligence. ... on the contrary, he maintained friendly and social relations with his old intelligence friends, as well as with those in charge of the British Embassy in Beirut. In fact he was invited to dinner at the home of the First Secretary of the British Embassy the very evening that he slipped away out of Beirut to defect to the Soviet Union. Not only did he continue to enjoy high social status in the British establishment right up to that moment, but the top people in charge of British intelligence continued to do favors for him (such as expediting his exit from Britain to Beirut) and visited him in Beirut. His wide circle of homosexual friends in England defended him right up to the last, despite all the many accusations that he was a Soviet spy. His estranged second wife, Aileen, had for years been telling everyone within earshot that he really was a Soviet spy. But no one (especially not British intelligence) paid any attention to her, nor did British Intelligence ever bother to ask her for more details. After Philby defected to the Soviet Union, his American third wife, Eleanor (Brewer) talked to Dick G. White in London (chief of MI-6..SIS) who told her that MI6 had known for seven years that Philby was a Soviet agent.

Philby had been sent to Washington, D.C. the year after the new CIA was created. There he was in continuous and close contact with J.J. Angleton, the head of CIA counter-espionage and with Walter Bedell Smith the new Director of the new CIA (who had mysteriously appeared out of nowhere to become the third most

powerful officer in the wartime U.S. Army, right alongside Generals Marshall and Eisenhower. "Beetle" Smith had not even been in the U.S. Army up until the war broke out. Where had he been? They made up an obviously-phony biography for him later. But your author believes he had been anonymously working in British intelligence.) Angleton was almost certainly a SE agent. He certainly was an Israeli agent. He had started his intelligence training in England in 1942. He sabotaged the CIA's evaluation of Soviet defectors, claiming most were frauds. This is what Philby had been doing inside British intelligence also. Was this what Philby was teaching Angleton in Washington in the late '40s - early '50s? CIA Director Colby eventually fired Angleton for sabotaging CIA counter-intelligence (amongst other things ... things like the Kennedy assassination).

Philby's two homosexual associates, Guy Burgess and Donald Maclean had careers just as fantastic and impossible to explain as Philby's. Burgess had been a good friend from early university days of Lord Victor Rothschild and of Member of Parliament (and later Minister of State) Hector McNiel. Burgess was a loudmouth who brazenly proclaimed his homosexuality everywhere to everybody, and who ... was tolerated good-naturedly in high circles as everybody's favorite queer.

Maclean was also working in both British intelligence and the British Foreign Office. He also was exposed as a spy by a Soviet defector and also by the mistake of a Soviet code clerk. And yet British intelligence somehow turned a blind eye to his treachery for years. Both Maclean and Philby had been identified as Soviet spies by the confession of the atomic scientist-spy "Basil". Yet British intelligence dithered and delayed until finally (after being tipped off by Philby) Burgess and Maclean fled together to the Soviet Union the day before Maclean was scheduled for questioning. Maclean also had many good friends in high places within the British government. He had been rescued personally by Prime Minister Winston Churchill during World War II, when "Wild Bill" Donovan, the head of the OSS (predecessor of the CIA) had demanded to Churchill that Maclean stop interfering in OSS operations in Yugoslavia. Otherwise Donovan threatened to take the matter to President Roosevelt, saying he would resign from the OSS if Maclean wasn't removed. Instead of removing Maclean, Churchill made him his personal deputy (of the Prime Minister) with full

authority to act in the Prime Minister's name. Clearly Maclean was doing something in Yugoslavia under orders from Churchill. What was that? He could have been involved in putting Croatian Communist Tito (Joseph Broz, who was part Jewish and married to a Jewish wife) into power. It could also have had something to do with the eventual rescue of hundreds of thousands (some say millions) of Jews from Hitler's prison camps. They were secretly shipped out of Fiume (now Rijeka) to Crete, escorted by British warships in 1945.

There are many other instances of men at the top levels of British intelligence being Soviet spies. Sir Roger Hollis was Chief of MI5 1956-65 (counter-espionage) after being in MI5 for over 30 years, before he was finally revealed to have been a Soviet spy since the beginning of his career. Members of MI5 told investigators confidentially afterwards that the top MI5 operators had known for many years that Hollis was a Soviet spy.

There are too many such instances of British intelligence officers being known for years to be Soviet spies for us to look on such instances as just random aberrations. They obviously form a pattern which has significance. But what is that significance?

A good guess would be that the same secretive but unnamed power was running all three national intelligence services, the British, the Soviet and the American. That power is what I am calling "The Secret Empire".

The recruiting of homosexual upper-class Britons into service for the Comintern was originated by a Comintern agent codenamed "Henry II", who did his recruiting at Cambridge University in the late 1920s through a "cut-out" known as David Weiss. The code-name "Henry II" probably indicated his relationship to his boss, Henry Robinson (born Henri Baumann in Frankfort-am-Main in 1897), who was chief of the Comintern's political "B" apparat for Western Europe in Paris, who acquired "Henry II" from Red Army Intelligence. Henry II's identity is still unknown. David Weiss was a homosexual Jew. One of his first recruits was Guy Burgess. His initial connection to Burgess may have been Charles Rothschild, a friend of Burgess from their days together at Cambridge.

Henry II and David Weiss's recruits also included Anthony Blunt, Klaus Fuchs, Allen Nunn May, Donald MacLean, and others.

When Burgess graduated from Cambridge in 1935 and came to London looking for a job, he was turned down by the Foreign

Office, BBC and the Times. But finally he was employed by Charles Rothschild at £100 per month, a handsome salary for doing nothing. He also became secretary and traveling companion to Captain John Macnamara, a Tory MP, who was also a prominent member of the Anglo-American Fellowship (at Rothschild's instigation?). Macnamara was also a homosexual. Burgess soon began to proclaim that he was now a fascist ... which was probably the point at which he became an active Comintern agent spying on the Fellowship and the Link. Macnamara soon became a regular member of Burgess's homosexual soirees at his flat in Bentinet Street. Meanwhile Burgess had obtained a job with the British Secret Service.

Apparently it was from Macnamara that Burgess learned that a code clerk at the American Embassy, John G. Kent, was passing confidential documents and information to his girlfriend Anna Volkov, the daughter of the Czar's last naval attache in London, who passed them on to Italy and Germany through the Rumanian Embassy.

Kent and Volkov were both arrested and convicted of espionage, sent to prison. Ambassador Joseph P. Kennedy was highly embarrassed, as he had been accused of having pro-Nazi leanings.

Burgess's betrayal of Macnamara's confidence burnished Burgess's standing not only with the Comintern, but also with his employer, the British Secret Service. As a result, when his old college friend Kim Philby returned to London from covering the Spanish Civil War as a war correspondent with the Franco forces, Burgess was able to get Philby a job with the British Secret Intelligence Service. Eventually Philby rose to become the chief of counter intelligence. When British Intelligence later acquired information on Henry Robinson (Burgess's old controller) it was sent over to counterintelligence, where it disappeared, after being passed to Philby's desk.

It is probable that the Andropov faction of the Soviet KGB was still moving cautiously at that time to extend their control of the Soviet system, fearing that if another department of the Soviet police state came across any of their links to the SE and western intelligence ... or even suspected such links ... the Red Army and the other police factions might move against them militarily. The memory of the slaughter of thousands of Soviet leaders during the great purges of 1934-39 by Stalin were still imprinted in the minds of the Soviet leadership. The idealized character of Soviet leadership as

advertized to the Russian people had always been "collective leadership". Anyone moving to seize control the way Stalin had done would be seen as another Stalin, a ruthless murderer of all the other leaders of the collective leadership. So it was of supreme importance to control and limit whatever might be said by Soviet defectors to western intelligence, especially as to any KGB links to the West. Western counter-intelligence regularly betrayed Soviet defectors to the Soviet police, or discredited them if they did escape to the west. The number of successful Soviet defectors who died mysteriously after arriving "safely" in the West is impressive. It was always hinted that they might have been murdered by hidden Soviet agents. But we should not dismiss the possibility that they were murdered by agents of the western SE.

Naturally it wasn't practical for the SE to recruit counter-intelligence agents by advertizing that it was looking for people prepared to betray their country to the Soviet enemy. So they used one conspiracy to perform the dirty work for another conspiracy. Homosexuals seldom will rat on other homosexuals. They constitute a sexual conspiracy. The SE conspiracy used the homosexual conspiracy to do the SE counter-intelligence dirty work. This is the same way the SE used homosexual pilots to fly the drug-smuggling planes in "Barry and the Boys". Almost all those drug-smuggling pilots ended up dead. According to letters from Philby, Maclean and Burgess in Moscow they felt life in the Soviet Union was worse than death.

But there was a much more widespread element of the pro-Soviet conspiracy which extended far beyond the British intelligence community. It seemed that much of the British ruling class were pre-disposed to defend the homosexual spies. They did not cut them out of their social life even after they knew that they were being accused of being spies. They refused to cooperate with the government investigation of the accused spies. This has usually been explained by the "old school tie" … the unity of those who had been together at the same exclusive English "public schools" (private schools) such as Eton and Harrow, and later went up to the leading universities of Oxford and Cambridge together. They regarded each other as almost family, tolerating those with personal idiosyncracies such as homosexuality with an amused fondness as though toward a mischievous or slightly wayward brother. Malcolm Muggeridge, a well-known editor and commentator of those days used to complain

that the boys at the "public schools" regarded sodomy and homosexuality as perfectly normal and acceptable ... even stylish.

As we discover that the Andropov segment of the KGB was populated with homosexuals, we wonder whether the influence of the "fraternity" also crossed the international and ideological frontier?

Related to this is another provocative question.

Outside observers often commented in those times how strange it was that the Soviets had recruited their spies exclusively from the British "imperialist" ruling class, not from the working classes which the Soviets claimed to champion.

The best explanation given was that that strategy had been developed by Maxim Litvinov and Soviet Jews of the Third Internationale and the KGB. They had the British Jewish contacts to do it. Non-Jewish Britons were recruited in the universities through agents (frequently homosexuals) of wealthy British Jews like Victor and David Rothschild, the Montegu Norman family and others of the large Jewish community in London. Though British Jews were scattered all across England, a particularly influential community was centered in Bloomsbury, just to the west of the old "City", the financial center of the British Empire. One of the principal bridges of understanding between the British ruling class and the Jewish community was a mutual homosexual proclivity. Another was intellectual interests and a third was investments.

The Jewish intellectuals and professionals enjoyed a prominent stature in British universities due to their access to the latest developments in science and culture taking place at other European and American universities, in which Jewish scientists and intellectuals always played a leading part. International Communism, which was almost exclusively run by Jewish radicals, could use this bridge also for contact with the British ruling class.

With this in mind we can better appreciate the importance of the Bloomsbury community and its location in London. Bloomsbury was known as an intellectual and artistic center, containing the British Museum, the University of London, University College and a number of hospitals and medical schools. It is just to the west of "the City", the banking and financial center of the world up until the 20th century. And it is just north of Westminster, Whitehall and the governmental center of the British Empire.

What better concealment for a conspiracy than to operate it

through communities which are themselves inherently conspiratorial? This concealment is reinforced by the fact that such communities are not open to public inquiry, and thus investigation of individuals or groups in that community can be (and usually are) condemned as persecution motivated by prejudice and intolerance. Proof becomes very hard to come by, and is usually attacked as biased.

Thus it was that both of the communities suspected of involvement in the Philby-Maclean-Burgess spy scandal were protected from inquiry by undue liberal toleration.

But this alone could not have been the whole answer. The fact that half a dozen successive Prime Ministers and the entire British Intelligence community for decades protected the Soviet spies suggests that there pre-existed a larger hidden power which had approved the collaboration of the opposing intelligence services on a higher level at an earlier time. This is what we call "The Secret Empire". And it had been in control of the SE British relationship with Trotskyite Soviet Intelligence from the beginning of the Russian revolution.

One principal reason why the British upper classes resisted letting the government arrest the Philby-Burgess-Maclean spy ring was that they all knew that this trio of homosexuals had been instrumental in pulling off one of the most-important "coups" of the post-war period: the switch of Communist Marshal Tito from the Soviet side to the Allied side. This had resulted in encouraging opposition in all the East European Soviet satellites: " ... if Tito can get away with it, perhaps we can too". The part played by the gay trio had been Mayfair cocktail party "insider" gossip for years. It was no secret.

The Jewish "Trotskyite" faction of Communism (the 3rd Internationale and the Comitern bunch) controlled the Communist leadership of all the Eastern European satellites. And they were also close to Tito. Rudolf Slansky of Czechoslovakia and Matyas Rakosi of Hungary were leaders of this element who favored local Communist authority over slavish Kremlin dictates. After Khrushchev's secret destalinization speech to the 20th Communist Party Congress early in 1956, the East European satellites became restive. East German workers revolted in February 1956. Poland revolted twice in 1956. And Hungary revolted starting on October 22, 1956. The Stalinist faction in the Kremlin, headed by Mikhail

Suslov, blamed it all on Khrushchev's speech and on Tito's influence.

In fact Tito's influence amongst the East European satellites had been the prime bugabo of the Stalinists, who had rallied the Warsaw Pact nations back in 1950 to prepare for a satellite invasion of Yugoslavia through the Ljubljana Gateway passes. If the Western Allies (and the U.N.) had shown weakness or indecision in opposing the North Korean invasion of South Korea in 1950, the Warsaw Pact armies would have attacked Yugoslavia. The Kremlin had encouraged North Korea as a test of Western resolve. And Washington (Dean Acheson) had obligingly opened the door for the North Koreans. But then in October 1956 the United States made it clear to the USSR that it was a "paper tiger", as the USSR was weighing the risks of crushing the Hungarian Revolt with Red Army troops. Three times within three days Dulles, Lodge and Bohlen assured that the U.S. would not intervene in Hungary. Then the USSR sent its troops into Budapest.

The situation left the Stalinists in the Kremlin in a dilemma: they could try to keep good relations with the Jewish Trotskyite internationalists running the satellites (and now hostile, due to Stalinist anti-semitism) and see their control slowly slip away, or they could purge the satellite leadership and risk provoking popular revolts throughout Eastern Europe. Either choice would widen the hostility between the Kremlin and the satellites, increasing Soviet unpopularity year by year until some crisis allowed the satellites to break free from Soviet authority. A third possibility did not seem to have occurred to them: that massive repressions of fellow Slavic communists by the Red Army would provoke anti-Kremlin sentiment amongst Soviet troops, which would spread to the Russian people, leading to a collapse of Soviet Communism. And this would be facilitated by hidden Jewish intelligence officers within the KGB.

This was a microcosm of the SE system at work: organized secret Jewish and homosexual maneuvers, allied with the political power of British and American aristocracies.

* * *

In George Orwell's famous story "1984" he gives a clue which suggests who is behind the faceless police state imposed ruthlessly on society in his story. The story follows the efforts of a man and woman in love trying to escape the prohibition of the state on

love between men and women. What is the alternative that Big Brother is trying to impose?

George Orwell was an insider in British intellectual circles. He certainly knew what was being discussed in British university circles, including homosexual circles. He was a courageous idealist and a serious man of action who certainly was not just telling a bed time story fantasy. From what has happened in the U.S. since Orwell wrote "1984" (pre-World War II), including the Kennedy assassination, Watergate and the semi-official airlift of drugs into the U.S., the dominant homosexual participation in all these major conspiracies seems to confirm Orwell's prediction in "1984" as to the nature of the conspiratorial forces which are disrupting our society and our efforts to govern ourselves through peaceful consensus.

Exposure of the large homosexual-lesbian participation in such conspiracies is always met by a shrill blast from the press and media denouncing it as "hate" propaganda by nasty homophobes, blasts which carefully avoid mentioning that there was any conspiracy or that it did any damage thereby to American national interests. The American public absorbs the press and media versions, but few Americans ever get to read the original story exposing the conspiracy. Our SE-controlled press and media are the biggest obstacle to recovering our control over our national destinies. We do not have to watch the news on TV very long, delivered by tough, husky-voiced fembots, to realize the nature of the people who staff our press and media.

Starting in our local communities, getting involved in local politics, we can change all that by informing the people and rallying their support for a new system of information-dissemination.

On the other hand informed observers have often commented ... very much in confidence ... on the high incidence of homosexuality amongst the families of the very wealthy international Jews.

When searching for the identity of the most-powerful and longest-lived conspiracy, the SE, what could be more logical than to start at the juncture where two other great conspiratorial elements meet?

Homosexuals have always been one of the principal means by which healthy societies have been infiltrated and undermined. Whereas Christianity (as well as the Old Testament) has always condemned homosexuality as an abomination, Judaism permits it in a

back-handed way (as in Keddushin, which permits bachelors to sleep together under the same blanket.) Yaakov Yitzhak Brizel (of the leading Brizel rabbinical family, which founded a Jewish secret society dedicated to imposing moral order on Orthodox society) wrote in his book "The Silence of the Ultra-Orthodox", that the whole leadership of the rabbis conspires together to conceal any complaints of homosexuality amongst rabbis (and common Jews), especially of child-molestation by homosexual rabbis. Revealing cases of such child-molestation was condemned by the rabbis as a crime much worse than the molestation itself.

The unusually-high frequency of homosexuality amongst the families of the extremely wealthy American industrial barons during the late 19th and early 20th centuries suggests that the British SE aristocracy, who had been intermarrying into the American SE industrialist families, brought their values and their genes with them. This could explain how those American industrialists obtained the financing to build their empires in the first place. This seems to follow the ancient pattern of earlier times whereby the international Jewish banking network financed impoverished members of the nobility by intermarrying with them. Did these families come to constitute an American aristocracy without titles?

Amongst today's SE families homosexual members often assume great authority and influence, and are not relegated by the family to less-conspicuous background roles as in most American families. With these SE families marriage was not a family event, so much as a political alliance.

The strong drive we have seen in recent years coming from everywhere, not just from the press and media, promoting homosexuality, seems to indicate a widespread and powerful homosexual influence, consistent with organized homosexuals being a controlling influence within some very powerful secret organization.. This would also explain the recent massive attack against family values and the natural love between man and woman, both of which homosexuals despise.

Since the beginning of time all major religions and all major societies have always condemned homosexuality as an abomination. What arrogance that our social planners of recent decades have decided to ignore the wisdom of the ages ... to try to turn our society 180 degree around and tell us that homosexuality is fine ... just a different (but acceptable) lifestyle! Try it, they tell our school-

children, you may like it. Such arrogance can only spring from a supremely confident social-political power, which believes itself unassailable. Isn't that proof of the existence of what we are calling "The Secret Empire"?

The high social position enjoyed by the SE conspirators, the eminent families from which they came, argues against their having been simply the tools being used by some more-powerful, hidden conspiratorial leadership. We also see in their family connections British connections, especially noble and royal British connections. Homosexuals Clay Shaw and James J. Angleton had personal connections to individual British nobility on the highest level around the Crown.

Clay Shaw was the supreme ruler over the New Orleans Mardi Gras for years, the ceremonial event which bestows titles identifying and honoring the most-elite of America's southern SE "nobility".

* * *

Feminists allied with the SE should note the SE's contempt for women. All down through Jewish history women were excluded from politics and Jewish councils, much like Islam. We see in modern times how Meyer Amschel Rothschild specifically excluded his daughters and granddaughters from inheriting any of his vast fortune. Today the inner councils of the Secret Empire are exclusively male. Female relatives are used, but not let in on the conspiracies and secret objectives of the inner circle.

The Talmudic writings are full of disgusting insults against Jewish women, saying they are all witches (Sanhedrin 25d), naturally inclined to murder (Peskita Rabbati, 107b), worthless trash (Sanhedrin 100b), and just a "sack of excrement" (Shabbat 152b). This may explain why Jewish women are discouraged from studying the Talmudic writings, which are reserved exclusively for Jewish males. The SE Insiders evidently consider women as unfortunately necessary for continuation of the next SE generation, but not to be taken into their confidence, their hearts, nor their inheritance.

* * *

Totally unmentioned by our press and media, a new and

powerful hidden force is re-shaping our politics, our society and our national direction. Reports from many states suggest that a highly-organized and purposeful drive is underway to transfer power into the hands of a determined lesbian leadership through political exploitation of the feminist movement. Apparently this drive went into high gear during the Clinton administration in the 1990s under the influence of lesbian Attorney General Janet Reno and her political patron, Hillary Rodham Clinton. All across the nation lesbians are being nominated as judges and prosecuting attorneys. They usually exhibit more partisan fanaticism than legal ability, thus violating the first requirement for a judge: objectivity and fairness. The drive has formidable backing from both above and below. The Secret Empire agents in the Federal and State governments and within the political system push the lesbian nominations, and the lesbian leadership of the feminists rallies block female support for their candidates. The big loser is the nation and its traditional moral values.

* * *

Cultural patterns and social and religious customs change with time. But they often give direction to the evolution of future patterns and customs over periods of centuries, or even millenniums.

It is an interesting coincidence that both major cultures from which the Jewish SE leadership of today evolved featured prominently in their religion phallic worship ... ritual homosexuality. Both the Sea People culture of western Europe and the Mediterranean, and the early Khazar religion (before they were introduced to Judaism) featured phallic worship. The Khazars originated somewhere deep in central Asia. And the Sea People originated in coastal regions of western Europe. So the introduction of phallic worship into each religion was almost certainly independent one from the other. This however reinforces the probability of some truth in the frequent assertions that the wealthy Jewish aristocracy of today has a much higher incidence of homosexuality than the rest of the western European cultures.

CHAPTER VI

Is Freemasonry at the heart of the Secret Empire conspiracy?

Freemasonry first emerged as a recognized powerful political force in the Revolutionary Era, the era of the American and French Revolutions. Freemasonry had existed for centuries before that as an underground secret society. In Britain it had been started by Dr. Dee, the royal astrologer in the court of Queen Elizabeth. It was the hidden Illuminati leadership imposed secretly at the top levels of Freemasonry by Adam Weishaupt which gave Masonry the radical revolutionary impulse which it displayed while creating the French revolution.

Adam Weishaupt was a professor of church law in the 1770s at the University of Ingolstadt, Bavaria, where he was also studying to become a Jesuit priest.

Sometime between May 1, 1776, the reputed date on which Weishaupt founded the Illuminati, and the beginning of the French Revolution in 1789, the Illuminati (and Masonry) acquired powerful supporters. Early on it had had some support amongst the nobility. Prince William IX of Hesse and Baron Adolph von Knigge (of Hannover) were early influential supporters. When the French Revolution broke out it had support from the Duc d'Orleans (the heir to the French throne) and many members of the French nobility (including the Marquis de Lafayette). How did a humble Bavarian priest recruit such princely and noble followers? Or was there some other persuasive element which attracted certain nobility?

Another supporting element (... which would seem unlikely to be working with the nobility ...) was Jewish financial support. Weishaupt had financial (and other) support from Meyer Amshel Rothschild, the founder of the Rothschild financial empire, who was also the financial advisor and banker for Prince William IX of Hesse, just mentioned earlier. And Adam Weishaupt himself almost certainly had hidden Jewish (convert) ancestry. The important role played by Hesse and Hannover in supplying kings for the British throne lends itself to intriguing possibilities in many possible contexts.

Therefore we cannot consider Masonry in itself as being the

ultimate controlling force in the French Revolution, unless we can identify the powers behind Masonry. The secrecy of Masonry, which becomes more impenetrable on each higher level, prevents us from knowing what (or who?) is really controlling it. And the ultra-secret Illuminati control of the top levels of Masonry added more impenetrable obscurity. It would seem that a good guess as to why all that secrecy was necessary would be that it was intended to hide the identity of whoever controls it. Why? Would it have been so unacceptable to the citizenry to be ruled by something like that? Like what?

Weishaupt (and his masters?) intended to use the Illuminati they had created to exploit the various age-old social-political inequalities in European society to overthrow those societies, their institutions and the Christian religion. The Illuminati took over top-level control of the Freemason secret societies without the rank-and-file on the lower levels (comprising the vast majority of Masons) knowing what was happening, nor who was taking them over (nor for what purpose). Even amongst the top level of Illuminati, not all would know all the ultimate objectives. It was a pyramid of deceptions of its own members. But the wealth and influence of leading members on each level enticed ambitious men to join the Masons in the hope that they too would become wealthy and influential through Masonic influence.

The Illuminati-controlled secret Freemsonry lodges were deployed against traditional society (the "Ancien Regime") in France during the French Revolution under the populist slogan "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity", which captured the imagination of the masses of downtrodden poor. But it was not a spontaneous popular revolution. It did not just happen in response to long-standing social injustice. It was carefully organized, following well-thought-out plans. Who were the planners? And what were their hidden objectives?

We know that the French Revolution did not just occur spontaneously. There were too many essential elements which had to have been planned, organized and financed in advance. Such as the creation of hundreds of secret revolutionary clubs organized all over France just a year or two before the revolution. And the recruiting of mercenary troops (the "men of the South") who led the revolutionary mobs into action, such as at the storming of the Bastille. These were evidently gangsters from Marseilles, Corsica and seaports in

North Africa. Who recruited them and transported them to Paris, and then to other principal French cities as the "revolution" focused on each city in turn?

It is pointless just to blame "Freemasonry" for the revolutionary waves that swept across Europe following the French Revolution. We must identify the hidden powers behind Freemasonry.

It could very well have been that the times were "ripe" for revolution ... following the Reformation, the peasant revolts and the decline in respect for the "ancien regime". But clearly there were powerful hidden forces at work organizing, planning and financing the revolutionary movements. Who ... or what ... were they?

The SE conspiracy demonstrated true genius in creating the revolutions of the 19th and 20th centuries. They never attempted to create a revolutionary situation. Instead they simply recognized existing potentially-revolutionary situations, then contrived to ignite them into real revolutions by employing various naturally-sympathetic elements of society as their "tools".

For example: in the American revolution they recognized the resentment of the American colonists against unfair British economic policies. Through their secret masonic societies they advertized and aggravated the colonists' complaints. Then when the British made the mistake of trying to seize colonist ammunition and supplies at Lexington and Concord, war was ignited and the revolution spread.

Social injustice and inequality had existed in France for centuries with only some occasional sporadic local revolts. But in the 1780s the Illuminati Masonic lodges, working secretly with the network of Jewish money lenders across France, organized hundreds of revolutionary clubs. These clubs excited the poor and discontented with their promise of revolutionary change, and their slogan of "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity." The SE elite across Europe then hired hundreds of "men of the south", criminals and thugs from Marseilles and from waterfronts across the Mediterranean, transported them to Paris and used them to lead the mobs recruited by the Masonic revolutionary clubs to the storming of the Bastille. This agitation followed by organized mob violence was repeated again and again in cities all across France.

Similarly, the Russian revolution of 1917 was organized by a coordinated assortment of Russian-Jewish organizations, exploit-

ing the natural class resentment of the Russian serfs and the poor working people against the Czar and the nobility. The Jewish Bund and the Jewish labor unions inside Russia propagandized, agitated and organized the poor Russian workers … and, when the moment for revolution came, led them against the Czar's police, the army and the government. The Jewish international bankers, led by the Warburg family, financed the return to Russia of hundreds of Jewish political exiles, as well as an army of Jewish thugs from the eastside of New York. These united with the Jewish bund and union leadership already inside Russia to take over the Russian revolution, making it a totally-Jewish-controlled revolution.

Here in the United States the revolutionary take-over has been less apparent, but more enduring. The pattern was already there during the American Revolution: New York City and Charleston, South Carolina, were the big centers of Loyalist opposition to the popular revolution. And even then, money was their primary weapon against the revolutionaries and the people. Since then, the money of Jewish bankers has gradually bought up the nation's industries, properties, real estate … and the American government.

* * *

Today we see the American Masons playing a major part in convincing Americans to support the war in Iraq and the Bush administration, for having thus taken a firm response to the "Arab terrorism" of 9-11. "Pearl Harbor" all over again! This also shows us how the American Congress was able to declare war on Germany in 1917 only weeks after being so definitely opposed to involvement in the European war … without any major public adverse reaction. And how time and again American public opinion has been switched to support SE objectives. The Fundamentalist Christians also play a large part in propagandizing for the Israeli lobby.

CHAPTER VII

Is the SE a Jewish conspiracy?

Increasingly today competent conspiracy researchers and analysts in the United States are pointing their fingers at Israel and at Jewish international financiers (often working with Jewish gangsters) as being behind the rash of conspiracies and assassinations which have bedeviled our nation and undermined our ability to govern ourselves as our Constitution intended. Readers of "The Secret Empire" are aware that its author shares many of their suspicions.

The suspicion that there may exist a highly-organized Jewish international conspiracy becomes more credible as we learn more about the history of the Sephardic and Ashkenasi Jews ... and the secret international banking network which they maintained for thousands of years.

Secrecy always invites suspicion. The fact that the Jews did not have their own nation, but had to live amongst foreign races with different customs and a different religion makes their clannishness understandable. But their millenniums-old resistance to being absorbed into the other majority cultures has always worried their neighbors. Their host nations always distrusted their loyalty. This has been the basis of discrimination against Jews everywhere.

The fact that Jews live scattered throughout many dozens of nations has served to conceal their identity as Jews. Jews in Russia, Poland and Yugoslavia often have slavic-sounding names. German Jews have names with a Germanic sound. Jews from Spain and Italy often have names ending in "a" or "o" which sound Latinate. Jews from Greece have Greek-sounding names. And so on.

During the 19th and 20th centuries, while the population of the United States was expanding explosively mainly by means of immigration, Jews came to the United States in large numbers from all over the world, their passage often facilitated by Jewish organizations, such as the B'nai B'rith and the Baron de Hirsch Foundation, which also encouraged them to come, telling them that Jews were not persecuted here. It was similar to the massive Jewish immigration into Holland in the early 16th century.

The size of Jewish immigration was not perceived by the American public because those Jews were not officially listed as

Jewish immigrants, but as immigrants from Poland, Greece, Russia, Italy, Armenia, Syria, Germany, Spain and the other countries from whence they had come. But throughout world Jewry, the U.S. was known as the Promised Land. They flocked to America from all over the world. And Jewish organizations quietly pulled political strings to help admit them.

Amongst the kings and nobles of Europe it had long been known that Jewish money was available to them when they were in desperate need of it ... at a price. But it was not until this past century that there began to be widespread fear of an international Jewish revolutionary world take-over. Earlier there had been rumors of Jewish influence helping to bring about the French Revolution, but details were vague. The Huguenots and Masons were blamed more often by French conservatives. And it was apparent to all that social conditions in France had long demanded political change. Perhaps the various rumors of conspiracy were nothing more than rumors from sour grapes. The revolution could well have been spontaneous.

It was the Russian revolution in 1917 which shook Europe with the realization that Jewish international power and money was a real political and military threat to all of Europe. It took Americans decades to realize that that same threat also existed for them, and that it was ensconced in the very seats of power of their own nation. It still hasn't yet sunk in for most Americans that most of Europe was really terrified by the Jewish Bolshevik threat all during the 1920s and 1930s. They still think that Hitler and Mussolini came to power because they possessed some evil, demonic power to mesmerize crowds ... like a pair of modern-day pied pipers. That was the fairytale our press and media told us. Many Americans still do not understand that it was the fear of Jewish Bolshevism all over Europe which brought both Hitler and Mussolini to power. The most frightening thing about that was the realization that something was powerful enough in America to keep the American press and media from telling us the truth, and that the American social and political establishment went along with it. Now over half a century later that "something" has increased its grip on our press and media, and on our society, our government and on ourselves. It is not only the SE press and media which keep us from understanding what it is and what it is doing to us, but its control and influence also permeates every organization, foundation, club, social group, corporation and

gathering in our country. People are intimidated about talking about it in public, for fear of being branded as a " conspiracy nut" "lunatic fringe" or worse.

What sort of organization could exercise such a broad, all-pervasive presence throughout American society?

It would have to be an organization which is not identifiable as an organization, so as not to attract suspicious attention. If its members were not identifiable with the organization, the organization could not be identified.

A network of homosexuals who conceal their homosexuality from outsiders would meet such criteria. Or a network of Jews who are not known to be Jews would also meet this criteria. A network of secret Jews working with a network of secret homosexuals would be a truly all-pervasive system, especially if coordinated, directed, supported and financed by a powerful secret planning executive with banking, industry, commerce and government under its control.

Something of this nature has been described as "The Committee of 300", "The Establishment" or the CFR. These titles emphasize the top executive level of it, without suggesting the vast extent, depth and pervasiveness of it on popular levels.

For this reason your author prefers the name "The Secret Empire".

Nevertheless the distinction between the top executive levels and the pervasive popular levels is extremely important, because the popular levels are generally the "tools" which are being used by the executive.

But the line between the "executive insiders" and the members of the "tool groups" is often hard to distinguish for outsiders, because so many of the insiders have hidden Jewish ancestry, and so many are secret homosexuals.

Lord Mountbatten, the prestigious uncle of Queen Elizabeth II, who had been Supreme Allied Commander in India and Burma (and SE Asia) during World War II, was a closet homosexual. He was killed aboard his yacht in Ireland, blown up by a bomb set by British Intelligence because they could no longer keep the lid on the scandals of his carryings-on with young local Irish lads. It began to threaten the prestige of the Crown. So he had to go.

While he had been in military service and in high-security capacities near to the Crown, it had been easy to keep his indiscre-

tions out of the newspapers. But as a free agent in retirement in Ireland, that was not so easy. As he was then at a very advanced age, the Queen did not feel that he was being deprived of his best years. Against a few years of senility was weighed the supreme importance of continuing to conceal one of the important secrets of the SE. British Intelligence was more concerned about preserving that secret than about a possible affront to the royal family. British Intelligence felt responsibility, despite Mountbatten's high rank. He had been one of theirs. He ran the delicate, major deception of Dieppe. And he had had charge of the "Emigma" operation and other key intelligence deceptions. He could no longer be trusted as he became increasingly senile

* * *

The ability of the Secret Empire to divide the American people against themselves and so allow the SE to herd us towards their objectives has been possible because Americans don't realize that the SE exists, nor who controls it. It has been doing this continuously since at least the time of the Civil War.

In Chapter III we described how the SE manipulated both the south and the north into the Civil War. The organization of the B'nai B'rith in Charleston as a Jewish secret society was key to this. Later B'nai B'rith organized the ADL (Anti-Defamation League) as a cover for larger propaganda and political purposes. But the ADL also served as a cover for Israeli conspiracies. It also disseminated attacks against persons seen by the SE as threats to SE policies and organizations. Any disclosure of Israeli or Jewish conspiracies or crime is attacked by the ADL as "anti-Semitism".

In 1907-8 New York Police Commissioner Theodore Bingham opened an investigation of the link between organized crime and the Jewish gangsters of the Lower East Side in New York. This question had been simmering in New York politics ever since 1890, when the Reverend Charles H. Parkhurst, rector of the Madison Square Presbyterian Church, discovered the strong link between Tammany Hall (and Mayor Hugh J. Grant) and organized crime. The Rev. Parkhurst had organized the Society for the Prevention of Crime, and designated it to seek out and eliminate the influence of organized crime in New York City politics, what was then referred to in the press as "the System".

But Parkhurst and the SPC had little effect on the System. Boss Tweed's corrupt influence had continued under his successors, "Honest John" Kelly and Boss Richard C. Croker. Parkhurst was denounced as a crank, gossip-monger and sower of distrust in the integrity of the city government.

But by 1908 Police Commissioner Bingham had decided that the core of the problem was the Jewish gangsters. He wrote an article to that effect in the September 1908 issue of the respected "North American Review" condemning their gangs and recommending the creation of a special undercover detective force composed of police who spoke their language, so as to infiltrate their gang organizations. He never imagined the power of those he was challenging.

He had stated in the article that in view of the fact that the city contained over half a million Hebrew immigrants, it wasn't surprising that half the criminals were Jewish.

The New York newspapers immediately began trumpeting "anti-Semitism" and demanding Bingham's resignation. The wealthy and influential German Jewish families from the Upper East Eighties (the "Jewish 400") joined the clamor for Bingham's resignation (the Schiffs, Ochses, Sulzbergers, Adlers, Solomons, Lehmans, Strausses, Guggenheims, etc). Bingham was forced to rescind the NAR article and was dismissed as Commissioner of Police.

Delegates from 222 Jewish organizations formed a "Kehillah" (unofficial government for all the Jewish community) in New York which all Jews (wealthy and poor, German or Russian or of other origins) were obliged to obey, or be regarded as traitors to their people. The Kehillah was formed to destroy Bingham, but it never went out of existence after he disappeared. It evolved into the ADL.

The connections between Jewish organized crime and government continued and extended to our Federal government. During World War I prohibition came into being through SE-front feminist support heavily assisted behind the scenes by the ADL and Jewish organized crime. Arnold Rothstein was king of New York crime, bootlegging, speakeasies and gambling. His secret boss and supplier was Samuel Bronfman in Canada (Seagrams). Meyer Lansky was Arnold Rothstein's trusted right-hand man. Torchsinger Billie Burke found fame serenading Rothstein with "The man I love ..."

When the Federal Bureau of Investigation was created during Prohibition (ostensibly to combat crime) the ADL and Bronfman interests controlled its creation, putting their own man, J. Edgar Hoover, in charge of it. They controlled Hoover, knowing he was a homosexual over whom they had total control. The ADL drew most of its financing from Bronfman contributions. They supplied Hoover discrete controlled boy friends and had pictures of him in action, in case he changed his mind. For years Hoover was supplied the horses names and races on horse races the mob had "fixed". He placed large bets with reliable bookies and cleaned up, but he studiously avoided the race tracks. Rumors were that his boyfriend, Clyde Tolson, the #2 man in the FBI was his watchdog for the ADL.

In the late 1930s the Roosevelt administration faced an American public which was determined not to let America become involved in the European war (90% opposed it according to polls). Roosevelt authorized various acts of war by the US Navy to provoke Germany into declaring war against the U.S., but Hitler always refused the bait. FDR also unleashed the FBI, the ADL and the IRS against critics of his war policy. Supplied mostly by the ADL with rumors, half-truths and dubious scandal, the FBI arrested hundreds of anti-war critics illegally and tried them in closed courtrooms for "sedition". The IRS also launched "tax investigations" of thousands of anti war critics. The government launched a massive intimidation campaign against leading critics of FDR's efforts to bring the U.S. into the European war in an effort to silence the opposition to U.S. involvement in the war.

Louis B. Nichols was FBI Assistant Director in charge of the Records and Communications Division of the FBI during the 1930's. He was also the FBI's official contact with the ADL. He orchestrated the mass "sedition trials" of opponents of FDR's drive to bring the U.S. into World War II. After resigning from the FBI, Nichols became Executive Vice President of Schenley Industries (the Bronfmans' liquor business) and President of the J. Edgar Hoover Foundation (at a very nice salary with unlimited perks). Schenley Industries was run by Lewis R. Rosenstiel (an ex-bootlegger in the Bronfman mob and close friend of Meyer Lansky) who was also a very good friend of J. Edgar Hoover. Cosy?

Many researchers have remarked on the incredible fact that the FBI never moved a finger against either the Meyer Lansky nor the Carlos Marcello mobs (Miami and New Orleans, respectively).

The give-away of Cuba to the Soviets through American SE manipulation and support of Fidel Castro, was another example of SE conspiracy. The purpose was to strengthen the SE allies controlling the KGB, and to offer Cuba to the Soviets in exchange for letting Soviet Jews emigrate to Israel. (See Leela Publishing book "Paredon").

It is equally certain that Israeli interests were the principal force behind the assassination of President John F. Kennedy in Dallas on November 22, 1963. They had the support and cooperation of pro-Israeli elements in the CIA, most notably of the Director of Counterintelligence, James Jesus Angleton, who was also in charge of the CIA's contacts with the Mossad, Israeli Intelligence. Angleton was the protegee of Richard Helms, Director of the CIA at the time, and also of the preceding CIA Director, Allen Dulles (fired by Kennedy in 1961 because of the Bay of the Pigs debacle). Meyer Lansky's organized crime syndicate (including the Mafia in New Orleans under Carlos Marcello) played a major part cooperating with the CIA players in the assassination.

In January 1994 Michael Collins Piper published the first edition of his book "Final Judgment", which created a sensation amongst conspiracy researchers by claiming that Israel was responsible for the assassination of President John F. Kennedy. Piper documents his thesis impressively. He states that the Israelis had been hostile to Kennedy and his father, former Ambassador to Great Britain Joseph P. Kennedy, from long before Jack Kennedy became President, which hostility increased to fury as young President Kennedy resisted the demands of Israeli President Ben-Gurion and opposed Israel's program for developing their own atomic bomb. Kennedy's attempt to establish friendly, impartial relations with Israel's Arab neighbors and mediate peace in the Middle East provoked angry Israeli accusations of anti-Semitism. Kennedy was accused of plotting Israel's destruction.

Piper argues that even though a carefully-prepared tangle of false leads and disinformation was prepared in advance to surround the events of the Kennedy assassination in Dallas on November 22, 1963, that all the characters involved in the assassination and in the pre-prepared and subsequent cover-up had multiple connections to Israel and/or the Jewish gangsters and their international Jewish bankers. He identifies CIA counterintelligence Chief James Jesus Angleton as probably the key CIA player in the assassination, show-

ing that Angleton was the CIA liaison with the Mossad (Israeli Intelligence Secret Service), as well as having had close personal relations with top Zionist agents from all the way back during World War II. He had worked with secret Jewish operations to move Jewish prison camp refugees from Europe to Israel in conjunction with SE star British Intelligence agents Kim Philby and Donald Maclean. The later Mayor of Jerusalem Teddy Kollek, had been Angleton's very close friend during that same wartime operation and remained so always thereafter. They worked together again later when Kollek had been the chief of Haganah's secret operation smuggling U.S. arms out of Hoboken, New Jersey, to Zionists in Palestine during 1947-48, together with Bronfman wheel horses, organized-crime boss Meyer Lansky and Canadian Intelligence Chief Major Louis Bloomfield. During these same years Angleton also ran a secret personal operation out of his CIA office (Israeli liaison desk) directing CIA contract agents Jay Lovestone and Irving Brown. Lovestone and Brown directed Bronfman agents Rabbis Meyer Kahane and Joseph Chulba as they marshaled Jewish support for U.S. intervention in the Vietnam War, which Israeli leaders promoted in order to distract U.S. public opinion away from the Middle East, where Israel was preparing new wars of conquest against their Arab neighbors. Under Angleton's direction Brown also organized Corsican death squads in Marseilles, France, which exterminated leftist and union activists and put Pierre Ferri-Pisain firmly in control of the port of Marseilles, and of the Turkish heroin traffic bound for the U.S. run by Ferri-Pisain's Corsican mafia. Brown also coordinated political assassinations of leftists in Italy going towards the 1948 Italian elections. He later promised OAS chief Raoul Salan 50,000 guns to help Algeria revolt against President DeGaulle. During the late '40s Angleton also worked with Menachem Begin, who was in charge of the Zionist terrorist organization Irgun Zvai Leumi and was doing organizing work in the United States. The Irgun organization converted over to become the Mossad, Israeli intelligence, after Israel became a state. Begin later became Prime Minister of Israel.

"Final Judgment" documents J.J. Angleton's role in the Kennedy assassination. Israel's dominant influence shows itself in the strong Israeli connections of all the principal participants: Louis Bloomfield (Permindex), Clay Shaw, E. Howard Hunt, Frank Sturgis, Angleton, Gerry Hemming, Theodore Racoosin, Guy Banister, David Ferrie, Meyer Lansky, Carlos Marcello, Norman

"Roughhouse" Rothman (boss of National Distillers, Bronfman's liquor company) and hosts of others, all of whom were close to the Jewish gangsters, Israel and Angleton.

Angleton monopolized both the CIA and the FBI contacts with the Warren Commission investigation after the Kennedy assassination, working closely with Warren Commission member Allen Dulles almost daily. (Dulles was appointed to the Warren Commission despite his having been fired by JFK, whose assassination the commission was investigating.) Angleton also dominated the commission's investigation into Oswald's activities in Mexico just before the assassination, despite Angleton having been CIA station chief there before the assassination and having been involved in Oswald's activities.

Angleton worked closely also with French Intelligence Chief Georges de Lannurien and his OAS contacts (who supplied the shooters for the assassination according to research witnesses) who was also working for the Mossad.

E. Howard Hunt and his sidekick at Dallas, Frank Sturgis also had many connections to the Israeli Mossad. Hunt had worked with Sturgis in Cuba when Fidel Castro was still holed up in the Sierra Maestra. Sturgis was Hunt's contact with Fidel Castro, through which Hunt had encouraged the uprising against the Batista government at Cienfuegos naval base. Hunt had been the #2 CIA man in the U. S. Embassy who had told U.S. Ambassador Earl Smith "We don't give a damn what you think!" when Ambassador Smith had reprimanded Hunt after the failed Cienfuegos naval base uprising. Sturgis was with Hunt (and two Cuban snipers) in Dallas the day of the Kennedy assassination and also with Hunt in Washington when Hunt's "plumbers" framed Nixon during the Watergate scandal.

Hunt had many Mossad connections. When he was based at the University of Miami (after Castro seized power in Cuba … during the Bay of the Pigs fiasco), while he was sabotaging the efforts of the anti-Communist Cuban underground to buy arms for the underground in Cuba, Hunt (known as "Eduardo" to the Cubans) was working with CIA agents (and Mossad agents also) Gerry Droller (AKA: Frank Bender) a German Jew who usually worked at the CIA on the Swiss and Israeli desks, from whence he maintained contact with the Mossad. Though Droller spoke no spanish and knew nothing about Cuba, he was assigned to the Cuban operation

as Mossad contact with Hunt. Another Mossad-connected CIA agent named Bernie Barker also worked closely with Hunt in Miami during 1960-61. In Miami Hunt was also in regular contact with Mossad agent Yehuda S. Sipper, an Israeli who commanded a force of 14-16 Israeli strong-arm men available in Miami to do Hunt's bidding. Hunt established the Cuban Revolutionary Democratic Front in Miami with Antonio de Varona as head (personally selected by Hunt) as a sort of government-in-exile, in whose name the anti-Castro invaders would land at the Bay of Pigs. Hunt arranged financing for the CRDF by a large contribution from Meyer Lansky (Israel-linked crime syndicate boss) handed personally to Varona by Lansky himself. Frank Sturgis not only worked with Hunt in Cuba and Miami, but also in Dallas on the Kennedy assassination and also in Washington on the Watergate frame-up. The two, Hunt and Sturgis, were Angleton's (and Helm's?) undercover agents for secret SE dirty missions run covertly and unofficially by the CIA.

Frank Sturgis had fought as a mercenary for the Zionist army which conquered much of Palestine in the first Arab-Israeli war in 1948 and thus created Israel by force. After the war he had continued to serve as an Israeli bodyguard for a Mossad courier in Europe, who was also his girlfriend. In the months before the Kennedy assassination Sturgis was in Louisiana working with Gerry Hemming, Guy Banister and David Ferrie training Cubans at secret bases around Lake Ponchatrain under a secret organization named Interpen, which was financed by Theodore Racoosin, a New York Jew closely connected to the Bronfman interests, who had been one of the principal founders of Israel. Sturgis himself had run a small mercenary army called the International Anti-Communist Brigade, which had been financed by Meyer Lansky (the Israeli "Godfather") and Norman "Roughouse" Rothman, head of the Bronfman's Seagrams Industries liquor empire.

In the summer of 1963 Hunt's Cuban Revolutionary Council shared offices in New Orleans with FBI-veteran Guy Banister (who was also the CIA link to Carlos Marcello's mafia) and also with the Mossad-backed OAS (Algerian rebels who tried to assassinate French President Charles de Gaulle). Clay Shaw was close with Banister (and Oswald and Ferrie), all being financed by Permindex (Mossad-owned conspiracy to kill de Gaulle under Bronfman-Mossad agent Major Louis Boomfield). Hunt and Sturgis were directed by Angleton and supported by many Mossad assets in

Miami, Dallas (K. Assassination) and at Watergate. All of those involved were homosexuals.

* * *

The assassination of President Kennedy put Vice-President Lyndon Johnson into the President's office. Lyndon Johnson had long been an Israeli asset, whose earlier House and Senate campaigns had been financed by such Israeli assets as the Bronfman interests, Meyer Lansky and Carlos Marcello. In 1960 the Kennedy brothers had been tricked into offering Lyndon Johnson the vice-president's post by phone, which Johnson immediately accepted from an appalled Bobby Kennedy, who had only made the offer because several friends close to Johnson had assured the Kennedys that Johnson would not accept the offer. Party unity was the purported purpose for making the courtesy offer.

And it was in response to Lyndon Johnson's plea to President Kennedy to go to Dallas to mediate a serious split in the Texas Democratic Party ranks, that Kennedy flew to Dallas in November 1963, where he was assassinated.

Kennedy had already started to implement his decision to withdraw American troops from Vietnam (NSAM 55, NSAM 56 and NSAM 57) when he was assassinated. Four days after the assassination now President Lyndon Johnson signed NSAM 273, which started to reverse JFK's withdrawal from Vietnam and commenced the military build-up in Vietnam which eventually put a quarter of a million U.S. troops into the Vietnam War, over 50,000 of whom died there.

If only the American public had known that the Secret Empire existed, they might have noticed the repetition of a SE tactic used both in Cuba and in Vietnam. In both cases they pushed American public opinion (and official government policy) in one direction to serve a secret SE purpose, and when that purpose was accomplished, they pushed it in the opposite direction to serve a different SE purpose. But because of SE secrecy, we were unable to perceive that the same hidden power was moving events and then reversing them, always to the detriment of America's real interests and to the benefit of Israel and/or the SE.

As we have seen in the case of Cuba during the 1950s and '60s first Fidel Castro was glorified in the American press and

media as a young hero fighting to restore democracy, elections and constitutional government. But after the objective of turning Cuba over to the Soviet Union had been accomplished, American public opinion was reversed and Castro was denounced as a Soviet-puppet in the Cold War. Though the CIA and FBI knew his true murderous nature and anti-American obsession from the March 1948 Bogotazo and from his earlier murders of student leaders at the University of Havana, his glorification by the American press and media was key to influencing Cuban public opinion in favor of Castro and putting him in power. This fulfilled the deal made by the SE with the leaders of the Soviet KGB under which the KGB agreed to reciprocate by letting hundreds of thousands of Russian Jews emigrate to Israel. Having accomplished the promised delivery of Cuba to the Soviets, the SE reversed course, to then frighten the American taxpayers with the threat of the Soviet bogeyman established only 90 miles away from American shores. Taxpayers could hardly refuse to pay more taxes for America's defense. Much of that money went into secret CIA projects and into new weaponry which ended up in Israeli hands.

The same thing happened in Vietnam. The Israelis were planning new wars of conquest against their Arab neighbors. But the new American President John Kennedy decided to withdraw American troops from Vietnam, which upset the Israelis no end because they were planning to keep American public opinion preoccupied with their war in Vietnam, so they would be unable to interfere with Israeli war plans in the Middle East. They had an additional grudge against Kennedy for opposing their Dimona nuclear plant and their ongoing work there to create an Israeli atom bomb arsenal. With the assassination of Kennedy and the ascension of Israel's good friend, Lyndon Johnson, to the Presidency, the expansion of the war in Vietnam was assured, as was also … as a result … Israel's freedom to make war against its Arab neighbors without American interference. Israel launched successful wars against its Arab neighbors in 1967 and 1973, while Americans were preoccupied with the Vietnam war. But during the late 1960s and 1970s the SE also activated its Jewish, lesbian and homosexual "tools" to add to the domestic worry and distraction of the American public by stirring up anti-war student demonstrations organized by the SE faction within the leadership of the CIA under CIA agent Cord Meyer, backed by Gloria Steinem and her organized student lesbians and

financed by the Evita Culp Hobby Foundation, all Jewish supporters of Israel. This confused Americans because they could not possibly understand how the assassination of an American President and the student demonstrations years later were both tied to the same SE purpose (of distracting American public opinion so they would not interfere in Israel's Middle East Wars) unless they first understood that such a nameless power as the Secret Empire really did exist.

Once we understand these connections, it is not too difficult to understand then what the Watergate scandal was really all about.

The involvement of E. Howard Hunt and Frank Sturgis with their CIA Cubans is one solid clue. Hunt's Watergate "plumbers" tried so hard to get caught that they looked like totally-incompetent clowns (which they were not) ... unless one understood that what they were doing was exactly that: ... trying to get caught. Then as we look closely at the other principal players in the Watergate frame-up, we can recognize other SE agents.

Judge Leon Jaworski, the Jewish inquisitor of President Nixon, kept asking for specific parts of the Oval Office tapes, which he specified by the hour and the minute, showing that either he already had a copy of the tapes, or someone on the top level of the White House staff, or the Secret Service had supplied him the exact information on them.

General Al Haig, who had Nixon's complete confidence, advised him to resign the Presidency even before any impeachment action had been initiated ... which Nixon did. That Haig was a SE insider was obvious from the fact that Henry Kissinger had him promoted from Colonel to four-star General over 280 senior US Army officers, and made him Supreme Commander of NATO, for which he was totally unqualified, never having once held command over troops in his whole chairborne career.

John Dean, the homosexual White House legal counsel, was also liaison to the CIA. It was he who first announced to the press the existence of the tape recording of Oval Office conversations, which sent the press corps baying in pursuit of Nixon. Ex-Attorney General Ramsey Clark, Senator Lowell Weiker, Dan Rather, Senator Sam Ervin, Attorney General John Mitchell (and wife Martha), all of whom played significant parts in framing Nixon, all can also be easily identified as SE agents.

Watergate not only consummated the SE's final vengeance

on Nixon for helping Senator Joe McCarthy expose its agents, Alger Hiss, et al, in the early 1950s, but also allowed SE agent Jerry Ford to become President and thus to squelch the Kennedy assassination scandal, which was flaring up again due to the disclosures of CIA Director William Colby and the House and Senate Assassination Committee investigations. Ford fired Colby and helped the SE to suppress both Congressional Assassination investigations. On the principal of "cui bene" (who benefitted) from Watergate, we would have to say that the principal beneficiaries of Watergate were those who had assassinated Kennedy. Watergate ended further Congressional investigation into the Kennedy assassination. The involvement of Hunt and Sturgis and all those other SE players adds up to overwhelming circumstantial evidence.

In the 5th edition of "Final Judgment" July 2000 Piper states that no one has contradicted his original thesis of Israeli responsibility for the Kennedy assassination, nor any of the significant facts in the book.

But the power of the SE comes mostly from its ability to exercise decisive influence over millions of people who are not SE insiders, not hidden homosexuals, not of Jewish ancestry and not even members of SE "tool" groups. Because of the SE's secrecy, millions are willing to believe something the SE is promoting, because they are not aware that the various sources of that opinion which they hear and read, are all fed that opinion from the same single source, the Secret Empire. The fact that the SE "tool" groups are all voicing that opinion, confirms to them what the SE press and media are also saying. So average citizens who do business, socialize or otherwise listen to SE insiders or members of SE "tool groups" hear and read the same opinion on the TV and media and read it in the press, so it appears to them to be the opinion of the majority. They may be slightly troubled briefly in their subconscious by inconsistencies or lack of evidence, but they become comfortable in feeling that this is what everybody else believes. The less self-confident members of society accept this universal, manufactured opinion more easily than those with more critical judgment.

The SE has encouraged additional "tool" groups to be formed around SE issues, such as "environmentalism", "anti-nuclear power", "world peace", "UN empowerment", etc. These groups receive, absorb and disseminate SE opinions uncritically which are unrelated to their personal passionate issue (environment,

for example) because the opinions come through people they already trust. The universities and Federal educational bureaucracies are the prime conduits for this type of controlled propaganda. Lesbian, Jewish and feminist groups work very closely with them on these. Many others believe opinions from these sources because they consider them to be "intellectuals' and "cultured". It is amazing what stupid, illogical and unsubstantiated opinions will be swallowed whole coming from these sources.

This is how character assassination without evidence of any wrongdoing was inflicted on Senator Joe McCarthy, President Richard Nixon and House Speaker Newt Gingrich. The SE "tools" and their weak-minded listeners all began shouting the same derogatory adjectives and insults which were being bandied around in the SE press and media at the same time. This convinced millions who were uninformed that it was the opinion of the majority. After the dust settled no one bothered to see what had actually been proven.

After the SE had discredited and murdered Joe McCarthy, it turned out over the following years that his initial accusations all proved to be true: the Federal government and especially the State Department had been full of traitors betraying our country. He had named the 105 traitors, but what he was saying was drowned out by the jeers and insults from the SE "tools" and their useful idiots. To further ridicule his investigation, the SE had forced him to accept on his investigation team those two Jewish clowns, Roy Cohen and "Sonny" Shine, who made a nuisance of themselves to everybody. The press and media obediently followed their antics, instead of McCarthy's principal disclosures. Roy Cohen was a homosexual drug addict, a disgusting person in every way. The type the SE uses.

The reason the SE can do such things over and over and get away with them every time is because of SE secrecy. Few are aware that the SE even exists. Its composition is also a mystery. Its main component individuals conceal their identity. Most homosexual SE insiders carefully conceal their identity as homosexuals. Most insiders of Jewish descent conceal their Jewish ancestry.

A large percentage of the descendants of Jewish immigrants now pass as non-Jews, as good Protestants or members of other Christian denominations. But they still have secret contacts with Jewish organizations. They are known to their neighbors as being of German, Spanish, Greek, Italian, Polish or some other origin, depending on the country from which their parents or ancestors

came. If asked about it, they will reply evasively, admitting good naturedly that there could have been a Jewish ancestor back sometime earlier, "but I don't really know".

The Sephardic Jewish families are of especially-elusive identity because of their centuries of international experience. Many moved within the Spanish Habsburg domain, which included Germany, Hungary, the Lowlands and much of Italy. Others had gone to the Americas, following the Spanish conquistadors. Others had migrated to Holland, England and then on elsewhere. Their latin-sounding names did not sound Jewish to foreigners. We have encountered these names in headlines of recent years without realizing they were Sephardic Jewish names: Montesinos (Peru), Delano (FDR), Perera (Pereira-Credit Mobilier fraud), Shapiro, Mendocino, Castellanos, Montefiore, Portillo, Toledano, Cardoso, Fermi, Brandeis, Grasso, Salcedo, Seixas, Esposito, Carvallo and scores of others.

So it is not surprising that we have been unable to perceive the connection between these groups and the Secret Empire. Because we could not correctly identify the common bond between individuals of each group, we could not catch on to the identity of the group ... which prevented us from seeing that these specific groups were cooperating to achieve SE purposes.

Everything we know about the Jews is confused by contradictions. How could such a poor, persecuted and scattered people have overthrown empires and changed the course of history so frequently? How could such a poor, persecuted and scattered people have provoked such fear and enmity amongst the peoples of great and powerful nations?

After Titus's destruction of Jerusalem in 70 AD the history books hardly mention the influence or participation of Jews as a group in any of the great events over the ages up until this past century. Then suddenly during the 20th century they emerged as a world power. Where did they come from? What gave them such sudden prominence?

The power and influence of the Jews in Europe first appeared connected with the rise of Venice. Jewish trade and financing built Venice into a world power. With the collapse of the Roman Empire, as Gothic tribes swept across what had been Roman Europe, Venice, hidden away within the marshes and lagoons of the Po delta, preserved contact and commerce by sea with the remnants

of the civilized Mediterranean world, the Levant, Alexandria, North Africa, Sicily, Marsalia and Spain. Jews from all of Italy and Greece sought refuge there, using their contacts with their relatives in the Jewish trading and banking families scattered by Titus's diaspora to the four corners of the Roman Empire to carry on their trade and commerce. During the middle ages the Venetians recognized the importance to their economy and prosperity of the ability of the Venetian Jews to carry on profitable marine commerce with distant lands to the east speaking strange languages and following non-Christian religions. The impressed Venetians allowed the Jews special privileges and allowed them to occupy the choice trading island of Spinalonga, the part of Venice facing on the lagoon and closest to the entrance to the sea (today it is still known as Giudecca for its earlier Jewish occupants).

The Venetian Jews also played a major part in giving Venice a far-flung empire in the Eastern Mediterranean and Greek Aegean islands. Up until 1200 AD Venice was a prosperous port which dominated the Adriatic, but had no possessions outside of it. It was the Fourth Crusade which gave Venice its far-flung island empire in the eastern Mediterranean and Aegean. And the Jews had a significant, if controversial, part in making the Fourth Crusade turn out to Venice's great benefit. The Fourth Crusade had been organized to capture Alexandria in Egypt as a base from which the Crusaders could march on Jerusalem and capture it. The Crusader army gathered at Venice to embark for Egypt. But the Doge of Venice, Enrico Dandolo, took the key leaders of the Crusade aside and proposed to them a slightly different plan. It was said that these leaders received costly gifts and gold as appreciation for their collaboration. The legate of the Pope was there to endorse the new plan for the Roman Church. And the Jewish bankers of the Giudecca offered the leaders of the Crusade 5000 gold francs to finance the building of the troop transports. They agreed then to finance the rest of the expedition holding Crusader gems and jewelry in hock. Doge Dandolo offered to send the entire Venetian fleet to escort the troopships. And he made tentative suggestions as to how the captured lands would be divided up as personal possessions of the leaders of the Crusade, making princes of them all.

What Doge Dandolo proposed secretly to the crusade leaders was that they should take a slightly different route to the Holy Land. Instead of sailing directly to Egypt, they would sail to

Constantinople, the Christian capital of the former Eastern Roman Empire, and capture and sack it. It was fabulously rich. The loot would be incredible. And as the Byzantines had adopted Orthodox Christianity, which had been condemned as a heresy by the Roman church, they would be suppressing a heresy by seizing the seat of the heresy, which happened to be the greatest city in Christendom. It also happened to be Venice's chief commercial rival.

During the months while the troopships were in construction and the Crusaders whiled away their time out on the Lido beaches outside of Venice, bathing in the Adriatic and carousing, the army continued to believe they were bound for Alexandria. They were not told of the change of destination until they were actually arriving at Constantinople. Most of the Frankish crusaders were illiterate and ignorant of geography, so it was not until after Constantinople had been taken and sacked by the Crusaders that they began to realize that something had gone amiss.

As a result of the destruction of Constantinople, all the lands of the former Eastern Roman Empire were up for grabs. And the Venetians grabbed them all. Islands and lands in the Aegean, the Ionian islands, Crete, Corfu, cities along the Dalmatian coast, islands along the African coast and in the Eastern Mediterranean were all occupied by the Venetians. Later they seized Cyprus from the Lustignan crusader dynasty, which had earlier been protected by the Greeks of Constantinople.

Before the 4th Crusade the Greeks of Constantinople had distrusted the Jews because they felt that the Jews had betrayed them first to Islam and later to the Turks. After the fall of Constantinople to the Crusaders, when the Venetians occupied the former Byzantine possessions throughout the Aegean and the Mediterranean, the Venetian Jews followed them to establish new trading bases in the former Greek colonies. Corfu and Negroponte (a large Aegean island close against the east coast of Greece, known earlier as Euboa, now as Evvoia,) became major trade and banking centers run by Venetian Jews. The mighty fortress of Negroponte was built on Euboa, built and paid for by Venetian Jews. The Jewish banking house of Andrea Ferro transferred there from Venice, from whence it became a financial power throughout the Balkans and the Aegean. Negroponte is today known as Khalkis. The Venetian Jews of Negroponte financed the wars of the new Frankish Princes in the Balkans, who had seized Balkan Greek lands after the Fourth

Crusade. Crete also received large colonies of Venetian Jews. They built a base on an offshore island in eastern Crete and named it "Spinalonga" after their home in Venice. It became the major Venetian Jewish trading base in the eastern Mediterranean.

But from being favored trading partners of the Venetians before 1200 (and the 4th Crusade) Venetian sentiment gradually turned against the Venetian Jews. Perhaps this was because the Christian conscience of the Venetians needed a scapegoat for their part in destroying the great citadel of eastern Christianity, the city of Constantine. The rest of Europe had recoiled in horror from the deed, especially as it sank in that this had opened the way for the infidel Turkish invasion of Europe. Later, as the Turks besieged Vienna and threatened all of Europe, Europeans looked back on the Venetian (and the 4th Crusade) destruction of Constantinople as a crime against European civilization, and many chose to blame it on the Jews.

There are indications that perhaps the growing Venetian resentment against the Jews was also fueled by the departure of Jewish businesses from Venice to other parts of the world. After 1200 the Venetian Jews were gradually leaving the Giudecca for greener pastures elsewhere.

Over the several centuries of Venetian ascendancy in the eastern Mediterranean and the Aegean, the Jews of Venice spread out across the new Venetian Empire and prospered mightily. During those centuries Venice also acquired new possessions on the Italian mainland. The Veneto on the mainland, west of the marshes and lagoons enclosing Venice, grew westward almost to Milan. Venetian rule expanded south, extending down the Adriatic coast of Italy to Ancona. Tuscan cities to the south of the Appennines of Romagna, especially Florence, gravitated into the Venetian sphere of influence and became permanent allies of Venice. Many Venetian bankers and businesses settled there.

The expansion of Venetian Jewish banking, trading and manufacturing throughout the new Venetian Empire also revitalized the old Sephardic trading network based in the Atlantic ports around western and northern Europe. Sephardic Jewish families sent younger sons to the eastern Mediterranean to represent their family interests there and to intermarry with Venetian Jewish families, while younger sons of Venetian Jewish families went west to represent their family's interests in ports on the Atlantic. The Turks were

recruiting Jews to manage banking, trade and international political affairs in their Mediterranean and Near Eastern possessions, now fully aware of how useful the Jewish network could be for their imperial ambitions.

The Jewish network now included the Khazar Jews of the Crimea, Black Sea and Ruthenian Poland and the Ukraine, who had trading, banking and political connections with the Jews of both the Ottoman Empire and the Venetian Empire, which could be played off one against the other. The Ruthenian (Khazar) Jews also were a bridge between the Sephardic Jewish bankers of the Hanse in the Baltic and Jewish trade and banking in the Black Sea and Mediterranean in both Venetian and Ottoman territories. The international character of the Jewish trade and banking network enabled them to carry on trade and banking across the frontiers of hostile empires. Their different religion insulated them from religious hostility on either side. But with the passing of the centuries suspicions grew that they were spies and agents of the terrible Turks. And they seemed entirely too clever to be trusted.

Along with the gradually-rising resentment of the Venetians, the wealthy, well-connected and educated Jewish families gradually left the Giudecca of Venice for opportunities offered by relatives elsewhere. As Jews became increasingly stigmatized and persecuted everywhere across western Europe, they also went underground, assuming non-Jewish identities. But the benefits of contact with the old Jewish network were so important that they were careful to keep up these secret contacts while denying that there was anything Jewish about themselves or the secret network. They constituted a secret aristocracy of wealth and influence.

In each generation there were members of influential Jewish families which were too ignorant, unreliable or stupid to function reliably within the network. The wall of silence descended on them, and they were excluded from the secrets and activities of the network. That is why Jews reserve their greatest contempt for a stupid Jew. Most Jewish families have never been included in the aristocracy and have never profited from the secret Jewish network. The Jewish aristocracy will extend charity and help to them and will fight to defend their group interests. But when the chips are down, they turn out to be expendable.

Over some 250 years from the Fourth Crusade until the two great Turkish victories, the fall of Constantinople to the Turks in

1453, and the fall of Venetian Negroponte in 1470, the Jews of Venice had enjoyed the esteem of the Venetians. But then, as their fears of the Turks increased along with their jealousy of the prosperity of the Jews of Giudecca (and of Jews throughout the Venetian Empire), they became increasingly suspicious and distrustful of the Jews' good relations with the Turks. Finally the Venetian Signoria decreed that the Jews of Venice should be restricted to a new, more-controlable quarter on the site of an old iron foundry. In the Venetian italian dialect, a foundry is a "getto" ... (from whence came the word "ghetto"). Somewhere along in those decades the Venetians also began imposing various restrictions, identifying clothing, colors of clothes and identifying badges required to be worn on the clothing of Jews. Increasingly they became limited to the ghetto.

But by that time almost all of the influential and well-connected Jewish aristocrats had left the Giudecca for greener pastures overseas, or on the Italian mainland. The poor Jews were left behind in the "getto", as usual. Because of their wealth and influence, derived from their recognition by other members of the international Jewish network, the Jewish aristocrats were able to conceal their Jewish identity by marrying poor nobility in the new lands to which they had emigrated, and assumed titles of nobility there. But they kept up their useful and valuable contacts with the network. Thus former Jews were able to help each other climb the social ladder of the gentiles to the very top, and to amass great family fortunes. When pograms or persecutions of Jews occurred, they could observe them with apparent detachment befitting members of the nobility.

* * *

Venice's prosperity lasted two or three centuries after the Fourth Crusade had created an empire for Venice. It made Doge Enrico Dandolo one of the greatest heros of Venetian history. However many historians have suspected that it was really the Jews of the Giudecca who put Doge Dandolo up to trying to reroute the crusader's attack to Constantinople instead of to Alexandria in Egypt.

Alexandria at that time had the largest community of Jews of any city in the world. It was the main trading partner of the Venetian Jews in the Giudecca. Alexandria's Jewish schools attracted Jewish scholars from Spain, Italy, the Middle East and all of the

Mediterranean world. Its famous school of Medicine admitted only Jewish medical students. Most of the historical studies and research conducted in the great library of Alexandria was done by Jewish scholars. Alexandria was the cultural center of Judaism, with which the large Jewish communities in Damascus and Baghdad communicated regularly.

Certainly the Jewish community on the Giudecca must have been appalled when they learned that the crusaders of year 1200 AD intended to storm, capture and loot Alexandria. The desire of the Venetian Jews to protect Alexandria from attack might well have been equally as strong as their hopes of profiting from the destruction of Constantinople.

* * *

The prosperity of the Jews of Venice during the three most-prosperous centuries of the Venetian empire corresponded to the beginning of the Renaissance in nearby northern Italy. During these three centuries the new city-states of Lombardy, Romagna and Tuscany arose to lead the world in art and culture, in science and learning, and in trade, technology, civic development and general prosperity. The Holy Roman Empire was retreating from Italy and the domination of a feudal Germanic nobility was waning. Popular civic participation in urban affairs grew with development of the city-states and their guilds. Even though the popular city communes and new republican tendencies were increasingly eclipsed during this period by the growing power of a new urban elite usually designated as the "signori" (just as in Venice) these popular urban forces remained a powerful part of Italian renaissance politics, which the signori and the new urban nobility courted and placated in order to make their political adventures successful.

We know that many of these new urban elite of the Renaissance had some Jewish descent. The DiMedici, the Princes of Mirandolo, the Dukes of Ferrara and Parma and the Dukes of Urbino were but a few of those who rose to join the nobility. But almost always their origins were obscure, perhaps because of the chaos of a society emerging from the middle ages ... perhaps intentionally obscured to avoid the stigmas then increasingly imposed on the Jews. The great economic, technical and commercial expansion underway in renaissance Italy at that time lent itself to the enrich-

ment of those of the commercial elite who had access to financing. So it is easy to assume that many of the wealthy Jewish aristocrats from the Giudecca probably opened branches of the family business on the booming mainland next door, concealing their Jewish ancestry while making the move, and evolving into wealthy local signori (and some even eventually into urban nobility), free from the stigma, restrictions and humiliations imposed on Jews. The benefits of association with other signori families who shared secret Jewish ancestry created a mutual-assistance network so valuable to its members that it was jealously maintained for centuries.

We know that by the 15th century northern Italy had become the banking center for all of Europe. The banking network headquartered there made commitments for giant loans to the kings, dukes and princes of Europe. But these loans were financed by standing commitments from wealthy Jewish banks, Jewish tax collectors and Jewish financiers in the Middle East, Africa, Spain, Russia and all over Europe. It was a Jewish system which depended on rapid communication, commitments always being honored and on peer prestige being respected. Under this system the power of money overcame military power, political power and nationalism.

* * *

Readers of "The Secret Empire" (Part I) will recall the story of Gracia Nasi and her nephew Joseph Nasi, who became the Vizir of Turkish Sultan Selim II (Part I, pages 439-444). Gracia Nasi had been born Beatriz da Luna in 1509 in Portugal in a Jewish "converso" family (Christians earlier converted from Judaism). She married Francisco Mendez, a Portuguese "converso" who imported diamonds from Portuguese West Africa. In 1536 after Francisco Mendez had died, Gracia Nasi and her nephew Joao Migues (later Joseph Nasi) moved themselves and their diamond business to Antwerp, where Francisco's brother, Diego Mendez, took over operation of the diamond-importing business, which became the biggest diamond importer in Europe, and the Mendez family became fabulously wealthy.

But meanwhile Spain and the ruling Habsburg dynasty had brought the Spanish Inquisition to the Lowlands (which included Antwerp) to suppress the rising Anabaptist religion. They also persecuted the Jews (including the converts from Judaism known as

"conversos" or "marranos"). And the Mendez family suspected that the Habsburgs would use the Inquisition and their religion as an excuse to seize their diamond business and their family fortune. So secretly they began moving their diamonds, their other assets and the diamond business administration to the Giudecca of Venice, which move was essentially completed by 1542, when Beatriz (Gracia Nasi) and Joao Mendez (Joseph Nasi) escaped from Antwerp to Venice with their remaining diamonds.

The Emperor Charles V of Spain was furious when he learned that they and their diamonds had escaped, and he confiscated their remaining properties in Antwerp and threatened Venice with reprisals for sheltering them.

Meanwhile the Ottoman Sultans had long been dealing with the Mendez family as their principal recruiters and organizers of their project to repopulate Constantinople with Jews from all over Europe. The Mendez family while in Antwerp had been secretly organizing a chain of safe houses along routes on which Jews were quietly migrating to Constantinople. The Turkish Sultans wanted to repopulate Constantinople with Jews after Sultan Mohammed II had conquered the city in 1453 and slaughtered its Christian population. The Sultans considered Jews as natural allies because the Jews hated the Christians who had been persecuting them for centuries, and the Jews had no other strong patron to protect them. So they would have to remain loyal to their Turkish patrons, thought the Turkish Sultans.

So when the government of Venice began to put pressure on the Mendez family (now calling themselves "Nasi", which means "prince" in their ladino (Sephardic) language, instead of "Mendez", because they were now once again amongst Jews on the Giudecca) and confiscated one-third of their diamonds and other assets, the mighty Turkish Sultan Sulieman the Magnificent I (acting on the entreaty of his Jewish physician, Moses Hamon) intervened and threatened to bring the might of the Turkish Empire down directly upon Venice. At this time the Turkish Empire was at the peak of its power and seemed to Europeans to be unbeatable. The Venetians quickly restored the confiscated valuables to the Nasi family and helped them to move to Ferrara, where the Dukes of Ferrara (having secret Jewish convert ancestry) were much more hospitable. The Sultan Sulieman I the Great had earlier declared Gracia Nasi and Joseph Nasi to be citizens of the Ottoman Empire, and to be under his personal protection.

So shortly thereafter Gracia and Joseph Nasi departed from Ferrara for Constantinople, where Gracia arrived like a queen, escorted by an impressive entourage worthy of any crowned head of Europe, amid the cheers of thousands of resettled west European Jews. The Sultan Selim II made Joseph Nasi his Vizir, and authorized him to negotiate and make treaties with the European powers in his name (including the alum agreement with King Casimir the Great of Poland). Joseph Nasi persuaded his Sultan to attack and seize various possessions of the Venetian Empire, such as Cyprus and Crete. Then the Jews of Europe all looked toward the Turkish Empire as their protector and as a future Jewish haven, in the process thereby arousing the suspicions and hostility of Christian Europe, threatened by invasion by the Turkish Empire from the East.

From those times down to the present, the Jewish bankers repeated the same incredible feat of financing and doing profitable business with both sides in all the major wars of Europe. Just as the Jews of the Guidecca traded with the Turks while financing the crusades and the wars against the Turks by Venice, Genoa and western Christian Europe, so also did they finance both France and England in the Hundred Years Wars and the Napoleonic Wars, and both France and Germany in their wars in the 19th and 20th centuries.

During the decades while Otto Von Bismarck was unifying the Germanic states and principalities under the leadership of a militaristic Prussia, his wars were being financed by the Jewish international banking system through Bismarck's good friend, confidential advisor and personal banker, the Jewish banker Gerson Von Bleichröder, Gerson Von Bleichröder had been born in 1822 in Berlin. But his father and their family had come to Berlin from the town of Bleichrode in the Harz district of Prussian Saxony. Bleichrode is just a few miles east of Göttingen, where that famous university attended by so many of the top leaders of the Secret Empire during that same period is located.

Gerson Von Bleichröder's father, Samuel, had established himself as a banker in Berlin soon after the Napoleonic Wars with the help of the House of Rothschild. In 1828 Anselm von Rothschild (son of Baron Solomon of Vienna) listed Samuel Bleichröder as a Rothschild agent in Berlin, authorized to buy and sell securities for the House of Rothschild. He was soon involved in Rothschild development of the Pottsdam-Zehlendorf railroad, the first railroad in Prussia.

Meanwhile James Rothschild in Paris had been financing the French army for Napoleon, and Nathan Rothschild in London was financing Wellington's Peninsular campaign against Napoleon. The Rothschilds were also financing the Russian Czar and the armies of Austria during the Napoleonic Wars.

A generation later during the thirty-five years that Gerson Von Bleichröder was financing Prussia's wars for his good friend, Otto Von Bismarck, the Rothschild bank in Paris was financing the wars of the French Emperor Napoleon III, the "emperor" created by the House of Rothschild. It is not generally appreciated today the degree to which Napoleon III, the French puppet created by the House of Rothschild, was a total fake. He was not even descended from the famous Napoleon, nor did he come naturally by the name "Napoleon". He was the son of Josephine's sister. Josephine Beauharnais was never even properly and legally married to Napoleon I. Even if she had been, her sister's son would not have been legally entitled to call himself "Napoleon". He was as fake as his Rothschild-controlled "empire", which collapsed at Sedan in 1870 with Emperor Napoleon III taken prisoner by Bismarck's Prussian army.

Clearly the financing of wars during the 19th century by the Rothschilds, Bleichröders and their Jewish banking associates did not depend on funds derived only from their own earlier financing profits. The amounts deployed were much too large to have been obtained as profits from earlier known loans to warring nations. They must have been derived from some source with very large funds available. This could only have been the worldwide Jewish banking system, which included many wealthy noblemen with hidden Jewish ancestry.

While the Secret Empire political leaders in the various western nations were pushing their countries into war, the international bankers were reaping incredible profits from financing their war efforts. On the basis of "cui bono" (who benefits) this could be taken as strong evidence of the complicity between SE war leaders and the international bankers.

But the fact that many ordinary Jews have served in their countries' army and navy and died for their country, demonstrates that Jews are as much the victims of the international Jewish bankers schemes as are gentiles. This apparent contradiction becomes understandable only when we realize that the Jewish insiders of the SE are

an aristocracy dedicated to SE interests more than to Jewish interests.

Unfortunately the many SE controlled Jewish organizations in the United States exert such a strong influence on the American Jewish communities, that they are usually successful in convincing their followers that any exposure of the SE Jewish aristocracy is an anti-Semitic attack on Jews as a people. We need to make the distinction clear. Informed, perceptive Jews dedicated to freedom and self-government are our most-effective allies.

* * *

As has been stated more than once in this series, the average poor Jew is … and always has been … the principal victim of this conspiracy of Jewish aristocrats.

When this aristocracy obtains enough power and influence in some nation, they conspire together secretly to monopolize the wealth and political power of that nation. To achieve this, they recruit the support of the whole Jewish community with the appeal: "We Jews must always work together, because the gentiles hate us and will destroy us, if they can." This allows the aristocracy to commit outrageous injustices and manipulations … appropriations of property and wealth … protected by the cooperation and support of the whole Jewish community.

Eventually it always reaches the point at which the population of the host country rebels against the Jewish domination.

When this happens, the wealthy aristocrats either take their ill-gotten wealth and leave, or they hide amongst the native aristocrats and wealthy upper-class, often changing their names or using other disguises.

The wrath of the local people then falls on the poor Jews left behind, who had never profited from the manipulations and schemes of their aristocratic families.

* * *

Ever since the times of Adam Weishaupt and Meyer Amschel Rothschild the big question has been: who are the supreme masters of this most-secret, powerful and persistent conspiracy? In 1938 during the Moscow purge trials of the mid-1930s Stalin's inter-

rogators questioned a top Trotskyite, a former Soviet ambassador to France, one of the founders of Soviet Bolshevism, Christian G. Rakovsky.

In a five-hour interrogation starting at midnight, by one of Stalin's most-trusted interrogators, Rakovsky manages to convince his interrogator that the Bolshevik revolution in Russia was invented, engineered and financed by a council of wealthy international Jewish bankers. Then he convinces his interrogator that he can speak for that bankers council to propose a plan to Stalin whereby Stalin and the Soviet Union can survive the forthcoming German invasion of Hitler. He assures the interrogator that "They" will confirm the plan and Rakovsky's authority to speak for "them" ... which "they" do. The proposed plan is that Stalin is to make a pact with Hitler under which they will agree to divide Poland between themselves. In return "they" will promise to Stalin that France and Britain will then declare war on Germany, but not on the Soviet Union. This will force Hitler to make war on France and England, which will leave Russia in peace while the western Europeans destroy each other.

This remarkable document was smuggled out of Lubianka prison by the medical doctor, Dr. J. Landowsky, who assisted the interrogator and later was assigned to translate the record of it into russian. (The interrogation had been conducted in french, so that the other Russian prison assistants would not understand.)

CHAPTER VIII

Twentieth Century Zionism

Was it actually part of the Nazi Movement? Or were they just two ideological soul-mates?

Today nobody mentions the fact that Hitler's original solution to "The Jewish problem" in Germany was to ship all the German Jews to Palestine. In 1933 Hitler approved the visit by a top Nazi, Baron Leopold Itz von Mïldenstein, to Palestine to investigate the possibility of "returning" all the German Jews to their "historic homeland, Palestine". Baron von Mïldenstein spent six months in Palestine courtesy of the German Zionist Federation and their Jewish associates in Palestine. The fact that the Baron returned to Germany convinced that it was a viable solution to "return" the Jews to Palestine confirms statements from official Nazi sources at that time who believed that the Baron had obtained tentative approval from British authorities in Palestine for the project. The project was under the SS and the Baron was in charge of it. He was very enthusiastic about it, as was also Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels (and certainly also Hitler). The Baron wrote twelve long feature articles about it in Goebbel's Nazi newspaper "Der Angriff" in October 1934. He saw it as a means to heal the ancient antagonism between Germans and Jews.

On the Jewish side, Baron Mïldenstein's Jewish friend since childhood, Kurt Tuchler, introduced German Jewish leaders to the friendly and enthusiastic SS officers who were running the project. Naturally the Nazi project to "return" the Jews to Palestine, which was exactly what the German Zionist leaders had themselves been advocating and planning for decades, was enthusiastically received by the German Zionists. But over the years that followed, the British authorities in Palestine apparently backed off from whatever tentative commitments Baron Mildenstein thought they had made, evidently under pressure from Palestinian Arabs, who were already alarmed by the heavy Jewish immigration into Palestine being encouraged by the European Zionists ... and by rumors heard everywhere, not denied by the new Zionist immigrants, that the Jews intended to establish a Zionist Jewish State, which would replace

Arab Palestine ... and the Palestinian Arabs. Neighboring oil-rich Arab States also protested to the British in such a way that the Brits could foresee the future possibility of Middle East oil being withheld from the British economy if the Palestine situation deteriorated further.

As the British authorities attempted to limit Jewish immigration, Zionist hostility against the British increased and became violent. The British began to worry about a warlike Zionist state in the Middle East being allied with the aggressive German Nazis. British power in the Middle East, British Egypt, oil for Britain and British routes to India all seemed threatened by this Zionist-Nazi alliance.

With the fall of France in 1940 the Nazis thought they had another, more-viable solution: they persuaded the cooperative Vichy government to agree to settling European Jews in Madagascar, a French possession. But this idea did not appeal at all to the Zionists, who wanted Jerusalem or nothing. They had earlier rejected British offers of a Jewish "homeland" in Africa ... in some British colony in East Africa.

So the Zionists and the Nazis reached a point where their respective interests diverged.

The Jewish Affairs Department of the Nazi SS, headed by Reinhard Heydrich and Adolf Eichmann still saw advantages in the alliance with the Zionists, even if the complete evacuation of the Jews from Europe was no longer practical. In May 1935 Heydrich wrote an article making the distinction between "good Jews" (Zionists) and "bad Jews" (those inclined to continue to pollute the German race by intermarriage.) The Zionists wanted to separate their people by moving them to Palestine, and they opposed intermarriage with gentiles, Heydrich pointed out. Alfred Rosenberg, party racial theorist and Hitler confidant, favored pushing the Zionist program and emigration to Palestine, even against British opposition.

As the Nazis came increasingly to view the Zionists as military allies in the Middle East, it seemed apparent to them, as well as to the Zionists, that German help in supplying weapons and military training to Zionist Jews preparing to leave Germany to be smuggled through British police lines into Palestine would give Germany additional anti-British fighting men to tie down British troops which otherwise might be fighting against Germany. Both

sides saw a community of interest in their fight against the British, if for different reasons. As the German Africa Corps under Rommel was driving east along the North African coast towards Cairo, this alliance became more important to the Germans.

It was equally important to the Zionists. The Nazi SS set up camps in Germany for military training for Zionist youths who were headed for Palestine. The blue and white Zionist flag flew over these camps, which would become the flag of Israel after 1948. The young Jews learned how to fire German weapons and use explosives. They also adapted Nazi slogans, modified to serve Zionist purposes. They copied Nazi marching discipline and military mannerisms. They became Jewish Nazis in their thinking and attitudes.

All the top Zionists were involved in this project. Several future Presidents of Israel were personally involved in setting it up: Ben-Gurion, Itzak Shamir, Moshe Sharret and Golda Meier. Golda Meier was smuggled out of Europe as a young girl through the Zionist pipeline to Palestine, though she ended up in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, which was supposedly forbidden to escapees using the system (... forbidden to go anyplace except to Palestine).

This was another aspect of the Zionist escape pipeline to Palestine which has been hushed up (though it has been hotly criticized amongst non-Zionist Jews): ... the Zionist pipeline out of Germany to Palestine was available only to elite Zionist Jews. The others ... the vast majority of Jews in Germany and elsewhere in Europe ... were not offered the chance to use it. They were intentionally left to Hitler's tender mercies.

Numerous Jewish writers on this subject confirm this: Yvon Gelbner quoted Ben-Gurion as saying he would prefer to see only half the German Jews escape to Israel, rather than see all of them escape to England. Tom Seger accused the Zionists of being preoccupied with the creation of a Zionist state in Palestine, and little concerned with rescuing the mass of Jews from Hitler's Germany. He also accuses the Zionists of being interested in saving only those Jews who would prove to be useful later to the Zionist state in Palestine. In order to accomplish the movement of Jews from Germany to Palestine the Zionists were perfectly willing to cooperate with the Nazis, to the point of helping them evade the British blockade, to smuggle weapons for the Nazis, and to help finance the Nazi war effort. They created two trading companies, the "Haavara" in Palestine and the "Paltreu" in Berlin. Jews wishing to emigrate to

Palestine deposited 1000 pounds sterling in either the Wasserman Bank in Berlin or the Warburg Bank in Hamburg. (This was a sizeable sum in the mid-30s, equal to three years salary for the average German working man, which priced this out of the reach of poor Jews. This was a service for the wealthy elite.) And most Jews who requested participation were turned down. Those who emigrated were a selected few. One of the prerequisites was a fanatical dedication to the creation of a Jewish state in Palestine. Only for Zionists.

The money deposited with the Zionists was used to buy German-manufactured machines, chemicals, and other German products for which the Germans knew there was an unsatisfied market overseas, which the British 1933 embargo and later their blockade had cut off. These German products were shipped to Haavara in Tel Aviv, which resold them to the usual German customers in Latin America and elsewhere overseas, and then transhipped the product to them. When the transaction was completed, the 1000 pounds was returned to the Zionist immigrant now resident in Palestine by the Anglo-Palestinian Bank, which had handled all financial arrangements.

The principal Zionist organizations collaborating with the SS were the Betar, the Herut, the Stern Group ... (Abraham Stern and Yitzak Shamir), the Irgun Zvai Leumi and Lehi, the Zionist political organization in Germany, NMO the National military organization and the Zionist World Congress. The Jewish Agency in Palestine approved or rejected candidates, rejecting most of them.

After the kidnaping of Adolph Eichmann in Argentina by Israeli agents who whisked him back to Israel for trial in 1960-61 the well-hidden secret of Zionist-Nazi collaboration in pre-war Germany again began to make waves of rumors in Israel. Many important Zionists in Israel were worried about what Eichmann might say about all that. Especially worrisome was testimony which had been given at the Nurnberg War Crimes trials by a now-Israeli high official, Rudolph Kastner, in defense of an accused Nazi named Kurt Becher. Israeli witnesses claimed that Kastner had defended Becher at Nurnberg in order to keep Becher from revealing a deal which Kastner had made with then-Nazi Chief Eichmann back in the war years to let the Nazis have 460,000 Hungarian Jews for the Nazi death camps in exchange for releasing 1684 trained "useful" Jews for transportation to Palestine ... sacrificing some 300 Orthodox Jews for each Zionist Jew which could be "useful" to Israel. Informed insiders hinted that if Kastner was accused publicly

and tried, the whole Israeli government would end up also being implicated, because the deal had been approved by both the World Jewish Congress and the Jewish Agency. So there was no other alternative. High Israeli Official or not, Rudolph Kastner had to be silenced. He was murdered in broad daylight on the steps of the Israeli Justice building in Tel Aviv by assailants unknown, who were never named nor captured. All informed Israelis knew the open secret: the government had done it.

Later during the Eichmann trial in Tel Aviv the Public Defender, Haim Cohn, reproached the judges, saying: "Kastner did nothing but follow orders. He only acted exactly in line with the well-established Zionist policy of selecting an elite to serve Zionist purposes in Palestine". Later the Israeli Supreme Court issued a gratuitous verdict vindicating Kastner's reputation. But that didn't change the fundamental nature of the Israeli state. The assassination of Ytzak Rabin illustrates that.

A number of distinguished Jews involved in the effort to rescue Germany's Jews during the thirties have accused the Zionists of obstructing all promising efforts to rescue a majority of European Jews, and stubbornly insisting that only the transfer of Jews to Palestine should be supported, which diminished the number which could be rescued to the tiny percentage which could be smuggled through British security.

The objectives of the Zionists were shown in the importance they attached to the "kind" of Jews they selected to compose their proposed Jewish state. We have seen how they sacrificed the vast majority of European Jews because they were poor religious Orthodox Jews already half assimilated into non-Jewish European society ... and because they were not wholly and fanatically dedicated to creating a racist Jewish state. The Zionists were all atheists.

On December 25, 1940, the French-registered freighter "Patria" blew up in the harbor of Haifa with 252 fugitive Jews from France on board, all of which died in the explosion. They were being brought to Palestine properly-licensed by British authorities by a British refugee organization. British authorities investigated and determined that the explosion had been engineered by the Zionist Haganah terrorists (then headed by future President of Israel, Ben-Gurion). Why did the Haganah blow up its own people? Evidently the British had not selected the "right kind" of Jews to bring to Palestine.

They also intentionally sank the refugee ship Struma with

760 Orthodox and Reformed Jews aboard, who they considered insufficiently "Zionist".

Despite intense but hidden Zionist recruiting efforts, the 110,000 Jews of Iraq had shown little or no interest in emigrating to Palestine (nor to Israel after 1948). Their ancestors had lived peacefully in Iraq alongside their Arab neighbors without friction for millenniums. They felt themselves to be Iraqis, but of Jewish faith. This example of friendly Arab-Jewish coexistence right next door to Israel was intolerable to the Israeli leadership, because they were planning to drive the remaining Palestinians out of Palestine by unceasing terrorism, for which they felt that they needed bitter hostility between the Arab and Jewish communities in Palestine-Israel.

So in 1950 the Israeli secret services began a terrorist bombing campaign in Iraqi cities. They blew up the Shem-Tov synagogue, killing two Jews and injuring dozens of others. The Israelis labeled their Iraqi terrorist campaign "Operation Ali Baba". Iraqi Jews naturally assumed Arabs were doing it in an effort to drive them out, so they migrated to Israel, now properly brainwashed into hatred of Arabs, which qualified them as good Israelis.

One of the principal criticisms by other Jews against Zionism (and Israel) has been the "Nazi" (or fascist) character of the Zionism mentality. Anyone who disagreed with their objectives was their enemy, and was a legitimate target for whatever nasty attacks they could devise. According to the Jewish law of the halakha, anyone who threatens or opposes Israel (or the plans of its government) becomes "Amalek", a term often used for another nation, but which really means "enemy". All "Amalek" should be killed on sight, together with their children and any family. The German Zionists were authoritarian, and expected unquestioning obedience from their people, regardless of any moral or ethical issues involved. For them the end always justified whatever cruel, lawless or violent means they chose. They were ruthless and unprincipled in their operations, just like the Nazis and the Communists.

So, many Jewish critics used to call the Israelis "Jewish fascists". But it is probably more helpful to our understanding of present world problems to recognize that these cynical values and methods are also the values and methods of the Secret Empire. In as much as the Secret Empire was instrumental in bringing the Bolsheviks to power in Russia in 1917, Mussolini to power in 1922 and Hitler to power in 1933, it is logical that the values of their mas-

ter became also the values of the master's creatures. The Secret Empire never sponsors decency, responsibility and godliness. The amoral Israeli mentality is evidence that they are just another monstrous creation of the Secret Empire.

* * *

The Zionist movement started in Germany in 1896 with the publication of Theodor Herzl's book "Der Judenstaat". In 1897 the Zionist International Congress met in Basel (CH) under the leadership of Theodor Herzl and Max Nordau. For the next few decades it evolved organizationally mostly in Germany, though it increasingly attracted attention in Eastern Europe and Russia. Developing alongside rising German nationalism, it impressed many outside observers as being more germanic than jewish, a Jewish copy of German nationlistic philosophies. Its principal organization the ZVfD (Zionistische Vereinigung für Deutschland) was by far the strongest of the various Zionist groups. It had the most dynamic leadership in Jabotinsky and Richard Lichtheim. They maintained that the German Jewish community was a separate people (Volksgemeinschaft) from the Germans and deserved to have their own homeland. In the early 1920s they separated from the International World Zionist Organization (OSM), which they felt was dominated by half-assimilated Jews (more European than truly Jewish) who were only lukewarm in their support for a Jewish state in Palestine. Lichtheim had been in Palestine as a OSM delegate during the first World War and was anti-Arab, insisting that Jews and Arabs could never live together. The Jews should drive out the Arabs (who happened to be a 8:1 majority) he said.

Jabotinsky paid little attention to the changes in German politics during the 1920s being primarily concerned with negotiations with the British authorities in Palestine about the self-defense provisions and training for the Jewish colonists in the kibbutzes. Sporadic violence was already breaking out between resident Palestinians and the new Jewish immigrant settlers arriving from Europe.

Infighting developed between the various German Jewish groups, particularly over the issue of immigration to Palestine (its urgency, leadership and composition) and the creation of a Jewish State in Palestine (how?, when?, who?). There were several new

groupings amongst young Zionists: Blau-Weiss, Hapeol-Hatzair, Hed-Betar, Landesverband, Herzlia-Betar, etc.

Betar was founded in Austria in 1926, but moved its headquarters to Berlin in 1928. In 1931 it had only 400 members in Germany. The World Zionist movement had 30,000 members. In 1933 under Alexander Reiter, it was kicked out of the World Zionist organization as being extremist. It then changed its name to National Jugend Herzlia and made Willi Cegla its new leader.

Jugend Herzlia allied itself with a leftist Zionist organization, Hachomer Hazair, which gave it office space in downtown central Berlin. When Hitler came to power 1933 Betar-Herzlia was the only Jewish organization with the nerve to continue parading in uniform through the streets of Berlin under their new leader, Georg Kareski. It turned out that Reinhard Heydrich, deputy chief of the SS in charge of the Jewish Affairs Department had given Betar-Herzlia and B'rith Haschamrin permission to wear uniforms and to parade, the only two Zionist organizations to be given such permission. The reason he did this was because he considered that they were the two Zionist organizations which were most fervently dedicated to moving the German Jews to Palestine. Heydrich was later to help these two organizations to open summer camps and receive military training with weapons.

Meanwhile Betar-Herzlia under Georg Kareski had become increasingly involved in a feud with ZVfD the largest German Zionist organization, which, with the blessings of the World Zionist Organization, was claiming to be the sole Zionist representative in Germany.

In 1937 Kareski (and Betar-Herzlia) launched a slander attack against ZVfD in their monthly newspaper "Hed-Betar", charging ZVfD with being "assimilation-minded" (not really Jewish), Communist-affiliated, and opposed to a homeland for the Jews. These attacks destroyed the ZVfD.

The leading ZVfD veterans protested to the World Zionist Organization, to the head Rabbinical organization in Germany and to the Jewish community at large. As a result of their protests, the Rabbinatsgericht (High Council of German Rabbis) condemned Georg Kareski as being a Nazi collaborator in June 1938. That judgment destroyed Kareski as a Zionist leader. As a result of this set-back Betar-Herzlia decided to merge with a new Zionist organization run by Jabotinski. Before the condemnation by the rabbis,

Betar-Herzlia had not had even as many as a thousand members and was a negligible influence in the Jewish community in Germany.

But nevertheless the SS decided to continue backing their chosen Zionist group and promoted and subsidized the Betar summer camps, sports programs, training programs, agricultural training, meetings, parades, etc. These did attract a good number of young Zionists, but they also strengthened the opinion in the Jewish community that Betar was a Nazi front. The developing distrust was interpreted by Betar as opposition to a Jewish homeland.

The SS facilitated Betar contacts with German government agencies to help Betar publish pamphlets and newspapers for distribution in the German Jewish community. These publications promoted Betar plans and activities in a proud and confident manner copied from the manner of the Nazi propagandists. In the same arrogant tone they ridiculed the British, the Arabs and the Zionist left wing. They made films and sponsored speakers, such as Hans Friedenthal and Arthur Rupin.

Meanwhile the Jewish Agency in Palestine had been operating the Ha'avarah (Tel Aviv)-Paltreu (Berlin) system for financing Jewish emigration from Germany to Palestine … with the cooperation of the World Jewish Congress and the Nazi SS. In the summer of 1938 a high official of the Stern gang (Mossad predecessor), Pino Ginsburg, visited the SS headquarters in Berlin in order to coordinate efforts to assure that Jews using the Ha'avarah escape pipeline to Palestine actually went to Palestine, and not somewhere else. And also to see that unqualified Jews did not use it, such as: older Jews, and Jews who had already been too "assimilated" into German culture and society. Abraham Stern visited Berlin the next summer. Yitzhad Shamir (#2 man in the Stern gang and future premier of Israel) made various visits to Germany in the next few years. Abraham Stern made a written proposal to the Nazis for a military alliance with Germany against the British, a copy of which turned up in Turkey at the German Embassy after the war and is known as the "Ankara document". Yitzak Shamir had a long police record with the British police as a terrorist leader implicated in many terrorist bombings and murders. He was arrested by the British in 1941, but escaped. He then personally executed three of his Stern gang associates as the traitors who had betrayed him to the police. In 1944 he ran the assassination of British Resident Governor Lord Moyne. In 1946 he was arrested for blowing up the King David hotel

in Jerusalem. He escaped to Djibouti in French Somalia, where he was arrested by the French police. But French Foreign Minister Robert Schuman had him released and granted him asylum in France. Shamir became Israeli Foreign Minister after 1967 and Premier of Israel in 1974.

We have to question whether a nation which repeatedly selects murderers and assassins to head its governments has the qualities needed to be accepted in the community of nations as a good neighbor. Yitzak Shamir and Ariel Sharon are neighbors which would make anyone uneasy having next door. And the Israeli habit of selecting Army Generals to head their governments while constantly protesting that their intentions are peaceful makes many suspicious of their veracity as well as of their intentions.

* * *

The History of the Jews in Europe

Jews increasingly spread out across the Roman Empire from 70 AD onwards. Some historians (such as Gibbon) claimed that their corrupting influence was a major cause of the downfall of the Roman Empire. Jewish merchants became ubiquitous across the Empire, then later across Medieval Europe. During the last centuries of the Roman Empire into the first millennium Jews dominated the slave trade. Commerce in the Mediterranean and across Europe became a Jewish monopoly, especially the trade routes into the Levant.

In 1215 at the Fourth Lateran Council in Rome the Catholic church imposed a series of restrictions on European Jewry intended to curb their commercial monopoly, which prohibited them from engaging in many types of commercial activity. But the Jewish commercial monopoly continued to exist across Europe. So one after another European countries expelled the Jews as the only solution to the problem the Jews had created. England expelled them in 1290. In 1306 France expelled them. Across Europe the other nations and principalities followed: Saxony (1349), Hungary (1360), Belgium (1370), Slovaka (1380), Austria (1420), Netherlands (1444), Lithuania (1495), Prussia (1510), Italy (1540), Bavaria (1551), Spain expelled them in 1492. Portugal also in 1498. In all of those countries the complaint was that the Jewish commercial monopolies impoverished and oppressed the people and endangered the author-

ity of the King.

In France the Capetian kings felt helpless to maintain the stability of the French economy, which was dominated by the powerful bank of the Knights of the Temple of Solomon (a crusader religious order, often simply called "The Templars"), working together with the Jewish bankers to manipulate prices and markets to their own profit. The Roman Catholic church also felt challenged by these two powerful banking monopolies, both of which were also religious organizations opposed to the Roman Catholic church. Finally the Capetian King Philip Le Bel (1285 - 1314) decided to take action after a series of royal financial crisis which he felt had been intentionally perpetrated against the French Crown for political purposes by these two banking monopolies. He expelled the Jews in 1306 and confiscated their assets. He did the same with the Templars. Eventually a few were permitted to return. But they were soon up to their old manipulative tricks again, and so they were again expelled in 1394.

In England many Jews had arrived with the triumphant invading armies of William the Conqueror. And many more arrived in the decades following the Conquest. Apparently even before the Conquest there had existed powerful Jewish banking and financial communities on the east coast of Britain in "The Danelaw", especially in York and Lincoln. These communities had apparently arrived with the Vikings and the Danes, the descendants of the ancient Sea Peoples. They helped to finance the construction of the first mote-and-bailey forts for the new Norman Lords across the north, and later their great castles.

Within a century after the Conquest Aaron of Lincoln was known as the wealthiest man in England. When his property passed to the Crown upon his death a special branch of the exchequer had to be created to handle such wealth. Edward I of England felt the concentration of most of England's wealth in the hands of a few unassimilable Jews was a threat to the nation's independence. So he evicted them in 1290. However there were rumors that after Edward I, much of England's commerce and banking was still in the hands of shadowy individuals who were said to practice Judaism in secret. It was not until the rule of Oliver Cromwell in 1655 that known Jews were allowed to enter England again openly and legally. However during Elizabeth I's reign many foreign merchants and bankers had taken up residence in England without any questions as to their religion.

CHAPTER IX

The Sea People and the Ashkenasi-Sephardic System in Europe

Readers of Secret Empire (Part I) will remember the central and decisive role of the Sephardic Jews in the development of the Secret Empire. The Sephardic Jews had been in Spain since very early times, probably many centuries before the Assyrian and Babylonian captivity of the ancient Israelites. They included the aristocracy (and royalty) of the Jews who had fled from Jerusalem to Tyre, and on by ship from Tyre to Spain, as at various times conquering armies of Nineveh, Babylon or Egypt approached Jerusalem. They had close relations with the ancient aristocracy of the so-called Sea People, who had ruled the seas in the Mediterranean and the Atlantic Coasts of western Europe since much earlier times. The kings of Tyre (including Solomon's good friend, Hiram of Tyre, and his family for many generations) had been partners in trade with the Sea People of the Mediterranean, as well as trading partners with the Jewish rulers of Jerusalem. The Sea Peoples had bases (ports) in the western Mediterranean (and Spain) as well as around the coasts of western Europe, up into Scandinavia and the Baltic. In these Sea People ports were many Sephardic Jews many specializing in the financing of ships and cargos and handling of their merchandise. These ports were often in the mouths of the principal rivers of Europe (or upriver to the nearest point where sufficient safe and solid land was available), such as the Garonne (Bordeaux), the Loire (Nantes), the Seine (Rouen-LeHavre), the Rhine (many island sites), the Elbe (Hamburg), the Thames (London), the Severn (Cardiff) etc .... and out into the north Atlantic. The Sephardic Jews participated in Sea People military-political projects, such as the invasion and occupation of Spain by the Moorish Governor of the Mahgreb, Tarik ben Zahid in 711 A.D. Later they played a major part in planning, financing and executing the invasion of England in 1066 by William the Conqueror (earlier known as William the Bastard, Duke of Normandy). William was of pure Sea People descent. His family, the Hautvilles, were of mixed Viking and Breton-Norman ancestry, both lines sharing a common Sea People heritage.

When William invaded England, many Sephardic Jewish nobles came with him and became English Lords, being the closest ones to the throne. This connection continued down the years with the Plantagenets and the Tudors down to the present day.

The hidden Sephardic Jewish nobility in the Netherlands and Portugal (and Spain) helped the tiny island nation of England to become a great world power. (See Secret Empire, Part I).

Over the past millennium or more another hidden Jewish nobility played an increasingly-important role in world affairs as they worked with the Sephardic Jews of the West. They are part of what is known today as the Ashkenasi Jews of northern Europe.

Because the Ashkenasi Jews of Northern and Eastern Europe are the descendants of the Jews of the ancient Khazar Empire, which existed north of the Black Sea in the Middle Ages ... and because of the profound impact and influence of these Ashkenasi Jews on Europe (and all the world) in modern times, it is important for us to understand what they were, and how they came to be so powerful.

The historical records of the Khazar Empire are few, confused and sometimes contradictory, but nevertheless we know it was a powerful empire which existed for centuries north of the Black Sea, and which at times extended from the Caspian-Caucasus area all the way west to the Carpathian mountains of eastern Europe. It was apparently dominant through much of this area starting in the fifth or sixth century until the 13th - 14th centuries, though many times it suffered massive invasions which almost destroyed it and which tended to shift its territory generally westward. Most of these invasions (and the most devastating ones) came from the east, from the steppes of central Asia and were by tribes of Mongol-Turkic horsemen, much like the ancestors of the Khazars themselves (and of the Bulgars and Magyars). In the early part of their history the Khazars were allied with the Greeks of Constantinople against the Muslim Arabs attempting to break through the Caucasus and to also cross the Bosporus into Europe. The Emperor of Constantinople married his sister to the King of the Khazars to seal the alliance at one point.

In 630 AD the Khazar Empire was reported to have been overrun by the Turkic Ashina tribe from the northern Caucasus, and in 970 AD conquered by the Varenger Prince Svyatoslav of Kiev. There were also reports that in 965 AD Slavic Muscovite armies

advancing from the north down both the Don and Volga basins had overrun most of Khazaria as far as Samander. There were also records in Kiev that in 1117 Prince Vladimir Monomakh had opened the gates of Kiev to give refuge to the last remnants of the Khazars fleeing from the Patzinaks, Cumans and Kipchaks. Obviously some substantial part of the Khazar Empire had survived each of these invasions, to have been able to rise again so many times. When the last remnants of the Khazar Empire finally did disappear during the 13th and 14th centuries, something important still survived somehow, as witness the power and influence of the Ashkenasi Jews today. What was that power which continued so tenaciously to nourish the survival of those remarkable people?

It certainly must have stemmed from their mass conversion to Judaism by their King Bulan in 731 (or 740) AD. History does not tell us which Jews had effected their conversion. But it is highly probable that it had been done by the Jews of the Crimea, who had had colonies there far back in pre-Roman times.

During the 8th century the ancient maritime trade routes between the Crimea and the Mediterranean were active, and the Jewish traders who specialized in expediting, insuring and financing cargoes and vessels were there, as they had been for centuries. The Jewish traders in Alexandria, Constantinople and the Guidecca of Venice all had family representatives in the "Krim" (Crimea).

If it had been the Jews of the Crimea who persuaded King Bulan to convert to Judaism, that might well also explain why he did it. In the midst of some new barbarian invasion of Khazaria, Bulan might have been trapped by the invaders in the Crimea ... or he might have retreated there. Inasmuch as invaders in those days usually came from either the east or the north, retreating south to the Crimea would have been logical. The Crimean Jews could then have offered him safety ... to take his court and his battalions of elite bodyguards aboard their fleet of merchant ships and carry them away to safety overseas. Bulan would have recognized what an advantage it was to be able to sail off to safety when new invasions threatened ... to have a permanent bond with the Crimean Jews and their merchant marine.

If it was the Jews of the Crimea who converted the Khazar kings to Judaism as we assume here, their persuasive argument must have been presented to the Khazar king in the context of the times (±740 AD). The Turkish Empire had not yet arisen. (It was about to

start in Armenia some 20 years later). Byzantium was already struggling against Islam in the Middle East and on the eastern borders of Asia Minor. In this struggle the Jews were playing off one side against the other. Earlier they had enjoyed a superior status in the Hellenic world under both the Ptolemies in Egypt and the Seleucids in Greece, Asia Minor and the Levant, apparently because of their cooperation with the Hellenic conquerors in helping them dominate the other conquered peoples, and because of their usefulness to the Greek kings through their far-flung network of trade, banking and technology. Through this network they must have gathered intelligence about neighboring nations for their Greek masters. By 740 A.D. they had also ingratiated themselves the same way with the new Islamic conquerors who by then had largely overrun the old Hellenic empires in the Middle East and Egypt (up to the Taurus Mountains in East Asia Minor, the northern back door to which was controlled by the Turkish tribes in Armenia). They had a near-monopoly on the supply of armaments for the Islamic armies, arms financed and supplied by Jewish steelmakers in Damascus. Earlier they had armed and prepared the planning for the Moorish invasion of Spain by Tarik ben Zaid of the Mahgreb. So they already had a wide-spread international Jewish system of commerce, banking and political-military intelligence at the time they convinced the Khazars to convert to Judaism.

It is my guess that this was what the Jews of the Crimea used to impress the Khazar King Bulan. They may have put on a demonstration of power for him. For this demonstration they might have summoned help from northern Europe against Khazar enemies in the Baltic or eastern Europe, or in some way demonstrated the power of the Jews in Western Europe and the Mediterranean. The fact that Crimean Jews in the Black Sea could summon help for the Khazars in the Baltic or Europe would have impressed the Khazar king.

The Khazars, being a land-bound people from Central Asia with only a vague idea of where western Europe was (and who lived there) could well have been led to infer from such demonstrations that the Jews were very powerful to their west ... to imagine them as a large, powerful nation somewhere in the west. Something like this must have happened to convince Bulan to convert his people to Judaism.

The conversion of the Khazars to Judaism followed at least a century or two of Khazar alliances with Constantinople, through

which Christianity was being proposed to them. There are hints suggesting that some Khazars may have converted to Christianity and that their kings and nobles had seriously considered Christianity. Conversion to Christianity would have linked them not only to Constantinople and the Greek Mediterranean world, but also to all of Europe. What could have convinced them to abandon such strength of allies for a religion which had no homeland, no territory and no armies? What did it have to offer?

In addition to an early alliance with Byzantium, sealed by marriage to the sister of the Emperor, the Khazars performed another major service to Byzantium over a century before they converted to Judaism. They sent the 12 Slavic White Tribes of Poland to the Balkans at the request of the Byzantine Emperor Heracles, to help defend the depopulated area against invasions by either mongol-tartar horsemen or Islamic invaders. These are the people whose Slavic-speaking descendants are now known today as Yugoslavs, Croats, Serbs and Slovenes. Having invested so much friendship, effort and political capital in their relationship with Constantinople (Byzantium), what could have been so powerfully persuasive to lead the Khazars to abandon this investment and instead convert to Judaism, the religion of a people we have understood now were a scattered, repressed and persecuted minority reputedly living in poverty.

About this same time there is another striking example of another powerful nation ... Arabic Islam ... showing great respect for the Jews and giving them superior status within the Islamic world. Why? What did this stateless, nationless scattered people have to offer world-conquering Islam?

Whatever it was it could logically have been the same thing as whatever sustained the Jewish Khazar nobility after the final extinction of the Khazar Empire, which apparently had never fully recovered from its conquest by Prince Svyatoslav of Kiev in 970 AD, sustained them on up until they emerged as a power in Poland in the mid-fourteenth century during the times of King Casimir the Great.

The histories of the intervening centuries offer few solid facts, but with a modicum of conjecture the author believes that what happened must have been more or less as follows: ... the Khazars ruled over a vast and turbulent area peopled by fragments of many different peoples: Avars, Scythians, Sarmantians, Bulgars,

Slavs, Magyars, Huns ... but the most numerous ethnic group by far was apparently the Slavs. It is a fact that the Khazars' best-known export to the Mediterranean world was Slav slaves. The Khazars must have mixed with their Slav slaves, and over the centuries must have produced a large number of Slav-Khazar half-breeds. In the Middle Ages the language spoken across what is now southern Russia and the Ukraine was termed "Ruthenian". It was considered to be a dialect of Russian by some, but others said it was another language with much Russian imbedded in it. All agreed that it was the language of the Cossacks, who occupied what had been the old homeland of the Khazars. Note the similarity between "Cossack" and "Khazak". The author believes that "Ruthenian" was the result of the melding of the Khazar and Slav languages.

Later ... in the 12th - 14th centuries ... there was a small but very influential and prestigious principality surrounding and including the eastern end of the Carpathian mountain range in Eastern Europe (between present-day Poland and Rumania) which was called "Red Ruthenia". The Poles of the Middle Ages often commented on the large contribution of the Ruthenians to Polish culture and to their national identity. The tone of their remarks seems to suggest that the Ruthenian influence was that of an earlier, higher culture from which they had learned and profited.

Apparently as the Khazar Empire crumbled and collapsed, it divided into an eastern and a western portion under pressures from Kiev to the north. And the Khazar Kings of the west established a mountain stronghold in the eastern end of the Carpathians ...which could be defended against hordes of mongol and tartar horsemen from the east more easily than could any other place out on the flat grasslands of the Ukraine or southern Russia. From this stronghold they must have established contact with the Jewish Vizirs of the Turkic Sultans, so that by the mid-14th century they were able to negotiate with the Sultan's Sephardic Jewish Vizir, Joseph Nasi, the commercial treaty to supply Turkish alum to England, the Lowlands and Flanders through the Polish King, Casimir the Great. This closed the circle of Jewish trade and finance, which then completely encircled Europe. The Sephardic Jews of the Baltic (the Hanse) were the northeastern element of the Sephardic Jewish system which then extended all around the coasts of western Europe, through the Mediterranean to Turkey. The Khazar-Ruthenian Jews of Red Ruthenia-Poland closed the circle, so that the system then commu-

nicated from the Baltic to Turkey through Poland-Lithuania and the Black Sea. Jewish financial and commercial interests anywhere in Europe could be promoted and defended by the "system" all around the circle.

This explains the favored status of the Jews in Poland during the 13th and 14th centuries, and the otherwise strange but abiding alliance between the Polish Jews and the Polish nobility. Royal charters gave special rights to and protected Jews from 1265 on. Casimir the Great, last king of the Piast dynasty, granted other special rights to the Jews by royal charters, and welcomed Jews to come to Poland from Germany, Bohemia and anywhere else in Europe.

Since money must have talked even in medieval Europe, it is not improbable that the Ruthenian kings and nobles may have intermarried with the early Polish nobles, who surely had to have money to finance their wars with other neighboring Polish nobles. The best financed noble warriors would predictably have become the most successful in acquiring land by war. This period of early Polish history is so vague, confused and unrecorded that we will never know for sure. But we do know that the Polish nobles always provided space for Jewish quarters on land belonging to the nobles just outside the gates of each city. The Jews always helped the nobles to undermine the rights of the cities and its guilds in the struggle for political dominance between the nobles and the cities. The peculiar institution of the "Szlachta" (Polish nobility) crippled the Polish state throughout Polish history. Poland was dominated by scarcely half a dozen noble families (known as the "Magnates"), who owned most of the land in Poland-Lithuania. Some magnate families reputedly owned lands larger than all of France. In the mid-14th century Poland-Lithuania stretched from Finland and the Baltic to the Black Sea, and from Kiev west as far as Bohemia and the Oder, being possibly the most powerful state in Europe at that time. Is it possible that the Polish Magnate families were those same families which earlier on had intermarried with the Ruthenian Jewish nobility, and had thereby acquired the financing which allowed them to dominate the lesser families of the Polish nobility? The Polish Szlachta Magnate families ... the Radziwill, Potocki, Branicki, Czartoryski, Zamoyski, Saphieha, and Lubomirski families ... crippled the Polish Crown in its defense of Polish national interests by their preoccupation with their own dynastic interests, including their continuous feuds with the cities and their guilds, which retarded Polish indus-

trial and technical development. The Radziwill abuse of the Liberum Veto to paralyze any effective action by Poland was blamed by many Polish historians for Poland's decline.

In modern times there existed an area of Eastern Europe known as the "Jewish Pale", which included Poland, Hungary and Romania, as well as the Ukraine, Crimea and Belarus, where the highest concentration of Jews were located. Red Ruthenia (the eastern Caucasus) was centrally located within the "Jewish Pale". This is probably the area where the Khazar Empire was centered during its final years. As usual during the collapse of a society having a prominent Jewish aristocracy, the Jewish aristocrats managed to protect and disguise themselves and hold on to power and influence, while the poor working Jews, helpless to defend themselves, became the object of persecution by local non-Jews, who had resented the Jewish aristocracy's power and wealth.

This pattern has repeated itself down through the ages. The history of Judaism shows that following each period in which Jewish nobility becomes powerful and ascendant, in the reaction which follows, the poor average Jews are abandoned by the aristocracy in their haste to protect themselves, hide amongst the non-Jewish aristocracy, or flee abroad with their wealth. The Ruthenian Jews of the Jewish Pale in the Ukraine, Romania and southern Russia were abandoned by their aristocracy to the swords of mongol and tartar invaders. The poor Jews of Poland, Lithuania and Muscovy were later also abandoned to pogroms and persecutions. Through history the average poor Jews were the principal victims of the Jewish aristocracy's ambitions. They did not share in the wealth it produced. Similarly in this past century there were no Rothschilds, Roosevelts nor Morgans who went to Hitler's gas chambers.

As in earlier times (centuries BC) when the Jewish royal family and nobility fled to Tyre, or even to Sephard, as Assyrian, Egyptian or Babylonian armies approached Jerusalem, the people of Jerusalem were abandoned to suffer the sword or slavery. Later, in the Roman diaspora of the Jews from Palestine, the Jewish nobility maintained their authority over their dispersed people in a bargain with the Romans. In effect they became the wardens for their own people, guaranteeing their acceptance of the "Pax Romana".

It was the same in Spain, where the Jewish aristocracy established themselves as aristocrats within the aristocracies of Castille, Leon and Aragon (as also previously in Moorish Cordoba, Toledo,

Seville and Granada). And they dominated a maritime banking and trading system all around western Europe up into the Baltic. But finally when in 1492 under the "Catholic Kings", Ferdinand and Isabella, the Jews were expelled from Spain along with the Moors, the descendants of the Jewish aristocracy were able to observe the tragedy of the poorer Jews being expelled from Spain from their safe disguise as Christian aristocrats, having been long before "converted" to Christianity, safe at the side of the "Catholic Kings".

Second only to the poor, average Jews as victims of the Jewish aristocracy's conspiracies, were the average poor Anglo-Saxon people of England, who suffered centuries of oppression under the Conspiracy's ally, William the Conqueror, and his Normans. The Normans successfully utilized a hidden system of spies for their invasions of England, Italy, Sicily and Byzantium, a system which was part of the Jewish-Sea People commercial, trading and banking system with agents in every port in western Europe.

When the Khazar kings converted their people to Judaism, they accepted the principal of "We, the nobility first, even at the expense of our people". They understood that saving their own skins when under attack by powerful invaders, would allow their survival, even if their Khazar people were slaughtered. They could sail away from the Crimea (Krim) and return to rule again after the fury of the invasion had passed. The Crimea was their Tyre.

This seemed to be what happened later also in Red Ruthenia. And all down through later history ... pogroms and persecutions always fell on the poor, average Jews left behind. But their aristocrats had disappeared ... with their wealth.

The long history of Judaism has similar characteristics to that of the Khazar Empire. Both seemed to disappear from time to time, only to reappear again later in full strength. Obviously both have been able to avail themselves of some hidden refuge in times of disaster.

But the Khazar Empire was the only Jewish state in history not centered on Jerusalem.

The answer to this seeming-mystery lies in the nature of Judaism. Judaic society actually consists of two separate societies: the Jewish leadership aristocracy, and the humble flock of followers of Judaism. The leadership consists of descendants of royal families, whose roots go back into the mists of time. They have kept track of each other and their descendants for millenniums across the bound-

aries of nations and peoples.

The Jewish religion and its hierarchical political organization have always been one and the same - both the property of the Jewish leadership. The Talmud, the Targums and other Jewish religious writings are the history of their aristocracy, not of the Jewish people. The priestly families, because of their monopoly early-on of the ability to speak to God, were the decision-makers, hence the Kings. This class was identical to that of the Priest-King class of the early Sea People (i.e.: Plato's "Republic").

It was the opportunity to join this powerful international aristocracy which must have decided the Khazar kings in favor of Judaism, not the benefit to their people of the Jewish religion. They happily abandoned their people to the sword and sailed away from the Crimea to safety whenever hordes of enemies swept in off the steppes.

This is why various early commentators specifically mentioned that the Khazar kings regarded the Crimea as the "jewel of Khazar possessions" and their most-valuable territory.

They must have left behind a secret underground organization to prevent the invaders from winning over the citizenry and organizing them against the return of their refugee aristocracy. Notice the similarity of this to the Soviet leadership strategy in 1941 in the face of the Nazi invasion of the USSR.

The Jewish international aristocratic network has always down through the centuries used old, proven strategies time and again. They can do this because of their all-important secrecy. The importance of this secrecy is one of the principal reasons for their determined domination of the press, media and education. They use them to ridicule and suppress any hints of "conspiracy", especially "Jewish conspiracy". Because of their supreme secrecy it is difficult to prove conclusively instances of such conspiracy. But across the years the aggregate of circumstantial evidence is overwhelming. But who can point that out to the public through our controlled press and media?

The use of old, proven strategies by the international Jewish aristocracy is often especially hard to detect and identify, because it often depends on elements in several different countries being coordinated together. If we do not understand that an international organization exists which is powerful enough to do that, it appears to have happened accidentally, caused by random unconnnected events and

individuals each acting on their own initiative. The secret that the "Secret Empire" exists is its greatest protection.

During the millennium and a half since the rise of Islam ... and the conversion of the Khazars to Judaism only a couple of centuries later ... the Jews of Khazaria as well as the Sephardic Jews of the west became supremely secretive because of their situation as a suspect minority immersed in a sea of hostile Christians. Along the Mediterranean shores of southern Europe Turkish fleets brought constant raiding parties and invasions. The Jews were considered to be spies and agents of the Turks ... Turkish allies hiding in the midst of Christian nations. In the West they were regarded as enemies of the Christian church. The Jews adopted low profiles and various disguises to avoid violence and persecution. The wealthy and powerful Jewish nobility converted to Christianity, but secretly maintained their Jewish aristocratic contacts and were said to practice Judaism in secret, including rumors of horrifying rituals of human sacrifice. Because of their secrecy all kinds of rumors developed about their secret rituals. Some of that could have sprung from very ancient legends relating to Sea People religions, rather than actual Jewish practices.

* * *

We mentioned earlier the correspondence between the Khazar King and Hasdai Ibn Shaprut, the Jewish Vizir of Cordoba in the 9th century. There were many other examples of communication and collaboration between Khazar Jews in Eastern Europe and Sephardic Jews in Spain and Western Europe, even before the collapse of the Khazar Empire in the 13th and 14th centuries.

We have already recited the story of the response of the Spanish Sephardic House of Mendez to the request of the Turkish Sultan to repopulate Constantinople with Jews after the Turks had stormed and taken Constantinople in 1453, and slaughtered its Greek population.

The widow Gracia Nasi (former Christian name when previously in Portugal: Beatrice da Luna da Mendes) sent out word secretly through the hidden Jewish underground network, and supplied Mendes funds for hundreds of safe-houses along routes leading to Constantinople from all over northern Europe, along which routes hundreds of thousands of north European Jews were said to

have traveled to Constantinople. Gracia Nasi herself traveled to Constantinople in a great elegant cortege of carriages with mounted bodyguards which would have done credit to any of the crowned heads of Europe, and resided in Constantinople like a queen. Her nephew, Joseph Nasi, became Vizir (Prime Minister) to the Sultan, making treaties (such as the alum agreement with King Casimir III of Poland) with European nations for his Sultan and deploying the Jewish international network in support of Turkish rule and Turkish objectives. In recognition of his great service the Sultan made him Duke of Naxos.

In the Baltic and the coasts of northern Europe the cooperation between the Khazar Jews (and their Ashkenasi descendants) and the Sephardic Jewish bankers of the Hanseatic League cities had also started very early. By that time their obsession with secrecy was so great and their profile kept so low that details of their activities scarcely appear in the historical records until the 17th century. But their ability to raise and deploy great amounts of money in the 17th-18th centuries came from a previously-existing system … the same hidden system used by Gracia Nasi to enlist north European Jews to repopulate Constantinople in the 15th century and to supply the weavers of Flanders and England with Turkish alum in the next century. And the use by bankers throughout northern Europe of the "Lombard rate" for determining interest on loans goes back at least to the times of Lorenzo di Medici in Florence, showing the existence of the network even then.

In the ports at the mouths of all the great rivers of western Europe the descendants of the Sea People captains (and their Sephardic Jewish bankers and merchants) continued their secretive and exclusive ways right up into modern times. Their secrets never leaked out into the community-at-large around them. When John Cabot, exploring the northern part of the New World for the English King Henry VIII, arrived at the Grand Banks off Newfoundland-Nova Scotia in 1493, he found Breton fishermen there fishing for cod … as their ancestors had been doing for centuries. The English and the rest of northern Europe had never suspected that the Bretons (and other Sea People descendants of northwestern Europe) knew their way to the New World long before Columbus. They kept their secrets to themselves. They still do.

* * *

Russia, Prussia and Austria ganged up to partition a helpless Poland-Lithuania in 1773 to 1795. Russia took the lion's share, the eastern part, including what had been Lithuania (today's Belarus and the Ukraine). This had sometimes also been called the "Jewish Pale", because it contained hundreds of thousands of Jews.

Perhaps the Russians made a mistake ... in the long view of history ... in taking in the "Jewish Pale" ... because from that day on ... all during the 19th century ... it was those Jews who organized the revolutionary ferment in Russia which eventually led to the Russian Revolution in 1917. The Czar's secret police reported time and again that the leadership of the revolutionary movements were all composed exclusively of Jews.

Russian Imperial policy at first had been more concerned with resistance by the Poles, Lithuanians and Ukrainians to "Russification" (to being absorbed culturally and politically), which broke into open revolt in Poland against Russia in 1830 and 1863, than to the hidden organizing efforts of the Jews amongst peasants and students.

But as the 19th century progressed the Okrana (Imperial Secret Police) became increasingly aware of the key role of the Jews in inspiring and recruiting the Narodniki amongst young Russians to spread the hope of revolution amongst the peasants across Russia.

After the London Conference of the Russian Socialists and Marxists in 1903, when the Social Democrats split off from the Black Partition (Social Revolutionaries), the Social Democrats became completely dominated by the international Marxists, a Jewish controlled faction which became known as the Bolsheviks. At this point we should notice that Russian revolutionaries such as Marx lived in London and held their meetings there, while British foreign policy was centered on crippling Czarist Russia.

But it was almost impossible for the Czar's police to contain and control the Jewish revolutionaries in Russia because of their great mobility and their international connections. When things got too hot, as the secret police closed in on some revolutionary group, its leaders disappeared, turning up later in western Europe, America or elsewhere outside of Russia. And within Russia they moved around constantly, using the network of Jewish merchants and moneylenders to support and hide them. After Russia had acquired Lithuania (and Ruthenia, the Ukraine), the "Jewish Pale", the Jewish

merchants and moneylenders had quickly taken advantage of their new access to the rest of Russia, spreading out eastward and southward all across Russia to sell their goods and services to the peasants and villagers. In dealing with the country people across the vast expanses of primitive Russia, they saw the vulnerable weak point of Imperial Russia: serfdom and the popular resentment against the nobility and the Czar's police. This was the "sea" in which the Jewish revolutionaries would swim safely (to steal a Maoist expression from the late 20th century). They also understood the weakness of an authoritarian system: it rests on one man. Kill him, and the system is leaderless and helpless.

When the Imperial Russian government began to lose its grip in 1917 under twin pressures of military collapse in the war against Germany, and of belated efforts by Czar Nicholas II to reform the Russian governmental system into a constitutional and representative parliamentary system, the Jewish revolutionaries saw the time was ripe. The leadership returned from exile to St. Petersburg and seized control of the government by force from the indecisive hands of the Kerensky government.

Our history books tend to gloss over this momentous change with such soporific phrases as "the rest is history"! But, remember, in 1917 Europe was still in the throes of World War I. Wartime security was tight, on alert against spies, saboteurs and enemy agents. People were detained for just looking, acting or sounding foreign. It was no easy thing to move across the frontiers from allied to enemy territory, or back. It required lots of agreements between all the powers involved.. We all know the old story of how the German government carried Lenin from Zürich, Switzerland, across Europe by sealed train, through many nations, including Finland, to St. Petersburg, to head the revolutionary movement which overthrew the Kerensky government and seized power. But there were hundreds of other Jewish revolutionaries who also returned from exile during those days to join the revolution in St. Petersburg. Trotsky came from Brooklyn, New York, by steamship to England (... during wartime?). Felix Dzerzynski, the Polish Count who would be selected by the Jewish Bolshevik revolutionaries to run the dreaded Soviet Secret Police, also returned to St. Petersburg. Readers (after reading the first part of this chapter) will understand that this selection was not as incongruous as it at first appears on the surface. It also points out that there were many key, but hidden, elements

involved in bringing about the Bolshevik revolution in Russia, many of which were anything but populist or leftist, certainly not run by champions of self-government.

During wartime 1917 in Europe such a massive movement of indicted revolutionaries, denounced earlier by the Czar's police to the police throughout western Europe, had to have been studied and considered carefully by all governments involved, before being approved. That did not happen overnight.

Also ... the Americans were by then in the war. They had armies already fighting in France. They were sure to emerge as a major power at the peace table. The German military by now recognized that Germany did not have the strength to continue the war much longer, especially after American intervention. By that time they were already negotiating through intermediaries with the Americans to gain whatever advantages for the post war which could be salvaged from a German defeat.

Certainly the Swiss did not turn Lenin over to the Germans without examining carefully the effect this would have on post war relations with the Americans. The Swiss have always been acutely aware that they are a small nation surrounded by powerful neighbors. And now, with the American presence looming large in European affairs, they certainly would have sought American approval before turning Lenin over to the Germans.

It is the conviction of this author that approval was given secretly through an improbable and unsuspected agent of the American government, the youthful Allen Dulles (then 24 years old), then a new diplomat in the American Embassy in Bern, the capital of Switzerland. The question (whether he did give that approval) was never asked of Dulles, nor of the American government, because it would have been so improbable for such a young, inexperienced person to have been authorized to take such a serious action by the U.S. government. But his uncle, Robert Lansing, was then Secretary of State, and could have given him secret letters with the authority to act secretly, but officially, on behalf of the U.S. government. Of course there would have to have been confirming and preparatory messages from other official sources, probably from the American Embassy in London or Bern, and from Col. Edward M. House, President Woodrow Wilson's personal advisor, who was spending most of that year in London, and was accepted by all the European governments as the voice of the American President.

Allen Dulles did admit later that Lenin did come to see him personally at the American Embassy in Bern. Why?

Again there would be no way to prove it now, but this author also suspects that this "approval" of the U.S. government was not really official, but was in reality the approval deceptively given by those Secret Empire agents high in the U.S. government, including Secretary Lansing and Col. House, which they would have been prepared to deny, if ever the question had arisen. A typical Secret Empire "fait accompli".

The subsequent career of Allen Dulles, in Bern in World War II and his influence in its aftermath in Germany and Italy, his part in organizing the CIA and his running the CIA during Fidel Castro's take-over of Cuba, his associations and the pattern of results, again and again all fit his role as a powerful Secret Empire "sleeper".

During World War II (as in WW I) Allen Dulles was again sent to Bern, this time to head OSS contacts with the anti-Hitler underground inside Nazi Germany. He was in contact with Admiral Wilhelm Canaris (of German Military Intelligence) and General Reinhard Gehlen, head of German East European Military Intelligence, as well as with Swiss Intelligence. After General Patton and the American Third Army had arrived at Metz (August 1944) and U.S. Secretary of the Treasury Morganthau had announced the "Morganthau Plan" (to de-industrialize Germany), Hitler had planned a giant offensive in the West to drive the British-American armies back into the Channel. The German attack (nicknamed by Americans "The Bulge") was planned to break through the American lines north of Luxembourg and drive on to Antwerp, then the forward Allied supply port. It was to start before Christmas of 1944. But in late August 1944 Swiss Intelligence received a copy of the Nazi plans for the German December offensive in the West from a Communist spy in Lucerne named Rudolf Roessler (codename "Lucy"). Roessler was receiving daily radio messages from a spy within the German High Command in Berlin and relaying these on to Moscow. But in order to allow "Lucy" to continue operating on Swiss soil, the Swiss demanded that he give them copies of all messages received from the spy in Berlin. The message about the big December offensive against the Americans in the Ardennes was given to the Swiss by Roessler, and then Swiss Army Intelligence Captain Max Weibel gave it to Allen Dulles in Bern.

Whatever happened to the information thereafter is a mys-

tery. But when the German army attacked in December in the Ardennes, the American army was totally unprepared and was surprised, thrown back and almost penetrated. Only the stand of the U.S. paratroopers at Bastogne prevented a German breakthrough. Whoever stopped the "Lucy" message from getting to American army headquarters was obviously not acting in behalf of American interests. They were acting in behalf of the Secret Empire policy of delaying the American advance against Hitler's Germany so that Germany could be occupied first by the Red Army. If it had been Allen Dulles who did that, this would be another further indication that he was a secret SE "insider".

Rudolph Roessler had been living in Berlin earlier in the 1930s, where he had been an anti-Nazi with many Communist connections. Berlin had been full of anti-Nazis before Hitler, most of them Jewish socialists and labor union activists. There he had met some army officers who worked for the Wehrmacht General Staff, who were surely those who supplied the spy ring information. In Lucerne he later owned a small publishing house named "Vita Nova Verlag", which served as a front for his activities in the Communist spy ring.

The Comintern could not be shattered and discarded by the Stalinists in the internal struggle between Stalinist nationalists and the international Trotskyite Jews, because the Comintern was vital to the Soviet Union's struggle with its external enemies during World War II, Nazi Germany and the capitalist West ... even though the Comintern was run exclusively by Soviet Jews.

The Comintern became especially important to Stalin and the Soviets during World War II, as the German and Soviet armies struggled in Russia. Both sides were aware that the Americans and the British were working all-out to create an atomic bomb. Whoever possessed "the bomb" would be military master of the world.

Also a creation of the Comintern, "The Rote Kapelle" spy group inside Germany had spies in the German High Command (or a spy, or some informant able to report accurately everything the High Command was doing, thinking and deciding every day) this was being relayed daily by radio to "Lucy" in Lucerne, who would radio it all on to Moscow Center.

Through the capture of clandestine radio operators (and their files) in Belgium in 1942, the Gestapo, found that the Comintern underground spy ring in Germany called "the Rote

Kapelle" was headed by a German aristocrat named Harro Schulze-Boysen, a close friend of Reichmarshall Herman Göring, head of the Luftwaffe, who was in charge of Luftwaffe Intelligence. Together with Schulze-Boysen they arrested 118 other members of "The Rote Kapelle", August 30, 1942. Amongst those arrested was Erwin Gehrts (part Jewish) a member of the German army's General Staff, and Countess Erika von Brockdorf.

But elements of the "Rote Kapelle" escaped the Gestapo round-up and would continue to operate for Soviet Intelligence into the postwar period, establishing important agents in the U.S., in NATO and the European Union.

Leopold Trepper (born Leiba ben Zaharya Trepper 1902 in Poland) escaped from the Nazi round-up in 1942 and re-established his network in Paris, establishing a new front company called Simexco. His assistant Leon Grossvogel continued to operate his network through fronts (the Foreign Excellent Raincoat Company) and Hillel Katz continued as Trepper's secretary, formerly a Comintern agent in Palestine. Simexco operated as a construction company, working for the German Army and its Organization Todt, which built the West Wall and other army construction projects. Eventually the Gestapo learned that Simexco was a spy front and also captured Trepper, who willingly betrayed Grossvogel and his secretary (and former mistress) Hillel Katz to the Gestapo, and agreed to set up a "funkspiel", to fool the Moscow Center and feed them false information from the Gestapo. Trepper survived the war, escaped from Germany and returned to Moscow where he was imprisoned and executed.

But even with the arrests by the Gestapo of so many members of the Rote Kapelle, their spy networks did not disappear. Amongst the Jewish communities in Europe and America, and amongst the friends and families of aristocrats with secret Jewish ancestry, such as Schulze-Boysen, Erika von Brockdorf and Volpi di Misurata, new agents continued to be recruited by the survivors, so that their networks continued to function. They influenced events into the postwar years up until today. Some were identified with Trotsky's Fourth International, but they all merged and cooperated. They became a Secret Empire.

They became influential in NATO, the United Nations, the European Community and every other major international organization. One of those recruited by Leopold Trepper was the brother of

Paul Henri Spaak, who would become the President of the United Nations and Secretary-General of NATO. Both British Intelligence and the CIA entertained the possibility that Paul Henri Spaak could also be a Comintern agent. Leon Grossvogel's agents within the Foreign Excellent Raincoat Company system formed 18 network across all of Europe. This system was also linked to Jacob Golo's World Tourist Bureau network in the U.S.A.

But in such secret intelligence matters it is difficult to be sure who is using who ... who is really the one behind it all. For instance, informed intelligence experts have claimed that Rudolf Roessler ("Lucy" in Lucerne) received his information radioed from British Intelligence, not from the "Rote Kapelle" in Germany. The British "Ultra" de-coding machine allowed them to listen in on all coded German military and intelligence messages sent through the German "Enigma" code machine, which the Germans believed was fool proof. Such a valuable secret (that the British had "Ultra") could not be even hinted in any way to the Germans. So the "Rote Kapelle" (which was also working with British Intelligence) was credited with having supplied "Lucy" the daily inside information from the Nazi General Staff. This undoubtably increased the value of the Comintern (and its Rote Kapelle) to the Stalinists in Moscow. But did the Swiss know that when they gave Dulles a copy of Hitler's plans for a big December 1944 offensive against the West? Then in that case were Dulles and the British working together to keep the Allies from getting to Berlin before the Red Army?

If it was Allen Dulles who stopped the "Lucy" message from getting to American army headquarters, that conforms to the numerous SE efforts during WWII to sacrifice American interests and American lives in order to further SE purposes, such as delaying an American advance towards Berlin, so the Red Army could get there first. Remember that it had been New York bankers Jacob Schiff and Warburg who had financed the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia in 1917 and had sent Leon Trotsky (Bronstein) to Petrograd with an army of Jewish Eastside thugs. And it had been the objective of President FDR to bring America into the (unpopular) war against Germany by faking a phony American sneak attack against the Japanese fleet, so as to provoke the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor. Then FDR's refusal to stop the war in Europe in 1943 by accepting a German surrender. All these and many other examples clearly show that during WW II the American government regularly

sacrificed U.S. interests and U.S. lives to further SE objectives. And as we see thereafter Allen Dulles' role in putting SE traitors from his WWII staff (like J.J. Angleton and Richard Helms) into control of the CIA … And his betrayal of the pro-US Cubans during the Bay of the Pigs and the entire Cuban crisis … we can only conclude that Allen Dulles was serving the SE … not the U.S.

CHAPTER X

The Ancient Roots of the Secret Empire

Because the principal groups which make up today's Secret Empire have very ancient roots, we can learn important things about it by examining the early history of its ancestral roots. This is exactly why (... to prevent our examination and understanding of its origins) certain SE academic groups have persistently denied that those early ancestral peoples even existed, and that the events involving them were anything but yarns cooked up by the busy imaginations of early story tellers. So this enables us to identify those events which reveal the secrets of SE origins by identifying the events which the modern SE historians have been trying to erase from history. Modern archeologists and researchers into pre-history have found that their research into late bronze-age Mediterranean history was always being blocked, misinterpreted and contradicted by a large and powerful clique of Jewish academics.

The events under attack by these academic mandarins were mostly in the period following the Trojan War and the destruction by the Dorians of Golden Mycene which followed. This also included events in the Middle East during that period, and especially as they related to the mysterious Sea Peoples who invaded the eastern Mediterranean in the times of Egyptian Pharaoh Rameses III.

But those events involved the Greeks, the Sea Peoples and the Egyptians, not the Jews. Why were the Jewish academic mandarins trying to erase them? Could it be that the early Jews were some how also involved? ... or that it was that they had been secretly involved with some of those people (such as the Sea People?) and now wish to conceal how they had been involved? There must be some reason for such an extensive effort.

In any case the Jewish academic mandarins exerted tremendous efforts to further their arguments that the Trojan War had only been the fictional creation of some poet named Homer, that the destruction of Mycene by the Dorians was nothing but a myth, that biblical Tarshish (Tartessos of the Greeks) had never existed and that the Sea People only existed in the imagination of a pschopathic Egyptian pharaoh. All these arguments have proven to be false. Why were they pushed so long and so hard by the united efforts organized

by academics of a race not connected to those events?

Recent archeology has proved the accounts of early historians to be the truth. Heinrich Schliemann's excavations at Troy and Mycene confirmed the legends of the Trojan War. Excavations at Pylos, in Laconia and other Mycenean sites in the western Peloponnese conformed to accounts of the Dorian invasion of Mycene. Tarshish has been unearthed beneath the modern city of Seville in southern Spain.

But these archeological proofs were really unnecessary because of the ample testimony of ancient Greek historians such as Herodotus and Thucydides, testimony which those academic mandarins had simply ignored and denied for centuries. They were powerful enough in the academic world and so heavily supported by the publishing industry and the disseminators of information that their opinions just ignored the ancient records. If they can do that, what hope is there that the truth will prevail in other fields?

Why did they deny so persistently the information of these well-substantiated sources? The support of the SE press, media and academia for this big deception suggests that whatever their reasons, it had something to do with the Secret Empire and its secrets.

The people of the ancient classical world were right in attaching such importance to the Trojan War. The events which it set in motion determined the direction of civilization for at least a millennium. The Peloponnesian War was a direct result of the division of the Greek world which resulted from it.

The distinction between "Ionian" and "Dorian" Greeks goes back to the destruction of Golden Mycene less than a century after the Trojan Wars. Legend tells that the "Heraclydae" (sons of Hercules, or Baal) returned from the West to lead the savage Dorian Greeks to the conquest and destruction of Golden Mycene (the Mycenean Greek civilization centered in the Peloponnese, the large island constituting the southern half of Greece) which had prospered over the preceding centuries by piracy, war and aggressive conquests in the eastern Mediterranean (including their destruction of Troy). Legend tells that before the Mycenean Greeks arrived in Greece from the north, Greece had been populated by a advanced, civilized people of another (but unknown) race who did not speak Greek, whom the Greeks called the Pelasgians, because of their mastery of navigation on the high seas. Apparently the Greeks were always impressed by the ability of the Pelasgians to sail out of sight of land

for days and arrive precisely at their planned landfall. This secret the Pelasgians never taught the Greeks, because by historic times (ie: The Peloponnesian wars of the 5th century BC) the Greeks were still sailing by hugging the coastline, and only in good weather, putting in to shore every night.

The ethnic identity of the early (pre-Greek) Pelasgian inhabitants of Greece remains a mystery today. But the early Greeks identified them with the Heraclydae who later came back from the West and led the Dorian Greeks to the conquest of Golden Mycene. They said that earlier during the age of Mycenean ascendancy the Pelasgians had increasingly come to live in the "West", though many of them remained in Greece as an aristocracy amongst the Mycenean Greeks. It seems that perhaps it was the destruction of Troy by the Mycenean Greeks, perhaps regarded as the "last straw", by the peaceful Pelasgians, the final example of wanton Greek violence, which persuaded the Heraclydae to return from the West to punish the Myceneans, employing savage Dorian cousins of the Mycenean Greeks from the north as their avenging troops. The Heraclydae sailed into the west end of the Gulf of Corinth, where they met the hosts of savage Dorian Greeks at a place called Naupactus on the north side of the narrowest place on the Gulf of Corinth near its west end. There they constructed hundreds of rafts on which the Dorians were transported across the Gulf of Corinth to the Peloponnese, escorted by the warships of the Heraclidae, where they spread out, ravaging and overrunning the Mycenean cities.

Here is where the distinction between "Ionian" and "Dorian" Greeks was first established, which was so important 800 years later during the Peloponnesian War. The "Dorians" were the conquerors of the Peloponnese, and the "Ionians" were the remnants of the defeated Myceneans, who had fled to the west and also to the east, to islands on both sides of Greece, which groups of islands ... confusingly ... were both labelled "Ionian" after their new inhabitants, the fugitive Mycenians.

But the overlords (aristocracy) of both the Ionians and the Dorians after the destruction of Mycene were the Heraclydae (Pelasgians). Who were they?

The seagoing Semites from Tyre, Sidon, Ugarit, Byblos and the Levant had not originated the ancient Sea People culture. Its origins had been much earlier ... millenniums earlier ... in the coasts of Western Europe and the Mediterranean. The Semites had been

late comers long after the master civilization of the Sea People had passed its peak. They had melded into it through their superior talents for commerce and their familiarity with the populous high civilizations of Egypt and the Middle East.

The Sea People were people of various different races. We seem to see two different races as we compare the representations of the Minoan people (and Cycladic people of Thera) to those of the Punic peoples in the period of the Peloponnesian and Punic Wars. It was the Punic peoples of the western Mediterranean who led the Sea People resistance to Greek expansion westward into Sicily in the 6th-2nd centuries BC. But we are looking at over a millennium of time elapsed between those two periods. Could there have been a major ethnic change in the leadership of the Sea Peoples of the western Mediterranean over that millennium?

This change would be compatible with the dates we have for the founding of Carthage, Gadir and Tartessos (Tarshish), the first principal Semetic cities in the western Mediterranean ... roughly the 8-7th centuries BC.

Why would the Semitic seafaring traders out of the Levant (Tyre, Ugarit, Sidon, Byblos, etc) have come to dominate and lead the Sea Peoples of the western Mediterranean during this period? We know that the Semitic seafarers of the Levant possessed a revolutionary and unique invention which they had created: the marvellous phonetic alphabet. We also know that they passed on its secret to the Greeks, the Etruscans, the Tartassians and the Norse, teaching them how to adapt it for use in their native languages. By the 5th century BC, the Phoenicians, Carthaginians and other Semitic Sea Peoples were recognized as the outstanding merchant-traders of the Mediterranean.

Putting all the above together, only minor assumptions are required to understand how the Semites from the Levant came to dominate Mediterranean commerce. Their communications and public relations were the best, due to their mastery of the marvelous phonetic alphabet. It not only allowed them to communicate over distances without having to go there themselves, and allowed them to keep records of inventories, commitments and shipments, but it was also a fantastic public relations tool. They could impress barbarians along their trade routes with its "magic" and empower their friends and favorites amongst them by teaching them its secrets, thus creating a ruling elite tied more closely to the Semitic Sea People

world than to their own savage and illiterate people. Such friends would be seduced not only by the unique trading goods the Semites had to offer, but also could become partners in new factories producing new products, for which their Semitic partners would import foreign technicians for making new substances, working new metals and making glass and other new products. The partners of the Semitic traders soon became an educated and talented elite, well-informed on the larger Sea People world and contemptuous of the ignorance of their own kinfolk.

The seagoing Semitic traders of the Levant had another powerful weapon to help them conquer the commerce of the Mediterranean: their experience in advanced Middle East business techniques and methods (accounting, shipping methods, record keeping, inventory techniques) and their familiarity with the big trading markets of Egypt, the Middle East and the Aegean.

The earlier Minoan-Pelasgian world had apparently been a world without war. The remains of Eraclea Minoa and the early city at Sciacca in southern Sicily show no evidence of defensive walls and fortifications, just as Knossos, Malia, Phaistos and the other Minoan cities on Crete had no walls and fortifications. Despite the legendary might of the powerful thassalocracy of Minoan Crete, the Minoan-Pelasgians apparently distained to resort to war, possibly on religious-moral grounds. Or perhaps their domination of the sea made walls unnecessary? This implies a very cohesive society.

In any case it is apparent that by the time the Dorian Greeks began colonizing Sicily that the Semitic Phoenicians, Carthaginians and Elymians were the principal Sea People opponents to Greek expansion westward. They had resisted the probing of Greek exploratory expeditions westward along the coasts of Sicily and northward along the west coast of Italy for hundreds of years. But as Greek populations increased in the Bay of Taranto and along the adjoining south coast of Italy, it became increasingly difficult for them to stop the Greeks from crossing over the narrow straits of Messina to found colonies on the east coast of Sicily.

During the next two or three hundred years (after the founding of the first Greek colony, Naxos, on Sicily in 734 BC) the Semitic trading posts on Sicily slowly withdrew westward, concentrating on the west coast at Panormus, Motya, Soloeis and Lilybaeum. Meanwhile they were apparently studying ways to keep the quarrelsome Greeks fighting amongst themselves. They had not

forgotten how the Pelasgian Heraclydae had used the Dorian Greeks to destroy the Mycenian Greeks. They generally avoided becoming directly involved in the wars between the various Greek cities in Sicily, but did try to encourage one against the other whenever the opportunity came along. During the late stages of the Peloponnesian War between Athens and Sparta they saw a golden opportunity.

In 415 BC Athens and Sparta had already been at war for 16 years, fighting in Greece, especially in the Peloponnese. The Spartans of the Peloponnese had rallied round them neighboring peoples of the Peloponnese who spoke the same Doric dialect and considered themselves to be, like the Spartans, descendants of the Dorian invaders who had conquered ancient Mycene. Around the Athenians had rallied other Ionian cities, that is, people who also spoke the Ionian dialect, shared its culture and considered themselves to be descendants of the ancient Mycenians. The rivalry between the two cities, Athens and Sparta, and the two peoples, the Ionians and the Dorians, had developed mainly out of clashes between cities allied with either Athens or Sparta, which were calling for help from their respective big brother champion. But the hostilities had principally been along lines of division between Ionians and Dorians. These clashes had resulted from the ambitions of Athens to put together an Athenian-controlled league of Ionian cities which would dominate all of Greece. Incidents on the island of Epidamnus, a colony of Corcyra (Corfu) and at Potidaea in Thrace inflamed the rivalry into open war, first declared by Sparta and Corinth. By 415BC the Athenians seemed to have won the upper hand in the struggle. But Sparta and her allies were doggedly determined not to accept defeat.

Because Athens had been preoccupied with the Aegean World and with the rise of the Persian empire during this period they had not become involved in colonizing Sicily. Their energies had been absorbed in supporting the Ionian revolt against Persia in western Asia Minor, in the Persian Wars and then the Peloponnesian wars in Greece. But Athens' leadership of the Greeks against Persia and their initial success against Sparta caused the Athenians to believe that they were the greatest power in the entire Greek world … which in turn caused them to easily resent Syracuse's growing wealth and power in Sicily.

But then in 415BC a new element appeared on the scene: a delegation appeared in Athens from Segesta, an Elymian city in

western Sicily, with a startling suggestion ... that Athens send an army to invade Sicily and conquer it. They spread money around Athens generously and were well-received in some influential quarters. Especially enthusiastic about their proposal was a young patrician named Alcibiades. Alcibiades was the leader of a large and outspoken group of young homosexual patricians. He had made a name for himself as a commander of Athenian forces in the ongoing war against Sparta. He was unpopular with the general citizenry, but his followers were so influential amongst the patricians and so violent in his support that Athenian leaders had learned to be careful how they opposed him. The delegation from Segesta paid particular attention to Alcibiades, and he supported their proposal enthusiastically.

Segesta (called "Egesta" by Thucydides in his history of the Peloponnesian War) was a wealthy half-hellenized city then (and perennially) at war with the city of Selinunte (a colony of Megara Hyblaea located on the south coast of Sicily, being the most-westerly Greek city.) But Segesta (like Erice, another Elymian city on a high mountaintop nearby) was essentially a Semitic city, though it may have received fugitives from Troy and perhaps also from Phocea in much earlier times. Its wealth, politics and culture were said to have been intertwined with Phoenician-Carthaginian-Elymian interests and politics. It, like Erice and Carthage (& the Phoenicians), worshiped the goddess Astarte, of ancient origins in the Levant ... the goddess of feminine beauty, sexuality and fertility later known as Aphrodite and still later as Venus. In her famous mountaintop shrine at Erice she was worshiped with ritual prostitution by her priestesses. The Elymi were old allies of the Phoenicians and Carthaginians and also enjoyed good relations with the Sicani of western Sicily, a very ancient race in Sicily. Alcibiades argued in Athens that all these kindred peoples of western Sicily would make powerful allies against the Dorian Greeks of Syracuse and eastern Sicily.

The delegation from Segesta offered the Athenians 60 talents of gold towards paying for the launching of an Athenian expeditionary force to Sicily, which the Segestans proposed would join with Segesta and her allies to destroy Selinunte, and then go on to destroy Syracuse and her Dorian allies in Sicily. Athens should do this, the Segestans urged, because Syracuse and the other Dorian cities of Sicily were considering sending an army to Greece to help

their fellow Dorians of Sparta in the Peloponnese in their war against Athens. Strike first, Athens, they urged, and have the element of surprise in your favor, as well as the help of strong allies such as the Elymi, the Sicans, the Carthaginians and the Etruscans, on your side.

Selinunte, a colony of Megara Hyblaea, became a supporter and ally of Syracuse in the coming struggle between Athens and Syracuse in Sicily.

After long debates the Athenian assembly voted to send the expedition to Sicily (against the advice of Nicias and other conservatives). They put Alcibiades, Nicias and Lamachus, son of Xenophanes, in joint command of the expedition.

But before the expedition sailed for Sicily an event occurred in Athens which shocked the citizens and almost delayed the departure of the expedition. Throughout the city one night all the sacred Hermes busts were defaced. This act of senseless sacrilege not only offended the Athenians, but was taken as a bad omen for the Athenian expedition to Sicily.

Rumors were that it had been done by bands of drunken youths, followers of Alcibiades who had run amok through the city after leaving the big party where Alcibiades and his friends had been celebrating their victory in the assembly whereby the expedition to Sicily had been approved by the people of Athens. The rumors were more credible because of earlier rumors that Alcibiades and his friends had made mock of the gods at earlier parties in private residences in Athens.

Despite accusations of all this against Alcibiades, it was decided that the expedition to Sicily would leave as planned, and that Alcibiades, as one of the three commanders, would also leave with it, while investigations would meanwhile be carried forward in Athens as to determining who had defaced the sacred Hermes. If investigation proved Alcibiades to have been behind it, he could be recalled to answer the charges against him, was the thinking behind that decision.

The Athenian expedition arrived in Sicily and had several initial successes in battle against the Syracusans. But meanwhile the investigations into the defacing of the Hermae resulted in the decision to recall Alcibiades. A delegation with an armed guard, called a Salaminia, was sent to Sicily to detain him and bring him back to Athens for trial, where predictions circulated that he would be put to

death for sacrilege and conspiracy against Athens. Alcibiades and his accused companions agreed to return to Athens with the Salaminia to face trial, but set sail in their own ship accompanied by the Salaminia on their ship. But when the two ships reached Thurii (in the "instep" of the Italian "boot") Alcibiades and his companions disappeared. The Salaminia searched but could not find them. They finally gave up and sailed back to Athens to report.

It was soon learned in Athens that Alcibiades had made his way from Thurii to Sparta in the Peloponnese and was offering his services to the Spartans against Athens. The Athenians imposed a sentence in absentia of death on him and his companions.

Alcibiades was to offer advice to Sparta which contributed in a major way to the eventual defeat and destruction of Athens. Also he was instrumental in bringing in the Persians to aid Sparta against Athens, which destroyed the Ionian Greeks in Asia Minor and the Aegean. The whole Greek world, Dorian as well as Ionian, went into permanent eclipse.

The Athenian military expedition to Sicily turned out to be a complete disaster. The Athenian fleet as well as the army were completely destroyed. None of the Athenians participating in it ever returned to Greece. Over 50,000 and perhaps as many as 100,000 men, Athenians and allies, who had participated, died in Sicily.

For awhile after the defeat of the Athenian expeditionary host and its great armada, the Syracusans were exhausted from the war effort and devoted their energies to rebuilding and getting their ravaged fields into production again. But the Carthaginians saw that the Greek presence in Sicily had not been permanently diminished by the war, as they had hoped. They realized that sooner or later they would themselves come to military confrontation with the victorious Dorian Greeks of Sicily. The victory of Sparta over Athens in Greece a few years later increased their apprehension about a possible future confrontation with the Dorian Greeks in Sicily. If and when it happened, Sparta and her allies in Greece might well send help to their Dorian brothers in Sicily.

So Carthage, now under the talented and energetic leadership of Hannibal Gisco, began preparations for possible military confrontation with the Dorians in Sicily. One of the key factors would obviously be manpower. Hannibal Gisco (not Hannibal Barca, whose later victorious campaigns in Italy over a 16 year period almost 100 years later would create an unsurpassed military

record of success though not a victory) approached the Etruscans looking for commitments for troops. He also made continuous overtures to the Elymi, hoping that through them he could rally serious support from the Sicans, the most-numerous people in western Sicily.

The Elymi's reply to Hannibal Gisco's appeals was: Selinunte. "Help us to destroy Selinunte, and you will be accomplishing much towards your initial objectives. They are the most-westward outpost of the Dorians in Sicily ... the logical starting place for rolling back the Dorian Greek aggressors. They were big supporters of Syracuse in her war against Athens. They are now as a result even more boastful and aggressive than they were before the war. So it will be easy to catch them by surprise in a coordinated land and sea attack. As we resume hostilities with them, they will move their army north to meet us as usual, leaving Selinunte undefended against an attack from the sea by Carthage."

And so it was that in 409BC Hannibal Gisco led the Carthaginians in a successful surprise attack on Selinunte, and took and destroyed the city, which was then a city of about 100,000 population. After Carthage again destroyed Selinunte in 250BC, Selinunte disappeared.

This was the opening shot of the long war in Sicily between the Dorian Greeks led by Syracuse and the Semitic Sea Peoples of Sicily led by the Carthaginians. Later, when the Greeks were hard-pressed by the Carthaginians under Hamilcar Barca (the father of the famous Hannibal) they made a big mistake: they called on the Romans for help. This war was subsequently called by the Roman historians "The First Punic War".

The "Second Punic War" was the war in which the famous Hannibal Barca led his army of Gauls, Iberians Numidians and Carthaginians across the Alps into Italy, elephants and all, for a 16-year campaign in an attempt to destroy Rome.

This opening shot of the Punic Wars (the destruction of Selinunte by Hannibal Gisco) was followed by a return shot by Syracuse in 397BC, when Dionysius, the tyrant of Syracuse, laid siege to the island naval base of Motya, Carthage's principal naval base in western Sicily.

The island was taken and its inhabitants transferred (under the terms of their surrender) to the site of present-day Marsala, then called by the Carthaginians Lilybao. The walls and fortifications of

Motya were leveled by the Syracusans. It was never again repopulated.

* * *

At this point we will return to the question of why the Jewish academic world had made such an effort to erase the Trojan War and the destruction of Golden Mycene by the Heraclydae and the Dorians from the pages of history. Fascinating as the Punic Wars were, they are not our primary interest at this point.

There are many hints that the Pelasgian aristocrats amongst the Dorian and Ionian peoples continued to maintain contacts with their Pelasgian kinsmen in the west after the destruction of the Mycenean world. Their commerce and trade through the seagoing Semitic and Pelasgian traders in Greek ports would certainly have facilitated this. Their secret knowledge of the phonetic alphabet would have made secret communication feasible. Through such means available only to the Pelasgians, the Pelasgian aristocrats would have kept informed of developments in the west which were unknown to the average Dorians and Ionians. They would have kept up profitable contacts with family friends and relatives, and then with their descendants for generations afterwards because of the profitability of it and because of the personal pride of having secret and unique links to another hidden powerful world.

Though separated by centuries this has a familiar ring reminiscent of today's Secret Empire. If the outside world does not understand, successful old strategies can be repeated successfully.

This secret aristocratic society of Semitic Pelasgians continued to exist inside the Greek world in Sicily also. It is they who invited the Islamic Arabs to invade and occupy Sicily in the 6-7 centuries AD, just as their kinsmen in southern Spain did also about that same time. The Semitic aristocrats invited the Semitic Arabs in, expecting to continue to rule with even more authority than they had had amongst the Greeks and Romans. And that is what happened. QED.

The modern Jewish academic establishment has also tried to deny the existence of biblical Tarshish (Tartessos) in Spain (as well as the existence of Sephard itself) during the past century, despite records from the 7th century BC of Greek sailors from Phocea and Samos sailing to Tartessos. Kolaios of Samos left lengthy accounts

of life in Tartessos. And now recent archeological excavations inside Seville in southern Spain have identified it positively as the site of ancient Tarshish. Old secrets are coming out of the ground and out of the sea.

* * *

It is not improbable that it was these secret Pelasgian links through which the Segestians contacted Alcibiades in order to promote their proposal which would turn Greek against Greek in Sicily.

Down through the ages this strategy has been repeated successfully over and over again. It has not been recognized as the work of the same conspiratorial power, because the rest of the world has never recognized that anything like the Secret Empire exists.

Yet we see that the wars of the Reformation, fought all across northern Europe during 1511 to 1648, Christian against Christian, were created and instigated by the Venetian Empire and its agent Paolo Sarpi.

Then in modern times the great world wars which originated in central Europe between Slavs and Germans, both devoutly Christian peoples, were made possible by the financing of both sides by the House of Rothschild. The rise of Germany was financed by the Bleichröde bank, whose founder was Bismark's good friend. But he was just a Jewish agent of the House of Rothschild in Paris, whose money was what really financed Germany's wars. Rothschild money also financed the war efforts of Russia, Austria, Britain and France, the Christian nations of Europe. That very persuasive money cost Europe many millions of dead.

As the new sciences of archeology, new scientific dating methods (carbon 14, thermoluminescence, etc) and other new scientific methods, are enabling us to determine facts about pre-history much more exactly, the SE efforts to hide the history of the early Sea Peoples continues and intensifies. The example of the Kennewick Man just a decade or two ago is typical: when the skeleton of a Caucasian man 10,000 years old was found in Washington State, the Corps of Engineers, (U.S. Army) seized control of it and was determined to destroy it to prevent scientists from analyzing it. This is typical of the Establishment's obscuring of important discoveries revealing new evidence about the Sea People. The Smithsonian is one of the worst, always claiming any new discoveries are a fraud or

a fake. They did this with innumerable inscribed stones which were referred to them for authentication, including the Davenport, Bat Creek, Kensington and Paraiba stones. They belittled the evidence of Sea People copper mining (6,000-8,000 years ago) in areas of Lake Superior ... and the many dolmen, stone circles and stone chambers found in North America.

The important question here is: why they are so determined to deny the existence of the early Sea Peoples?

CHAPTER XI

Freemasonry - its British origins and its American-Jewish subsidiaries

The introduction of Freemasonry into the British colonies occurred against an historical background which not only tells us much about American Freemasonry, but also explains much about its later evolution, especially about how it came to produce such subsidiaries as the B'nai B'rith, the ADL and the JDL.

The first American Masonic Lodge was founded by Henry Price in 1733 under a charter granted by Lord Montague, the then Grand Master of English Masonry. The Lodge was the St. John of Jerusalem Lodge in Boston. This was 18 years after Duke George of Hannover became King of England, as George I, and 45 years after the "Glorious Revolution", which brought William of Orange to the British throne. In Chapter XIII readers will see the relationship between the Germanic Houses of Orange and Hannover and the international Jewish banking system. Both the Houses of Orange and Hannover had "hofjuden" advisors with connections to the British Royal Council. The charter to the first Massachusetts colony Masonic Lodge had been granted in 1733 by British Grand Master Lord Montague. The Montague family was an old Norman family which had come to England with William the Conqueror and been close to the British throne ever since. Before the Conquest the Montagues were known as a Jewish aristocratic and international family on the Continent.

During the half century preceding the "Glorious Revolution" Britain had gone through a difficult time marked by Civil War between Cromwell's Parliament and the Royalists, two wars with the Dutch and political instability under Charles II and James II. She was a poor, 2nd-rate power. Following the Glorious Revolution Britain was plunged into the Irish Wars and then the 12-year War of the Spanish Succession. War expenditures multiplied tenfold, and had to be financed by foreign loans. But England emerged from the war of the Spanish Succession (peace of Utrecht 1713) victorious, the strongest power in Europe. The Act of Settlement passed by Parliament in 1701 had designated heirs of the House of Hannover to succeed to the throne on the death of William

III (of Orange). This evidently pleased the international Jewish bankers. The "hofjuden" for the House of Hannover were the Oppenheimer family, closely related in business, family and banking status with the Rothschilds in nearby Frankfurt.

They lent money and political support to Henry Pelham, who became First Lord of the English Treasury. Pelham was able to raise the money which financed the English wars which made England the strongest power in Europe. In 1753 Henry Pelham proposed to Parliament a bill for the relief of the social distress suffered by the Jews in England, the "Jewish Naturalization Bill". But the Anglican church and the English gentry evidently were not impressed by the need for it and it failed to pass in Parliament.

The date 1733, when Henry Price established the first Masonic Lodge in the Massachusetts colony, followed by only 15 years the re-establishment of Masonry in England. Charles I and Charles II had closed down the Masonic lodges as subversive during periods of royal friendliness with England's Roman Catholics. That had been a period when England was contending more with the Dutch than with the French. With the Glorious Revolution bringing William of Orange to the throne and then the 1701 Acts of Settlement which designated the German House of Hannover as successors to the throne, anti-French and anti-Catholic sentiment were back in style in Parliament and in circles around the throne. The Royal Council had won. The international bankers were smiling at the Oppenheimers and the other German hofjuden. The signal was given to the Freemasons that they could resume their activities. The re-establishment of Freemasonry in England soon extended Freemasonry to the American colonies.

The Masonic Lodge in Massachusetts St. John of Jerusalem sponsored other Masonic Lodges, especially in New England, Pennsylvania and New York. Masonry spread in the northeast. The Boston Lodge was said to have been behind the organization of the Boston Tea Party and other acts of resistance to British rule. Many organizers of Lodges were Jewish. Much of the Masonic ritual, as well as the installation of the higher degrees of Masonry, were established by Stephen Morin, a Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge of Paris, and a wealthy French Jew. The ritual contains mostly Hebrew, Talmudic and Old Testament language and symbolism.

On May 31, 1801 the Southern Jurisdiction of U.S. Masonry was founded in Charleston, South Carolina, chartered directly from

England. It was specified as separated geographically from the earlier northern Masonic Lodges by the Mason-Dixon line. Not only did this geographical dividing line correspond to the political division between slavery and the society of free men, but the manner of chartering it directly from England, rather than being chartered by existing Masonic lodges to the north, as had been the Masonic custom up to that time, suggests that in 1801 the British Masons (and their masters) were already considering that the Charleston Lodge would eventually become part of another nation.

This mind-set over half a century before the civil war, already dividing the United States into two separate nations, North and South, was repeated when the Masonic organization spun off the B'nai B'rith. The B'nai B'rith was founded by Jewish Masons simultaneously in two different places, New York and Charleston, SC, both on October 13, 1843. It was affiliated in many ways with Masonry ... not only by being founded by Jewish Masons and by following Masonic ritual and symbolism, but expecially by the coordination of its secret policies and hidden actions with those of Masonry. Stephen Morin had been involved as consultant in the founding of the Charleston Southern Jurisdiction Lodge in 1801, the founders of which were also mostly Jews, such as: Emmanuel de la Motta, Israel Delieben, T. B. Bowen, Frederick Dalcho, John Mitchell, Isaac Cantor, Jacob Deleon, Salomon Harby, Moses Hayes, Morris Goldsmith, Moses Levy, Samuel Myers, David Labat and Abraham Sasporta. Most of those Jewish Masons belonged to the Beth Elohim synagogue in Charleston. Most were slave owners, and many had ancestors who had been in the slave trade in the Caribbean in earlier times.

Your author does not pretend to have the answer to the contradiction between the purpose of British Masonry in trying to divide the infant United State into two parts by Civil War, so as to be able to later reconquer the two halves separately ... and the contradictory behavior of the Boston Lodge of St. John of Jerusalem in having encouraged revolution against British rule.

It is pure speculation, but your author suspects that the answer to that contradiction is that hidden within British Masonry was another secret intention which was quite different from the purpose advertized to some of Masonry's masters and to some other Masons. That secret intention was a Jewish intention. That secret Jewish intention was that America should end up under Jewish dom-

ination, not British domination. This is how things did end up, which suggests previous planning, rather than accidental happenstance.

If this is so, it is a fact which contains important implications. First, Masonry is not monolithic. One group of leaders of Freemasonry can be deceived by another group. Leaders can be deceived by a highly-organized and tightly-secretive group nominally under them. This also suggests that Jews will only be bound by Jewish loyalties and Jewish purposes. They will always feel free to use, abuse and betray non-Jewish partners. This lesson should warn Americans today that their country is in the process of being sacrificed for Israeli and SE purposes.

The establishment of the two-headed B'nai B'rith in 1843 by Jewish Masons suggests that a separate secret vehicle for carrying out Jewish purposes was established at that point.

While the B'nai B'rith did work for the Confederacy and played a major role in spying against the North, it also was running its own non-Confederate operations in organized crime, which progressed from prostitution, rackets, extortion and gambling into drugs, bootlegging, assassination and political manipulation on an international scale. It also became a political pressure group for the Zionists, herding the Jewish communities into reluctant support for Israel, and attacking all critics of Israel.

Henry Jones (Heinrich Jonas) founded the New York B'nai B'rith which met in a Jewish restaurant on Essenstrat in the lower east side of New York, not far from Wall Street. The Jewish founders had met at the same place in earlier years, calling themselves "das Bundes-Bruder" (or the society of brothers). This reminds us of the French Lodges, "Les Amis Reunis" of the Grand Orient Lodge in Paris. They were all German Jews and spoke German or Yiddish amongst themselves. Decades later, when heavy Jewish immigration from Slavic eastern Europe arrived in New York during the 1880s-90s, the new arrivals did not join the B'nai B'rith; perhaps, they were not encouraged to do so These German-Jewish families treated the eastern Jews like foreigners; they did not inter-marry with them, nor share in business dealings with them. The wealthy Jewish families of New York were all German Jews: Schiff, Warburg, Guggenheim, Oppenheimer, Lehman, Loeb, etc. The eastern European Jews went into the rackets and organized crime. Prostitution of eastern European Jewish girls became a world-wide vice system, run by eastern European Jewish gangsters.

Most of the Jewish founders of the New York B'nai B'rith (including Henry Jones) were members of the synagogue Congregation Anshe Chesed, the third synagogue founded in New York City. There were twelve of them, all German Jews: Isaac Rosenburg, Reuben Rodacher, Henry Kling, Henry Anspacher, Isaac Dittenhoefer, William Renau, Jonas Hecht, Michael Schwab, Hirsh Heinemann, Valentine Cohn and Samuel Schaefer. Their preamble-constitution, titles, procedures, rituals, symbols and salutations were identical copies of those of Freemasonry. They held their first meeting constituting the B'nai B'rith lodge in the Masonic Temple at the corner of Oliver Street with Henry Street, instead of in a synagogue meeting room, or a Jewish tavern or a municipal hall.

Only five-six years after the founding of the New York B'nai B'rith lodge a wave of liberal-revolutionary Jews arrived in New York, fugitives from the police repressions in Germany which had followed the uprisings of 1848. Amongst these was a newspaper editor from Vienna named Isadore Bush, who founded the first Jewish-language newspaper in the United State, the New York "Israel's Herald". These militantly-revolutionary European Jews (which included Ferdinand Lassale and the Rabbis Moses Hess and David Einhorn) were called "the '48-ers" in the New York Jewish community. Rabbi Einhorn published the journal "Sinai". He had been the Grand Rabbi in Mechlinberg-Schwerin until the police in Berlin issued a warrant for his arrest for revolutionary activities. Other Jewish revolutionaries from Europe joined the B'nai B'rith. Throughout Europe ... not only in Russia ... the leading revolutionaries in the 19th century were all Jewish.

From 1891 on the Jewish immigration to America from Europe skyrocketed ... until in 1945 5.2 million Jews lived in the U.S., 47.3% of the world Jewish population.

In addition to revolution, the prime weapon of the European Jews against the existing order was assassination.

The effort of the Russian Jews to destroy the Czarist regime in Russia went on for over a century. Their plotting resulted in the murder of Czars Alexander I, Alexander II and Nicholas II. The instrument of many of these plots was the Grand Orient Masonic Lodge in Paris, the creation of Adam Weishaupt of Bavaria, the creator of the Illuminati.

The Freemasons of Bavaria working together with the Rothschilds also murdered Napoleon Bonaparte's only son and heir,

thus leaving an opening for them to fabricate a false Napoleon ... Napoleon III ... which they could use and manipulate as their own creature.

After the death of Napoleon Bonaparte, his widow, Marie Louise of Austria, had married Count Neuberg, who was very fond of her son by Napoleon, and made him a good father. Salomon Rothschild of Vienna had lent money to her father and to the Austrian Kings and nobility, as well as to Marie Louise herself. This allowed him the liberty of advising the former Empress on other personal problems. He advised her to take a certain Bavarian tutor to educate her only son ... a Freemason called Bombelles. That was not his real name, which we do not know. But we do know he was Jewish. The Count Neuberg died mysteriously, leaving Marie Louise alone ... except for the counsels of Salomon Rothschild and Bombelles. The handsome Bombelles seduced Marie Louise and eventually married her. Meanwhile he was slowly poisoning her son, who died still hardly in his teens.

This left the political inheritance of the great Napoleon Bonaparte open ... open for the insertion by the Secret Empire of their SE puppet, the false Napoleon, called "The Third".

* * *

Ever since the Napoleonic Wars a rivalry had been developing between the two major parts of Freemasonry, the British (Scottish Rite and York Rite) and the French (Grand Orient Lodge of Paris). This rivalry also divided the many Jews who belonged to either lodge.

British Freemasonry had the support of the British Crown and its aristocracy and of the British bankers (mostly Jewish). It was essentially conservative, and happy with the "status quo", which it dominated from inside the British establishment.

But The Grand Orient Lodge of Paris was revolutionary in every sense, defiantly attacking the ancien regime, the bourgeoisie, the Church, the status quo, the State ... and any innocent bystanders. It had an army of Jewish supporters on the Continent constantly being harangued and urged on by the Russian Jews in their furious determination to overthrow the Russian Czars. This single-minded hatred of the Czars gradually made the leadership of the Grand Orient Lodge increasingly Jewish. And its aggressively revolution-

ary message expanded to oppose all aristocracies. This put it on a collision course with the aristocratic British Freemasons.

When Napoleon the Third sent French armies into Italy to stop Garibaldi and Mazzini from taking Rome and declaring an Italian republic, he was acting in behalf of the British Crown establishment, who had decided that the revolutionary forces on the Continent had gone too far. They wanted Italy to unite under a sympathetic monarchy. But in frustrating republican hopes in Italy, they were interfering with the plans of the Grand Orient masonic lodge in Paris. They were the ones who had organized and popularized the republican cause in Italy. They had backed, financed and armed Garibaldi and Mazzini. They were the big promoters of anti-clericism in Italy.

This was not the first clash between British and French Freemasonry. The Grand Orient Lodge of Paris had fomented much of the revolutionary activity of 1848 including the uprisings in Central Europe and Germany. At that time the British Crown was allied with the German princes and did not support the 1848 revolts against them. The uprisings in France against King Louis Phillipe at that same time had also been promoted by the Grand Orient. It was a big disappointment to them when their supporters were pushed aside by Napoleon III, the puppet of their English rival. But inasmuch as the Rothschilds had backed Louis Napoleon, the Jewish backers of the Grand Orient accepted him and most switched to the Rothschild side.

Having reined in the Grand Orient in Europe, the British Crown and the British Freemasons now supported Grand Orient ambitions in regard to Czarist Russia. The British wanted to contain Czarist Russia anyway, to keep it from advancing into the Balkans, the Middle East, India and Asia, all areas which the British intended to dominate.

So as Jewish and Grand Orient plans for revolution in Russia progressed, the British Crown and British Freemasonry did not interfere, but at times lent them inconspicuous aid.

It may be that after the astounding success of the Jewish revolution in Russia in 1917, that the British establishment began to have second thoughts ... as they did in 1848 France ... and began to fear that instead of a Czarist threat to British control in India, China and the Middle East, that they had helped to create a Communist threat to those same areas of British interest. And the solution was

the same as it had been in 1848 France ... but now the name of that solution was "Hitler", instead of "Napoleon III".

In Part I of "The Secret Empire" we described how Hitler won the critically-important financial support of British bankers in 1931 through the good offices of British Intelligence. And soon thereafter he was encouraged by British King Edward VIII, the Cliveden set and the Astors, top British diplomats and politicians and virtually the whole British Establishment, encouraged to believe that the British nation favored his anti-Communist crusade.

But long before Hitler tried to maneuver himself into the chancellorship of Germany ... decades earlier ... he had fallen under the spell of a creation of British Freemasonry, the mystic cults promoted by a team of prominent British Freemasons. The cults of "Order of the Golden Dawn", the "Thule Society" and "Ordo Templi Orientis" were formative influences on the young Hitler, as later on all of the top Nazis around him. When he was still a student in Vienna he was enchanted with Wagner's opera "Rienzi", which was an heroic epic glorifying the concept of a populist dictator. Freemason Richard Wagner had borrowed the story-theme intact from the book of the same name by Freemason Edward George Bulwer-Lytton, one of the circle of British intellectuals which later included Ruskin and his disciples, and even later such followers as Cecil Rhodes. Bulwer-Lytton also wrote another fantasy-epic entitled "Vril, the Power of the Coming Race." In this Bulwer-Lytton praised a race of godlike superhumans who had once existed in Atlantis, who had been of Nordic Aryan origins and had possessed the holy grail. They were to be born again, he predicted, by the union of the Germanic races. This was the theory embraced by the Thule Society, the Bavarian cult which first promoted Hitler towards power in Germany. The Thule Society was supported financially and politically by German monarchists, a powerful group of Bavarian nobles. Their headquarters was the Four Seasons Hotel in Munich.

When the Communist "Spartacus" revolt, organized by the Grand Orient, took over Munich in December 1918, they seized a number of Thule leaders from the Four Seasons Hotel as hostages. The "Spartacus" Communists held Munich in a reign of terror until the following May. By May German army veterans, who called themselves "The Freikorps", had quietly assembled and surrounded Munich. One of their principal organizers was apparently Adolph Hitler. The Spartacus leaders threatened and finally shot seven of the

Thule Society hostages, including the countess Heila von Westarp and the prince Gustav von Thurn and Taxis. The Freikorps troops closed in on Munich and took it back, while the Spartacus leaders hid or fled. It was soon after that when the Thule editor, Dietrich Eckart, began to praise Hitler as the new Savior of Germany.

Clearly the monarchists of the Thule Society were looking for a nationalist leader who could attract popular support in the face of the Communist appeal to the German workers. They knew that the working people would never back an aristocrat.

The supremacist ideas advanced by Bulwer-Lytton and the other British enthusiasts for those Masonic cults such as the Golden Dawn, OTO and the Thule Society are recognizably similar to the later superman theories of the Nazis. There can be no doubt that the British Masonic cults influenced Hitler's early political direction. But this was more than just an early influence, because all the other top Nazis around Hitler were also members of the Golden Dawn and the Thule Society. That it was an ongoing association is demonstrated by the fact that when Rudolph Hess, Hitler's deputy Fuhrer and closest confidant (also a 32 degree Freemason and a member of the Golden Dawn) took off on his famous 1941 wartime flight to England, he was given a current list of top members of the Golden Dawn in Britain by General Karl Haushofer. Haushofer, who was a longtime Mason and a member of the Golden Dawn, was formerly German military attaché in Japan; he had been the one who had introduced the swastika symbol from India to the Thule Society upon his return from Asia in 1919. He had traveled in India and Tibet with Lord Kitchener and Rudyard Kipling and knew the Tibetan Guru Gurdjieff well, the same mystic who had initiated Joseph Stalin to the Rosicrucian mysteries. Small world … this Masonic world? Haushofer became a leading figure in the early Nazi hierarchy. But other top Nazis were also members of the Golden Dawn, the Vril and the Thule Society. Alfred Rosenberg, Herman Goring, Heinrich Himmler and Haushofer were all members of two or more of these cults. Haushofer had helped Hitler write "Mein Kampf".

We are all familiar with Hitler's reputation for dabbling in the occult: for consulting fortune tellers and his lady Indian Guru on affairs of state. But these Nazis who were leading the world into the maelstrom of World War II, which would consume the lives of 50-60 million human beings, were living a mystical dream which had

been scripted by the club of 19th century English Freemasons associated with Bulwer-Lytton.

But the politics of post-World War I Bavaria were full of contradictory undercurrents. The Bavarian nobility had traditionally pledged their loyalty to the house of Wittelsbach, the rulers of the independent kingdom of Bavaria, which had been discredited by the defiant homosexuality of its last King, Ludwig, (inaccurately termed "the mad king of Bavaria"). The house of Wittelsbach had been further compromised by occasional covert French financing and political support. So the Bavarian nobility were now committed to another lost cause, the restoration of the Hohenzollern Kaisers to the German throne. But most of the noble members of the Thule Society had been shocked back to political reality by the Spartacus revolt in Munich. They began to think of backing a popular working-class politician who could win mass support away from the Communists. In the back of their minds they were hoping that this "savior" might in the end be persuaded to gain Junkers, upper-class and noble support by backing a Hohenzollern restoration. They had discovered that Hitler had social ambitions, as well as political ... that he was eager to forge bonds with the aristocracy, industrialists and wealthy German socialites.

Few Nazi supporters in those early days realized to what extent Hitler was an opportunist who favored total and bloody solutions. Ernst Rohm and his SA leaders were to discover that too late. Rohm had been Hitler's company commander in World War I and had recommended Hitler for the Iron Cross. He had supported Hitler and the early Nazi party financially from secret army political funds at his disposal. But he fatally overestimated Hitler's tolerance of his independence, as well as his gratitude. Despite the early ideological inspiration Hitler and the Nazis had drawn from British Freemasonry, when Hitler had total power in his grip in Germany and was plunged into war against the Allies, Hitler ruthlessly wiped out the Freemasonry organizations across northern Europe, as Mussolini had done in Italy. It is probable that this was fueled by Hitler's sense of having been betrayed by the British when they declared war against Germany over his 1939 invasion of Poland.

The repeated and extensive involvement of the Freemasons in all of the major conspiracies and revolutions of the last two centuries demands some explanation. The many Jewish influences appearing throughout Freemasonry and its history, its traditions and

its rituals suggests an important clue. Freemason literature and rituals are studded with Jewish symbols and references to Solomon's Temple, Jerusalem and other Jewish subjects. The tradition that Freemasonry sprang from the suppression of the Knights Templars at the beginning of the 14th century offers other clues pointing in the same direction.

Significantly before they went underground the Knights Templars were the foremost international bankers of their time. They used to make giant loans to many of the Kings and nobles of Europe. This seems a strange occupation for a religious organization. How did they get the funds? How did they come to engage in banking? Up until then the only large international banking had been done by the hidden Jewish international banking system which had existed for centuries shrouded in secrecy. Could the Knights Templars have been a front for, or in partnership with the secretive Jewish bankers?

One of the principal accusations made against the Knights Templars as a reason for banning them was that they practiced sodomy. Is it just a coincidence that homosexuality is being so vigorously promoted today by the Secret Empire? Is there any truth to the rumors of rampant homosexuality amongst the wealthy international banking families of today?

Another clue seeming to confirm the others mentioned above is the leading role played by international Jews in the French and Russian revolutions, in the conspiracies which pushed the US into World Wars I and II, in the promotion of the American Civil War, in the cultural campaign to destroy the American moral heritage and in the ongoing American support for Israeli slaughter of the Palestinian people.

All of these clues seem to point in the same direction: ... towards the existence of some extensive secret Jewish organization which not only directs Freemasonry but which also controls the Western World.

The support of the British Crown for the various conspiracies mentioned above, together with their titular leadership of Freemasonry and the longtime headquarters of world banking in London suggests that the British Crown is a part of this international conspiracy, and perhaps even is the present headquarters of its leadership. The rumors of early links between the British Crown and the Jewish bankers goes back to the times of William the Conqueror.

So many clues point in the same direction that we are justified in suspecting that to have significance.

* * *

The Jewish Freemasons of New York were intimately tied to organized crime by the turn of the century through their subsidiary, the Anti-Defamation League. The leading figures of organized crime enjoyed immunity from prosecution through the political influence of the international bankers, who were also connected to British Freemasonry and thus to the ADL. The authority of the British Crown in Canada showed clearly in support of organized crime in bootlegging and underground American politics, which also tied into organized crime through the ADL. Therefore in all the connections between organized crime, Freemasonry, the British Crown, and international banking, we see all the elements of the Secret Empire coordinated in the underworld of Prohibition during the 1920s-30s.

The following chapter deals with this.

CHAPTER XII

The ADL and the Mob

As we look back across the major political scandals and assassinations in the United States over the past century we see a curious thing: the same sinister cast of characters … or rather, organizations … are always seen lurking around the fringes of the crime, but none of them are ever charged with complicity, though obviously they must have been involved somehow. One of the most sinister is organized crime, though no top crime bosses are ever indicted.

The reason for this is that those running organized crime are mostly Jewish. And every time accusations are made that organized crime was involved in some national scandal, the ADL jumps up and screams: " … anti-semitism", and all the press and media quote them and repeat it over again. Witnesses disappear and everybody decides it is healthier to walk away and look for some other stone to turn over. (The ADL is the Anti-Defamation League, founded by the Jewish B'nai B'rith at the turn of the last century for the alleged purpose of countering anti-Jewish sentiment.) In fact the ADL and organized crime have been hand-in-glove ever since the beginning. The B'nai B'rith, a creation of British Freemasonry (and British Intelligence) has been a powerful political lobby working in favor of British and Zionist causes. They have also used their political power for backhanded support of drugs and other criminal activities.

The top level of organized crime in the U.S. was headquartered in Canada, that being the Bronfman crime family, just as major American political crimes were also run out of the security of Canada by the SE wing of British Intelligence. The Bronfman family arrived in Canada before the turn of the century from Romania. The father of Sam and Abe had financial help and help in clearing Canadian immigration from the Baron de Hirsch fund, an adjunct of the B'nai B'rith. This suggests Jewish political influence, as does also the business that he and his two sons Sam and Abe, went into in Canada: prostitution. When the Bronfman family first arrived from Romania they settled in Yorkton, Saskatchewan (Canada), from where they operated a web of prostitution starting in Regina, Winnipeg, Minneapolis and Chicago, extending eventually across the Midwest. In the 1890s there was a gigantic international trade in

East European Jewish girls for prostitution, a trade highly-organized out of Eastern Europe, which supplied hundreds of thousands of East European Jewish girls for prostitution to Asia, Africa, Europe, the Middle East and throughout the Americas. It was the infamous "white slave trade" which got so much attention in the American tabloids early in the 20th century. International authorities could not stop it, though they knew it was run by an East European Jewish crime syndicate. It was so hard to stop because it was run through immigration channels, during a time of heavy emigration out of Eastern Europe. Its success implied cooperative organizations on both ends, an international "white slave trade". It also showed their contempt for their own women by the Jewish criminal elite.

The Bronfman brothers next showed that their influence was not limited to Jewish circles. They had high-level British-Canadian cooperation in their next enterprise: the Hudsons Bay Company. The Hudsons Bay Company was a Scottish Rite Freemason company with historic links to the British Crown. The HBC allowed itself to be used as a front to set up a false pharmaceutical company, the Pure Drug Company, for the Bronfmans, just as Canada was legislating Prohibition of Alcoholic Beverages (1915-19), which appears to have been a test-run for American Prohibition. Instead of medical prescriptions, the Pure Drug Company manufactured illegal rotgut whiskey and bathtub gin. When the United States legislated Prohibition in 1920 the Bronfmans were ready to supply it with unlimited illegal booze out of Canada and Cuba.

US Federal records claim that 34,000 Americans died from drinking Bronfman booze during Prohibition. The criminal organizations which the Bronfmans and Prohibition spawned decorated American cities with corpses the rest of the 20th century and ran hosts of criminal rackets such as gambling, "protection", prostitution, drugs and murder-for-hire.

The major American cities all had their organized crime gangs, which operated without serious interference from Federal or State authorities. The Federal Bureau of Investigation was owned by the Bronfmans, and was therefore careful not to molest the principal Bronfman crime organizations, such as Meyer Lansky's Miami mob or Carlos Marcello's New Orleans mob. Moe Dalitz ran the rackets, booze and drugs in Cleveland. Bugsy Siegel ran Los Angeles and Las Vegas. Al Capone ran Chicago and Frank Costello and Lucky Luciano ran New York. Longy Zwillman ran Jersey City. Maxie

Greenberg ran Detroit. Isadore Blumenfeld (alias "Kid Cann") ran Minneapolis; the Leon Gleckman gang ran St. Paul; Kansas City was the balliwick of Solomon (Cutcher-head-off) Weissman; "King" Solomon ran Boston; Newark was run by Joe Reinfeld; Max Hoff and Nig Rosen ran Philadelphia ... and so on.

As Prohibition drew to a close the Bronfmans increasingly left the rackets to their US lieutenants, headed by Meyer Lansky, and devoted more time to their legitimate businesses and their now legitimate liquor businesses, Shenley and Seagrams. But they were still the top crime bosses.

Edgar Bronfman, scion of the Bronfman tribe after World War II, was the national commissioner for the ADL and also headed the United Jewish Appeal, the powerful fundraiser and lobby for Israel. Both positions show the connections which had brought the Bronfmans to the head of Organized Crime in the United States. Now when Edgar Bronfman wanted something, politicians, Congressmen and Senators fell all over each other to get it for him.

* * *

The Bronfman crime bosses did not want to get involved in the daily operations of their various local lieutenants. In so far as they did at times set out a new policy, they usually expressed it through their top lieutenant, Meyer Lansky, who would pass it on down through regional chieftains. Otherwise the Bronfmans expected them each to show initiative and common sense in running their own local mob operations. But sometimes a local mob chieftain developed too much initiative, as happened in the cases of Arnold Rothstein in New York and later Bugsy Siegel in Los Angeles. Their success endangered the operations and authority of neighboring mob leaders and of the Bronfman control over the entire system of organized crime. They became too big for their britches, so they had to go. Arnold Rothstein devised a system for bringing in entire shiploads of scotch whiskey from England and unloading them offshore at night onto fast launches, which could outrun and outmaneuver the police as they were coming in to hidden beaches and safe unloading spots. He controlled scotch distribution not only in New York, but for the whole East Coast and Mid West. He got too big.

Bugsy Siegel invented Las Vegas, a gambling paradise in the desert for gamblers from all over the West Coast. He too was doomed by his own success. His elimination was painful for Meyer Lansky, who had long been Siegel's partner. Their operation had

been known as "the Meyer and Bugsy gang" ... the original "Murder, Inc.". So Siegel had to be taken out by Moe Dalitz's Cleveland people.

* * *

Meyer Lansky died a quarter of a century later, after he had attempted to retire in Israel. Two years later Moe Dalitz, now announced as: a prominent Las Vegas "businessman", (having taken over Siegel's operations in Las Vegas) was honored by the ADL at a formal "blacktie" dinner in 1985 and presented with the ADL's "Torch of Liberty" award. Dalitz and the award dinner were given exclusive front-page coverage on the next edition of the ADL's monthly magazine "The Bulletin" in which Dalitz's generosity as a philanthropist was praised to the skies.

Wags at that time said that Moe was getting senile in his old age, so that recently he had taken to giving away money, whereas the real Moe when he had been still in his right mind, used to give away bullets. But more serious insiders knew that the black tie award dinner for Moe Dalitz was really a public celebration of over 80 years of partnership between the ADL and organized crime.

This connection between the ADL (and the B'nai B'rith) and organized crime was obvious enough to any critical and informed reader following the daily news during the past century. They didn't make any real effort to hide it, because they knew that the Jewish SE-controlled press and media would not pursue the subject. And the authorities, being under political pressure from Congress, the B'nai B'rith, the ADL and the other SE influences, would not seriously investigate nor prosecute them unless the public became violently outraged.

The long story of ADL partnership with organized crime threads its way through Prohibition, the Drug era and the Junk Bond scam right up to today.

Kenneth Bialkin was a central figure in this connection for decades. A Wall Street lawyer also known as "Mr. ADL", Bialkin regularly defended and advised top Mob figures and their crooked drug-laundering banks. He was instrumental in putting together many of their crooked "deals". He was also a longstanding member of the ADL's National Executive Committee and from 1982-86 he was the ADL's National Chairman. It was during his Presidency that

the ADL put on the awards dinner for Moe Dalitz. During his term as President of the ADL he also personally mediated the merger of American Express with Lehman Bros, Kuhn Loeb, Rhodes, Sherson Hayden and Stone into the new Amex-mega-broker, and then merged the new Amex with Edmund Safra's "Trade Development Bank" in Geneva, creating a giant drug-money laundering combine. Bialkin's old buddy Henry Kissinger was on the Board of the Amex combine. Safra ended up with 4 percent of the Amex stock. Safra's "Republic National Bank" was the money-laundering bank for both the Medellin Cartel and the heroin smugglers (the French Connection) of the "Lebanese Mafia". Carl Lindner owned United Brands, formerly United Fruit. He also ended up with a large block of stock of the Amex conglomerate, which put United Brands, one of the largest cocaine-smugglers into convenient association with the new giant dope-money laundering conglomerate, Amex. Carl Lindner, like Kenneth Bialkin was in the middle of a whole web of different SE connections. Not only did he own United Brands, but he was often a front for Meyer Lansky's operations and had a long history of involvement with the mob. He was also Chairman and CEO of the Reliance Insurance Company, an instrument of British MI6 intelligence and the Tavistock Institute. Kenneth Bialkin also worked closely with Reliance Insurance. Reliance's previous President, Eli Black had "fallen" mysteriously out of his 44th floor office window, which considerately opened up his job for Lindner.

However on Sunday April 2, 1989, the New York newspaper "Newsday" ran a full-page banner headline which blew the drug-laundering operations sky-high. The headline said: "DIRTY MONEY! No. 606347712 is the New York bank account where two major Drug Money-laundering probes meet!" The story revealed that the same numbered bank account in Edmund Safra's Republic National Bank had been receiving drug money deposits from the Colombian Medellin cartel, as well as drug money deposited by the Shakarchi Trading Company of Geneva, Switzerland, from heroin and hashish sales by the Turkish Mafia and the Syrian and Lebanese drug traffickers in the Bekaa Valley of Syria. Mahmoud Shakarchi, who owned the Swiss company bearing his name, was identified as a lifelong friend of Edmund Safra. Safra still had multiple business deals pending at the time with Shakarchi's two sons, who at the time of the Newsday expose were running their father's Geneva trading company. The Newsday article was reputed to have been written by

US DEA agents who had traced down the drug bank connections cited in the article, but were frustrated because high-level political powers had blocked their prosecution of the drug criminals and their bankers.

Edmund Safra was never prosecuted. But in a belated attempt to cover things up, he had Kenneth Bialkin and the ADL negotiate a corporate separation of his Republic National Bank from Amex amid angry accusations from Amex Chairman James Robinson, III. Kenneth Bialkin, while still representing Amex, saved Safra from serious damage from Amex's New York lawsuit by negotiating a settlement with Amex under which Safra apologized to Amex, and Amex paid $1 million to each of four of Safra's favotite charities. Of course the charity which headed Safra's list was the ADL, which was said to have used heavy behind-the-scenes pressure on Robinson to make a "reasonable" settlement. But it was the apparent victim which paid the $4 million. Nobody ever mentioned the Newsday article again, much less prosecuted anyone for the crimes it had exposed. Safra made a $1 million contribution to the ADL, presumably in appreciation for their support in reaching a "settlement" with Robinson and Amex. Nice tip.

Not only was Kenneth Bialkin connected to the Medellin cartel's cocaine smuggling operations through Edmund Safra and his laundromat banks, but he was even more directly and personally connected to the Medellin cartel through Robert Vesco. Robert Vesco(an ADL front man) was the crook who had been appointed trustee for Barney Cornfeld's Geneva-based IOS (Investors Overseas Services), then had liquidated its assets and ran away to South America with the swag. Apparently it had been Kenneth Bialkin who had arranged for the court to put IOS's assets in Vesco's trustworthy hands in 1970. At that time Bialkin was the senior partner with the prestigious Wall Street firm of Willkie, Farr and Gallagher, the prestige of which firm must have weighed in the court's decision to appoint their nominee for trustee. Willkie, Farr and Gallagher had been founded by Wendell L. Willkie, the Republican Party candidate for President in 1940 (who was defeated by FDR).

Vesco had been represented earlier by Bialkin in dealings with IOS which had caused IOS to end up in receivership. IOS was not short on assets nor cash, but Barney Cornfeld had been ambushed by a combine of Israeli and organized-crime bankers

(Meyer Lansky's bankers associates). After fleeing to Latin America, Vesco became a close friend with one of the Medellin cartel's leaders, Carlos Lehder Rivas, who had always boasted to associates that his father had been a big Nazi, and that he had Nazi connections in the drug trade. Lehder Rivas eventually disappeared into a Miami Federal prison, just like Manuel Noriega, never to be heard of again. But Lehder Rivas' connections and those of the Medellin cartel provided safe havens for Robert Vesco for many decades in Central America, Mexico, Colombia and the Bahamas, even before he became Fidel Castro's guest.

The international bankers who ganged up against Barney Cornfeld were led by Tibor Rosenbaum, powerful and mysterious Israeli banker-financier, who some said had almost single-handedly financed the state of Israel. Others said he was the front man for the Rothschilds. He was also the money man behind the MOSSAD, Israel's Intelligence agency. But most-important of all, he was the top executive representative at that time of the Jewish international bankers. He was the other Israeli wheelhorse, paired with the Bronfman interests. He was also behind the Algerian (and Union Corse) attempts to assassinate General Charles de Gaulle. Tibor Rosenbaum's Geneva bank, the Banque de Credit International, financed the creation of Permindex in Rome, the company set up to run the DeGaulle assassination, which later was the central organization behind the Kennedy assassination. It is nearly impossible to make sense out of the IOS-Vesco caper, but it is clear the ADL chief Bialkin was playing those games in company with very high-level Israelis in league with organized crime and the drug trade.

Kenneth Bialkin ("Mr. ADL") was also a principal player in the "Junk Bond" scams run by Michael Millken (and Ivan Boesky) out of Drexel Burnham's Wall Street brokerage firm. In 1988 he left Willke Farr and became a partner in another giant Wall Street law firm, Skadden, Arps, Slate, Meagher and Flom. SASMF devoted much of its staff's talent to advising and protecting their #1 client, Michael Millken ... whose salesmanship sleight-of-hand had managed to convince millions of investors that a sow's ear was really a silken treasure. This was a stock market version of the old pyramid scam. It was inevitable that such a Cinderella fairy-tale would have to end up in fantasy-land, in Hollywood. When Millken moved Drexel Burnham's Junk Bond operations out to Beverly Hills, SASMF opened an 80-man office nearby to service his needs.

When Millken had first started touting Junk Bonds, he had needed a few shills to lull the suspicions of the first suckers. These had been provided by Menachem Riklis, whose Rapid American Corp. was one of the biggest heroin smugglers into the United States from Canada. Riklis had also helped Kenneth Bialkin to set up Barney Cornfeld's IOS corporation for the take-over by Robert Vesco. Notice how the same crooks all work together time and again. They always carried their own insurance with the SE, brokered by the Bronfmans. Riklis coordinated United Fruit cocaine smuggling and its personnel with the heroin smuggling of Rapid American so as to always stay ahead of the US Authorities. Riklis had started in the States as a teacher at a Hebrew school in Minneapolis. But before that he had been a British spy in Palestine before 1948, when Israel won its independence and Riklis decided to change professions to teaching in Minneapolis. So this change had to have been facilitated by British Intelligence.

It was possible to sustain the "Junk Bond" pyramid-fantasy as long as they did only because of the flood of hot drug-money entering the stock and bond markets in the 1960s, 70s and 80s. Drug-money had become the largest source of new capital entering the stock and bond markets. And it could be directed and moved around by organized crime ... but this also required the cooperation of international banking.

* * *

The ADL, the Mob and the Banks

To understand our way through the SE maze of deceit and conspiracy so as to identify the ultimate power behind it all is next to impossible. Each conspiracy ... such as that of American organized crime ... justifies its own existence to itself by the power and wealth it derives from its conspiratorial operation. Why look for some other mysterious power on a higher level behind it?

But in the case of each major conspiracy: the Bolshevik revolution, the sabotage of the State by assassinations in both Russia and the US, American organized crime, the constantly-manipulated creation of new wars, the worldwide assault against Christianity, the drug trade ... in all of these we see that each conspiracy is not an independent phenomenon but each has required support and coop-

eration from a number of outside institutions. And certain institutions seem to have a major role in almost all of those conspiracies. International banking is involved in almost every one of these conspiracies. Yet we know that banking is not in itself a human institution, so much as a mechanism to be used by people to transfer, create and represent monetary or physical value. But are the people using the banking mechanism to facilitate a certain conspiracy really the masterminds behind the conspiracy? Or are they the agents or "tools" of others, obeying the orders of other hidden masters?

Obviously the massive "wages of sin" extracted by the Mob ... and especially the recent flood of drug money ... could not have been held onto and transferred about without the knowledge and cooperation of the bankers. We see that frequently this cooperation was obtained because the Mob owned the bank they used: the BCCI, the Sterling Bank, the American Bank and Trust, the Franklin National Bank of Brooklyn, the Empire Trust, the Continental Illinois Bank and Trust, the City National Bank in Miami, the Republic Bank and Trust, ... amongst others. But the crooks could not have operated these banks within the banking system if powerful banking interests had not put their approval on them. Bankers insist on knowing whom they are dealing with ... who is who in the banks with which they deal.

The Rothschilds, Morgans, Bronfmans, Rockefellers, Schiffs, Loebs and other top banking houses had to have tolerated the new Mob-owned banks, or the rest of the banking system would have given them the cold-shoulder. Not just anyone (... much less a bunch of known crooks) can open a bank and just start dealing with the other banks in the banking system.

But occasionally something slips and one of the major banks is also caught in the spotlight in the act of cooperating with Organized Crime, proving that it is the banking system which is corrupt, not just a few Mob-controlled banks. This has happened twice to the venerable Bank of New York, the first bank established in America. We mentioned in Chapter I how hundreds of millions of dollars looted from the former Soviet economy in the 1990s ended up in the Bank of New York. Earlier ... in 1980 ... a judge in New York had fined the Bank of New York $35.6 million for their participation with "Mr. ADL" (Kenneth Bialkin) in looting the IOS corporation in cooperation with Robert Vesco.

Another case occurred in 1977-78 during the Carter

Administration while Sol Linowitz and Ellsworth Bunker were finishing up negotiations with Panama for the give-away of the Panama Canal. The Marine Midland Bank, a major New York bank, sold its operations in Panama to the Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank, which was well-known as the major laundromat bank for heroin money from the Golden Triangle, India and SE Asia. Certainly Marine Midland knew that after Panama became free from US oversight that their banking facilities then being in the hands of HKS Bank, would become major launderers of Colombian cocaine money. Marine Midland at that time was one of the largest banks in Panama. Nor was the presence of ADL missing in this big drug deal. It was already there in the persons of Sol Linowitz (who had first negotiated the Canal give-away with Dictator Torrijos in 1969) and the Coudert brothers, who had monitored the whole process.

When President George Bush I sent 29,000 troops of the US Army plus the US Air Force on December 20, 1989, to destroy downtown Panama City and seize President Manuel Noriega (in the process killing 7,000 innocent Panamanians) he did that because he claimed Noriega was a drug smuggler in league with the Colombian drug cartels. The US press and media repeated Bush's accusations against Noriega unquestioningly.

But since then much evidence suppressed earlier has come out indicating that just the opposite was true ... that Noriega was actually the main obstacle to the drug traffic through Panama. Statements by several US officials in charge of anti-drug operations in Panama during the period tell us that Noriega always fought against the drug traffickers, and most effectively ... that his "Operaciones Pisces" was the most-successful anti-drug operation ever. These statements in support of Noriega were made by John Lawn, the head of the DEA on May 27, 1987, and by General Paul Gorman, Commanding General of US Forces Southern Command to the Senate Foreign Relations Subcommittee just after Bush sent the army in to seize Noriega. At that time Noriega had claimed that his reputation had been blackened by lies put out by four powerful US banks: the First Bank of Boston, Credit Suisse, American Express and Bank of America (all SE banks). In those hearings following Noriega's arrest, Adam Murphy, who headed the Florida Task Force under the NNBIS (National Narcotics Border Interdiction System) stated that NNBIS had never found any evidence that Noriega was involved in the drug trade. On the contrary,

he said, Noriega had been the most-cooperative and effective ally the NNBIS had in Latin America against the drug smugglers. Noriega had personally pushed through Panamanian Law #29, which made the very successful "Operacion Pisces" campaign against drug smuggling possible.

Under the previous Panamanian Presidents Omar Torrijos and Rueben Paredes Panama had been wide open to the Colombian drug traffickers. Noriega had been distressed by the way drugs were corrupting the Panamanian Defense Force (the Panamanian Army), and so when he became President he immediately moved to stop it. Arnulfo Arias, the previous Panamanian President in 1968 who had been overthrown 11-days after taking office by CIA agent Col. Torrijos in October 1968 had also promised to stop the drug flow through Panama, the same as Noriega. That is why Arias was overthrown … the same reason Noriega was arrested by Bush.

Noriega seems to have been right when he accused the big US banks (and the IMF) of being behind the slander campaign which set him up for arrest by Bush's invasion.

The drug laundering by the Panamanian banks was overseen by Nicholas Ardito Barletta, former director of the World Bank and also director of the Marine Midland bank, on which board also sat Sol Linowitz (who had first negotiated the Canal give-away with Torrijos in 1969). Barletta had restructured Panamanian bank laws to facilitate drug laundering.

After Noriega initiated "Operacion Pisces" (seizing 139 drug money accounts in 18 Panamanian banks, $10 million in cash and tons of cocaine) Panama's largest newspaper "La Prensa" complained bitterly that his anti-drug campaign "will devastate Panamanian banking…". The IMF threatened to call in all the loans it had made because of Noriega's "dictatorial behavior". Noriega went on television on March 22, 1986, to advise Panamanians that the IMF was trying to strangle Panama. A senior official of the World Bank, John Holdson stated sympathetically that the cocaine business was an important support for the economics of several cocaine-producing countries. The IMF said cocaine and marijuana were just crops, like any other crops.

When the international banks saw that Noriega meant business against the drug traffic (and could not be bribed, threatened nor bought off) they mounted a giant international slander campaign against Noriega. This campaign was run by Dr. Norman Bailey, a

good friend of Nicky Barletta, through an international committee called "The Civic Group". The committee consisted of about 20 members, including: David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, President Ronald Reagan, Senator Alfonse D'Amato, Sol Linowitz, James Baker III, Elliott Richardson, James Reston and a bevy of important Panamanians who had been close to Torrijos and Paredes. The Civic Group worked closely with major New York banks, who used their influence to get slanderous and false information about Noriega and his alleged drug connections given front-page attention in the newspapers and media.

So that when Bush I was ready to violate the Constitution and the law by ordering the Armed Forces to invade Panama and seize Noriega, the American public would be sufficiently brainwashed to accept the slander as the truth.

Even the largest New York banks showed by their tolerance of and their business-as-usual dealings with the ADL and Mob-controlled banks that what the Mob was doing was acceptable to the high councils of the banking system itself. The drug trafficking, rackets and prostitution did not dirty the Mob's money enough to make it unacceptable to the largest New York banks. This may well have had something to do with the silent but ubiquitous presence of a powerful partner in all the Mob banks, the ADL. The top officers of all the Mob banks were also high ADL officers.

The Sterling Bank, founded in 1929 by Meyer Lansky's lieutenant, Frank Erikson, was always loaded with top ADL officers: Theodore Silbert, Sterling CEO, Chairman and President also served as the ADL's National Commissioner, treasurer and chief fundraiser. Sterling Bank director Max Raab was longtime Vice Chairman of the powerful New York ADL. He became Reagan's Ambassador to Italy despite many known business connections with Meyer Lansky. Arnold Burns, another Sterling Board director, was also an ADL director. He was almost sent to jail for setting up fraudulent tax shelters in the Bahamas and swindling their money. Only months after selling out his partners to prosecution by a New York Grand Jury Burns was appointed Deputy Attorney General of the United States by Ronald Reagan. He was recommended to Reagan for the job by the powerful John J. McCloy, former chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank and dean of the New York banking and financial world, longtime head of the World Bank and famous international power broker.

In January 1982 the Sterling Bank was sued by the Italian government, charging Sterling with complicity in the conspiracy together with Michele Sindona and his Franklin National Bank of Brooklyn to loot the Vatican Bank and other banks, including Sindona's own Banca Privata of Milano. Readers of "The Secret Empire, Part I" (Chapter VII, on the Vatican Bank Scandal) will remember that Sindona was a collaborator in that scandal with Licio Gelli and was a member of Gelli's Propaganda Due Masonic Lodge. (P-2) The founder of Propaganda Uno (P-1) was Guiseppe Mazzini, a known agent of Lord Palmerson, at that time the Grand Master of Scottish Rite Masonry. Mazzini was also the revolutionary partner of Garibaldi, a founder of the Sicilian Mafia and a leader of the First Communist International. Mazzini was best known as the founder of the Carbonari, the Italian patriotic secret society dedicated to the independence of Italy as a sovereign nation.

Here we see elements of rumored ancient Masonic conspiracies actively collaborating in activities of a Mob bank, the Sterling Bank, in the 20th century: Sindona and P-2; the Masonic Jewish subsidiary, the ADL; and the Chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank (Rockefeller). The ADL was the creation of the B'nai B'rith, the British Scottish Rite and British Intelligence. The B'nai B'rith was the creation of British Scottish Rite and British Intelligence. The New York banks are creations of the Rothschilds, who are said to have financed the Grand Orient Masonic Lodges. Does there seem to be a pattern here?

Other Mob banks also were run by ADL leaders. The American Bank and Trust (like the Sterling Bank, it carried accounts for the ADL) had as a director Philip Klutznick, International President of the B'nai B'rith and also National Commissioner of the ADL.

The City National Bank of Miami was also involved in laundering for the drug trade and in organized crime. And its chairman of the board was Leonard Abess, honorary national chairman of the ADL. One of his top aides, Alberto Duque went to jail in the 1980s for laundering drug money. Another senior CNB official, Donald Beasley, had worked for the Nugen Hand Bank in Australia, another drug bank, which had been looted by Michael Hand, one of its two owners, a CIA agent-Green Beret. Frank Nugen was mysteriously shot to death. Drug crime, Freemasonry and the ADL and British and American Intelligence seem to have always gone hand-in-hand

from the 18th century times of the China Opium Trade right up through today, including the 1980s, the times of Barry Seal (see Daniel Hopsicker's book "Barry and the Boys".) This has constituted a Secret Empire of such vast wealth and power that it was able to control the modern world, destroy our Constitution and our Christian society and create a new sick and monstrous world in its place.

CHAPTER XIII

The British Crown

The world of today can not be understood without the missing pieces of the SE puzzle. These missing pieces have been diligently hidden from view for a millennium ever since the times of William the Conqueror. At times we catch brief glimpses of them, but, as we don't know their significance nor their origins, they mean nothing to us and are forgotten. They have come together in the last 2-3 centuries in the form of the Secret Empire, but people today can't even recognize that such a thing exists, much less where it came from, what it is, how it works, and why.

The first thing William the Conqueror did after his conquest was to build the Tower of London on the foundations of the old Roman fortress of Londinium. It was a fearsome place. Its vast dungeons were packed with Anglo-Saxon prisoners ... anyone remotely suspected of resistance to the Norman conqueror. To be taken to "The Tower" was a sentence of death. Barges full of bodies were said to leave the Watergate of "The Tower" every night, to return empty before dawn. William ruled England from "The Tower" with an iron hand.

But William had a secret Royal Council based in the Tower also. It conducted his business according to his wishes. Therefore William could leave England in their hands for months or even years, as he often did. He hated England and lived most of the time in Normandy, Brittany or his other possessions in France.

It is evident that the Lancastrian Kings of England also had their secret royal bureaucracy with its anonymous but dedicated counselors. We know that Edward III used nameless but influential commoners as advisors and intermediaries in dealing with the burghers of the City of London. And he started the Hundred Years War in 1340 at the request of the weavers of Flanders who were asking for help against the French. It seems clear that it was the Sephardic international bankers who were financing the Flemish weaving industry who also financed Edward III's invasion of France and the Hundred Year's War. Jacques de Artefeld (who was the Godfather of John of Gaunt) was their agent in dealing with Edward III.

Following the Lancastrian kings, the Tudor kings also relied

on powerful shadowy allies, an anonymous bureaucracy and secret councils. Margaret Plantagenet, Countess of Beaufort, obviously relied on more than her doddering third husband, the Duke of Buckingham, to turn the tables on King Richard III in the middle of the battle of Bosworth Field, so as to treacherously kill the king and make her son Henry the King (King Henry VII). Equally obvious was her political purpose in founding a new college at Cambridge, which became the selecting and training ground for the Tudor government's administrators and bureaucrats, including Sir John Cheke, William Cecil and Francis Walsingham, who ruled England for the Tudors during the reigns of Henry VIII, Elizabeth I and James II (and their successors down to the present day.)

Surrounding the Tudor rulers were many Judaic influences (like William Cecil). One was Dr. John Dee, who was an important link in Francis Walsingham's spy ring on the European continent. Many of these links (like Dr. Dee) were practitioners of Kabbalistic black magic (as was Dee). Dee wrote "Monas hieroglyphic" on the subject. Dee was Elizabeth's court astrologer, as well as the founder of British Freemasonry. He mixed mathematics with kabbalistic magic, necrology, and Rosicrucian themes with practices that were clearly satanic. Dee was in close contact with Bohemian and German kabbalic Satanists, a world of Judaic origins.

It is no coincidence that William the Conqueror and the Plantagenet, Lancastrian and Tudor kings all maintained powerful secret councils, secret royal bureaucracies and secret agencies ... just as today the Secret Empire relies on secrecy to cover up the system whereby it controls the modern world.

This "modus operendi" of the English kings ever since William the Conqueror, this strategy of secrecy (hiding its actions, intentions and its power centers behind a veil of secrecy) is identical to the way the Sephardic Jewish international bankers had operated in western Europe since before the times of the Roman Empire. "Secrecy" is the identifying fingerprint of the Secret Empire. This "secrecy", covering the apparatus of power and the individuals running it, aims at controlling or manipulating the individuals holding powerful offices, or eliminating those who can not be controlled. This "government-by-secrecy" cannot coexist with real, functioning self-government, because self-government requires open, correct and complete information as to the existing situation, public evaluation of this information leading to popular consensus and major

decisions made by popular vote. Therefore self-government is the greatest obstacle to SE control of our society and our world … and is its primary target today. Our Constitution (what is left of it) is the institution most despised and feared by the SE, which is constantly undermining it.

So we should not be surprised to discover that secrecy was the essential ingredient of the Secret Empire, as it was created (or re-created) by Cecil Rhodes and the circle of aristocrats around the British Crown in the late 19th century. The cooperation of the secretive international Jewish bankers was nothing new, as they had been involved with the British Crown for centuries. The secrecy of the SE is almost a genetic trait inherited from the SE's ancestors, the British Crown, the Sephardic Jewish banking aristocracy and the international homosexual network.

It was the secret Royal Council and its bureaucracy which made most of the important decisions in England over the eight centuries from the Conquest until the late 19th century. And the hidden hand of the Sephardic bankers (often working with Sephardic-descended noble families close to the Crown) had great influence in the Royal Council. The Royal Council showed the extent of its power in its selection of a new king when the throne became vacant after a king or queen died without an heir. And it also showed the influence of the international bankers in who it selected to be the new occupant of the throne.

Over the last several centuries the Royal Councils have selected new lines of British kings from the House of Orange, the House of Hannover, the House of Saxe-Coberg-Gotha and the House of Nassau. They were also closely involved with the House of Hesse-Kassel. These were all principalities and duchies of the east side of the lower Rhine. During the earlier Lancastrian era readers will remember the involvement of Edward III with the duchies of Hainault & Flanders (including Ghent & Bruges) on the west side of the Lower Rhine. All the Lower Rhine has been heavily influenced since Sea People times by the presence of many Sephardic Jewish bankers. To the Lancastrian kings it was important to have the support of the bankers of Flanders, Hainault, Nemours and Brabant (west side of Rhine) and their spies and political allies against the kings of France during the Hundred Year's War. But in recent centuries, as Germany strengthened and united, it became more important to the Establishment of the British Crown to cultivate ties to the

Germanic aristocracy on the east side of the Rhine delta so as to be able to use them against the rising power of Germany. These German princes were all heavily dependent on the financing of the international Jewish bankers. They all had their Jewish financial agents (derisively called "Hofjuden") who financed their Prince and advised him. The Oppenheim family were the "hofjuden" for the House of Hannover. The Rothschilds were the "hofjuden" for the Prince of Hesse-Kassel. The Montefiores were the "hofjuden" for the House of Orange, and the Cohens for Nassau. The "hofjuden" of the German princes were a part of the international Jewish banking system, which was also in regular communication with the British Crown Establishment. Candidates for the British Crown were already heavily indebted to their "hofjuden" (and the banking system). Old understandings had been reached between them years before these candidates were ever considered as candidates by the Crown Establishment. The candidates who were selected understood clearly that they were selected because of the understandings reached beforehand. They understood that they were not to ignore the suggestions of the old noble families close to the Crown, such as the Greys or the Cecils, nor of the Royal Council. If they did, they could be removed … as they were at times.

Here we are seeing the British (or SE?) strategy of "balance of power" being deployed against the dominant rival power in northern Europe … first against France during the Hundred Years War, and then against Germany in recent centuries. And in both cases the international Jewish banking system played a critical part in undermining and manipulating the actions of the enemy. In Mediterranean Europe the principal nations were already controlled by the secret Sephardic aristocracy.

The German princely Houses of Hannover and Hesse had long been intermarried and allied together within the Holy Roman Empire. So it was not surprising that the third English king of the House of Hannover, George III would have hired Hessian troops to put down the rebellion of the American colonies after British troops refused to fight their American kinsmen. The close ties between the House of Hannover (now kings of England) and the House of Hesse, even extended to their respective "hofjuden", the Oppenheims of Hannover and the Rothschilds of Hesse, who were partners together in many royal and princely loan enterprises. Were the "hofjuden" close because their princes were close? Or was it the other way around?

There is another intriguing link between the British Crown and the House of Hesse, which must certainly have great hidden significance: the Hessian noble family of Battenberg (now Mountbatten).

You will recall that a few pages earlier we mentioned Lord Louis Mountbatten, the former World War II Viceroy of India and Burma and uncle of Queen Elizabeth II, who was blown up on his yacht in Ireland.

Proof of the remarkable influence of the Hessian Battenberg family with the British Crown is the fact that Elizabeth's uncle Louis was able to marry her, the future queen (then heiress to the throne) to his favorite nephew Philip, then only an exiled Greek prince. Elizabeth had become heiress to the throne and presumptive Queen-to-be a few years earlier after King Edward VIII had abdicated to marry Wally Simpson, resulting in Elizabeth's father, George VI, becoming king.

To Europe's peers, following the ratings of nobility according to the Almanac de Gotha, Elizabeth's marriage to Philip had to have been an outrageous violation of peerage rankings. And to add insult to injury it had been arranged by a noble from a house of highly dubious legitimacy.

The noble Hessian title of Battenberg had not existed for some 500 years when the adventurer, Prince Alexander of Hesse, had somehow miraculously revived the title in order to bestow it on his Polish commoner bride, Julia Hauke, whom he had abducted from the Russian Imperial court. He titled her "Countess of Battenberg", even though the old legitimate Battenberg line had died out in the 14th century, when Rupert von Badenberg-Palatinate, then Holy Roman Emperor and last of the Badenberg line, died in battle against the Bulgarians (1410). Rupert's death also revived the Habsburg claim to the crown of the Holy Roman Empire.

Nevertheless the oldest son of Prince Alexander of Hesse and Julia Hauke, calling himself Count Louis of Battenberg, married Queen Victoria's favorite granddaughter, Victoria of Hesse, and pursued an illustrious naval career, becoming not only a British admiral, but also Sea Lord of the British fleet. Significantly he also became the head of British Naval Intelligence.

But when World War I broke out in 1914, and Britain and Germany found themselves at war, Lord Louis had to resign from the navy, because it did not look good to the British public to have a

German commanding their fleet. For this same reason the English Battenbergs also anglicized their name to become "Mountbatten". Lord Louis' son (also named "Louis") had followed his father into the British navy and also later became an admiral. During World War II he was the Lord Louis Mountbatten who served as British Viceroy of India and Burma in the Queen's name (not under Great Britain nor the British Parliament), and also ... significantly ... held the title of Earl of Burma (yes, Burma of the Golden Triangle).

As our readers already know, the British Crown is much more than just a royal family. It is a powerful institution with a bureaucracy of thousands, which is above the control and authority of Parliament, responsible only to itself and the Crown. It administrates the Crown rule over the Commonwealth, the former Crown colonies, British Intelligence and Secret Police, the Queen's Exchequer and is influential throughout the British government. It also has close family links to many royal families throughout Europe, including those of Spain, Belgium, Greece and Scandinavian countries, all cousins of Queen Elizabeth.

But we see from the preceding pages that there is something special between the British Crown and the German House of Hesse (and the Battenbergs of Hesse) which kept reappearing during the 19th and 20th centuries. What is the significance of that?

Could that significance have anything to do with another important empire with roots in Hesse created in London during that same period? That was the establishment of the banking empire of the House of Rothschild, which first emerged into prominence through its close connections with the Principality of Hesse. The Prince-Elector of Hesse-Kassel , William IX, had been for years the Graf of Hanau-Münzenberg in the northwest outskirts of Frankfurt, where Meyer Amschel Rothschild became friends with the Prince's finance manager, Karl Friedrich Buderus. After his father's death in 1785 William IX moved to Kassel to become the new Prince of Hesse-Kassel, and Buderus went with him to manage the War Chest (mercenary rentals). Buderus, now aware of Rothschild's generosity, helped Meyer Amschel to become the Princes sole lender (hofjuden).

How did the family of an obscure, lowly Jew in Frankfurt come to rule over a worldwide financial empire based in London with close links to the British Crown? ... in only a few decades.

It was during the 19th century with the astonishing ascent of the Rothschild family from poverty and obscurity to the pinnacle of

international power, that the ancient Jewish international banking system also made its move to dominate the world. The Secret Empire was the vehicle for their plan.

We see clearly in the history of the rise of the Rothschilds the key cooperation and coordination of the ancient Jewish banking system with the nobility and royalty of Europe who had secret Jewish family roots with the ancient Sephardic nobility and the ancient Khazar-descended nobility.

Many European royal and noble houses had long been in the habit of retaining a Jewish banking agent to arrange financing for their court, their wars and other royal extravagances. Most German princes also had their "hofjuden" families. The reason that Princes, Kings, Dukes and lesser noble families (including Archbishops and Cardinals) employed Jewish business agents was that they knew that these "hofjuden" had access to credit for loans from the hidden banking network of the Jewish banking aristocracy. When a king, emperor or prince was in a real bind and needed vast amounts of credit financed, there was usually no other lender who could deliver such large amounts of money so quickly and dependably and in the places it was needed: to pay foreign princes, armies on the march in distant lands and other overseas obligations. In other words, it was the only large international banking system. Over the centuries the Jewish international bankers had gone to great pains to maintain that monopolistic character of their system, absorbing and intermarrying with upstart competitors, or putting them out of business.

Clearly this international banking system was a real system with a decision-making executive body, with set rules and with unchallenged discipline. Otherwise wealthy insider nobles and individual bankers would have lent money themselves according to their personal judgment, and those funds would not have been available for the diMedici, the Rothschilds and the Morgans to lend to the Great Powers. The fact that the diMedici had a monopoly during a certain epoch (following the demise of the Knights Templar), then the Rothschilds monopolized international banking in the epoch which followed, and finally the J. P. Morgan interests reigned at center stage this past century … suggests a planned monopoly of international financing which could only have been maintained over so many centuries by a secret international central banking authority.

So when the 19th century arrived it was able to ride alone astraddle all the many earthshaking trends arising out of Europe: the

internationalization of Europe's rising national states, the colonialization of the Third World by Europeans, the worldwide push towards republican self-government started by the American and French revolutions, the industrial and technical revolutions, and the interdependency of national economies worldwide.

Many of the royalty and nobility of Europe had intermarried with the Jewish bankers centuries earlier who thereby lost their Jewish identity. The financing of the international bankers allowed many lesser nobility who had married into banker families to rise to prominence and even eventually to marry into royal families ... long after others had forgotten their earlier Jewish connections. This was especially so in northern Italy and Spain, where Sephardic Jews had enjoyed superior or noble status many centuries or even millenniums earlier. They had been the descendants of the kings of Judea (the high-priests) millenniums earlier, when conquering armies of Egypt, Ninevah or Babylon had approached Jerusalem. They were recognized by the Caliphs of Cordoba, Toledo and Granada as Kings (Nasi) over the large Jewish colonies in Spain. Within these families the secret was passed down from generation to generation, along with the profitable and useful contacts with other noble families which shared their secret inheritance. This is undoubtably why the Rothschilds had such amicable and profitable relations with Count Luigi di Medici in Naples in the early 1820s, despite Carl (Kalman) Rothschild having only the social standing of a lowly "hofjude". This is also why the Spanish Pereras (Pereire in French) were able to launch their giant "Credit Mobilier" fraud in France during the Second Empire, and how the Spanish adventuress, the Countess Eugenie de Montijo was able to marry the Emperor Napoleon III.

This also explains how noble families in England such as the Greys and the Cecils stayed so close to the British Crown for centuries, continuously helping to guide Crown policies and decisions, and to select the officials manning the Crown bureaucracies (including Intelligence and Secret Police). The power and authority of these officials was well-recognized by the British public ... to the extent that no one questioned their firm rejection of King Edward VIII's request to be allowed to marry Wally Simpson in the 1930s. Your author believes that this was not the real reason for Edward VIII's abdication, but whatever the real reason, the British public accepted their authority in the matter. These noble councils close to the Crown also selected candidates to mount the British throne when it became

empty, specifically selecting William of Orange and George of Hannover.

This may also be why Disraeli was so generous towards the Austrian Habsburgs at the Congress of Berlin in 1878. That could be viewed as a gesture towards unity from one surviving group of nobility towards another group of fellow noble survivors, both threatened by the rising tide of self-government. But Disraeli seems a strange godfather at the birth of such an alliance of noble dynasties. Could Disraeli himself have had some other reason for sympathy towards the Habsburgs?

The Habsburgs originated in what is now Switzerland. The original small Habsburg family castle still exists half way between Zurich and Basle. In the village nearby there are some who still tell a strange story about the earliest Habsburgs. They say in much earlier times there had been a graveyard on the Habsburg property, said to have been a family graveyard, which had once had gravestones and tombs inscribed in Hebrew characters. For a family which later became the leading champions of the Roman Catholic Church against the rising tide of Protestantism, this is startling. But then for centuries the Fuggers Von Ulm were the bankers (Hofjuden) for the Habsburg emperors. Did Disraeli know something the rest of the world didn't know?

* * *

Napoleon's conquest of Europe brought deliverance of Europe's Jews from the persecution and abuse under which they had suffered for millenniums.

Napoleon thought he had made a permanent alliance with world Jewry when he had convened the Grand Sanhedrin of world Jewish leaders (The Congress of world Jewry) in France, where he promised them that he would liberate all of Europe's Jews. The liberation he promised the Sanhedrin there still stands to this day, long after he has gone. Napoleon declared an end to oppression and discrimination of the Jews. No longer did they have to live in the crowded ghettos. No longer did they have to wear distinctive clothes with emblems proclaiming they were Jews. Discrimination against Jews in business and daily life was prohibited.

Earlier he had also invaded Spain and thereby precipitated the rebellion of the Spanish colonies in America, which led to the

creation of new republics all across the southern continent. The economies of these new republics were to prove highly vulnerable to infiltration by Jewish investors and their bankers over the decades ahead. Napoleon had laid the groundwork for a new era of Jewish prosperity and power.

However after Napoleon's invasion of Russia in June 1812 and the disastrous retreat of his shattered Grand Armee from Moscow, the Jewish international bankers of Europe made a dispassionate analysis of the outcome of the war ... untainted by any weakness such as gratitude ... and decided to switch their support to the Allied side, against Napoleon.

After the disaster of the Grand Armee in Russia, it was clear that Napoleon could not win the war against the Allies, because he could not finally and decisively defeat either Russia or Britain. The most he could hope for was to prolong the stalemate. But in the end the Allies would be bound to win, because they had Napoleon's Europe surrounded. So the bankers decided to shorten the time to the inevitable outcome by supporting the Allies, which was where the profit was to be made anyway.

The last two years of the Napoleonic Wars (1814-15) the Rothschilds financed the Allied war effort against Napoleonic France almost single handed. Not only did they finance Wellington's advance across Spain and France, but also financed the armies of Russia, Prussia and Austria moving westward towards Paris. They lent millions of pounds sterling to Britain and her allies, sums more than twenty times the entire worth of the Rothschild family assets. And most of this money was raised on the continent, not in London. Where did it come from? It could only have come from the international banking system of the Jewish banking aristocracy, though the secrecy of the Rothschild operations prevents us from proving that.

The way the Rothschilds consistently profited immensely from arbitrage of currency exchange rates during this period shows that they had at their disposal a large brokerage system extending across Europe ... again, the Jewish international banking system could be the only answer possible. It also indicates that they had available rapid, dependable communications, which others did not. The known Rothschild link with the courier system of Turm und Taxis (messages written in Hebrew characters) must have been the explanation for this.

* * *

The Rothschild's principal accomplishment was to create an international money market which they controlled. For this they used other people's money, on which they earned a percentage commission while the owner of the money took the risk. Their first big supplier of money was Prince William IX of Hesse, whose family had grown rich by renting out the Hessian army to foreign rulers, as when he rented out Hessian troops to King George III of England to suppress the revolt of the American colonists.

What put the Rothschilds into the big time was their internationalization of money markets across Europe, (and the world, following the British Empire). This began with the Rothschild loan to Prussia in 1818. It was denominated in British pounds, interest and amortization payable in London, which made it convenient for wealthy Britons to buy the Prussian bonds. The Rothschilds also made it convenient for investors from all over Europe to invest in bonds in the London bond market by servicing payments to owners elsewhere through local Rothschild brokers.

The Rothschild "system" utilized the five sons of Meyer Amschel Rothschild (born Bauer)as regional managers, and the ancient Jewish banking network as its associates.

In the postwar years (1815-20) the war debt-ridden British government decided on stabilization of the British pound sterling by guaranteeing the pound's convertibility to gold. This had a terribly deflationary effect and created a prolonged depression. But it made the servicing of the giant British national debt very profitable to the international bankers, especially the Rothschilds.

With the British national debt nicely tied up, the Rothschilds went looking for other cash-strapped European governments. After the Napoleonic Wars all the governments of Europe were up to their necks in debt. But Austria, Prussia and Russia had resolved after the French Revolution and the populist fervor which accompanied the Napoleonic Wars, that they would unite against any possible resurgence of populist revolutionary foolishness. They formed an anti-revolutionary alliance which they had the imagination to call "The Holy Alliance". The purpose of the "Holy Alliance" meant military action against any expression of the populist sentiments smouldering all over Europe. Military action meant big expenditures … to be covered by big loans.

So the Rothschilds went after the three partners in the "Holy Alliance". The Russians were easy. The Czar had put the search for foreign money in the hands of his Foreign Minister Gervais, who listened very intently as the Rothschild's agent offered him nice commissions and non-repayable personal loans if the Imperial loan went through. Gervais was not a banker nor a financial man, but he understood very clearly the language the Rothschilds spoke to him.

The Prussians were something else. The Rothschilds failed to win the bid on several big Prussian loans and Nathan Rothschild dealt directly with the Prussian Minister of Finance, Christian Rother, for many months until finally in 1818 they signed their first big loan agreement. But this agreement was a milestone for international financing and bond marketing, because it internationalized government bonds and made London the world center for government bond marketing.

The Austrians were also a tough nut for the Rothschilds because they preferred to deal with local Austrian lenders. But in 1820-21 the Austrians under Metternich felt themselves obliged to send a major Austrian army south down the length of Italy to bolster King Ferdinand I of Naples against developing revolutionary pressures. Financing that was beyond the capabilities of local lenders in Vienna, so Metternich and his Minister of Finance, Stadion, were obliged to turn to the Rothschilds for financing. The revolutionary threat in Naples required prolonged occupation by Austrian troops and many more Rothschild loans. But the excellent relations between Carl Rothschild and the Finance Minister of Naples, Luigi di Medici, made the financing details easy. Was this an example of collaboration between the "old system" dominated by the Florentine banking family of the di Medici, and the "new system" of the Rothschilds? Clearly the "old system" must have been instrumental in providing funds to the Rothschilds, which facilitated the rise of Meyer Amschel Rothschild from a poor rabbinical student to the point where crowned heads of Europe begged for financing from his sons.

The Emperor of Austria was said to have exclaimed "He is richer than I am!" (Referring to Amschel Rothschild, Meyer Amschel's oldest son). Even at a differential of several percentage points of interest between money lent and what it cost to obtain such money, such fabulous sums of money as the Rothschilds lent out could not have been only their own money accumulated out of interest on loans over a couple of decades. They undoubtably had to have

drawn on the ancient Jewish international banking system during the 19th century to finance their many giant loans.

The Rothschild link to Prince William IX of Hesse was also the link to the British Crown, because the father of William IX had married the daughter of British King George II. And the Houses of Hesse and Hannover, being neighbors, had intermarried frequently over the centuries. During the 18th century the British royal family was from the House of Hannover.

Both Houses were part of the community of principalities of the lower Rhine, which included those to the west of the Rhine, including Flanders, Hainault and Nemours, with which the Lancastrian Kings of England had been so heavily involved during the Hundred Years War with France some 400 years earlier.

The noble houses of the lower Rhine still remembered the critical part played by Jewish financing in creating the Flemish weaving industry, and how they had obtained Turkish alum for it. They knew the international Jewish banking system could still weigh heavily in the affairs of Kings and nations. The Rhine and its tributaries (such as the Main, site of Frankfurt-am-Main) had been a major trade avenue since pre-Roman times and had always been home to Sephardic Jewish merchants and bankers, dealing with the Jewish trading system in all the rivers of northern and western Europe.

Of all the major kingdoms of Europe, England was unique for its long history of alliance between the English kings and the Jewish bankers. Readers of "The Secret Empire" will remember how Edward III of England launched the Hundred Years War in support of the burghers of Flanders, and how Jacques von Artefeld had been the godfather of his son, John of Gaunt. The count of Flanders had been outmatched by the armies of the wealthy burghers of Ghent, Bruges and Antwerp (and their bankers) and had fled to France to beg for help from the French crown. French intervention had led to English intervention and the Hundred Years War.

The Princes of the Lower Rhine were well aware of the power of the alliance between the English kings and the burghers of the Lowlands (and their bankers). When the English throne became vacant on two occasions within a half century, (1680-1714) Princes were chosen from the Germanic Lower Rhine provinces as royal replacements. (William of Orange from the House of Nassau and George I (1714-27) from the House of Hannover).

These German Protestant Princes were well aware of the importance of financing to sustain a royal house. William of Orange, though his fame in history is popularly associated with the popular protestant rebellion against Spain in the Lowlands, was actually from a family dynasty of mixed nationalities which originated in southern France.

The House of Orange originated from a small but ancient principality north of Avignon. They also held title to the ancient kingdom of Arles, as well as being Counts of Provence. From early times Arles and Orange had had large colonies of Jews, as had much of Provence and Mediterranean France. Lyon had one of the largest colonies of Jews in the Roman Empire. Many of the leading Jewish families held titles as nobility. The first dynasty of Kings of France, the Merovingian dynasty, claimed Jewish descent from Christ and Mary Magdalen ... whom they claimed were husband and wife. The Cathars had believed that Mary Magdalen had arrived by ship in Marseilles with her three children by Christ soon after the crucifixion, and had settled down near Aix-en-Provence on a hill called Baume.

Starting at the time of the Albigensian Crusade against the Cathars (1209-29) the French kings slowly extended their rule southward to the Mediterranean and the Pyrenees. In the time of Louis XIV (the Sun King 1643-51) French armies under Cardinal Richelieu took the remaining strongholds in the south: La Rochelle, Les Baux and Tarrascon, absorbing the ancient duchies of Toulouse, Narbonne and Provence.

These southern French provinces have always had the reputation of being inhabited by unpredictable and non-conformist individualists. Even after the extinction of the Cathar "heretics", the later Protestant Huguenots sprang up in the same areas. And both Cathars and Huguenots were accused by their enemies of being in league with hidden Jewish conspiracies.

Could it be possible that the secret Crown bureaucracies established by the Lancastrian and Tudor kings could still have been controlling the choices of royal spouses into the 20th century, so as to continue to place their ancient allies on the throne of England? The power of the Cecils, Lord George J. Goschen, Alfred Milner and Cecil Rhodes at the turn of the last century would indicate that they have been.

CHAPTER XIV

Russia

We should not forget that for centuries Russia shared in the Christian tradition together with Europe and the other Christian lands. Three quarters of a century under Communist atheism has changed that for many Russians. But the Russians need spiritual support today more than ever, after the terrible trials of this past century.

After decades of cynical Communist ridicule of Christian belief as "stupid superstition", the younger Russians will not return easily to the mystical Orthodox faith of their fathers. But now they need spiritual (as well as technical) support from the West, and Christianity was the unifying bond between the western nations.

Following Pope John Paul II's lead in making overtures of unity towards the eastern Orthodox churches, we of the western Protestant churches should propose to both the Roman Catholic and Orthodox Christian churches a new Christian understanding emphasizing Christian beliefs common to all Christian churches... the Christian common denominator we all share. Not only in Russia, but also throughout our western world there is considerable skepticism about the more mystical and miraculous aspects of Christian belief... a skepticism which keeps many educated younger people from fully embracing any Christian church.

Such an understanding amongst different Christian churches would emphasize the fellowship of all Christendom... goodwill amongst all Christians... the positive aspect of a common Christian faith. It would not criticize nor denigrate any aspect of the faith of another church (nor of one's own church). This would certainly follow Christ's example of understanding and compassion. Toleration has always been a quality respected amongst Christians. It does not imply agreement with every aspect of the faith of others.

We should hope that the Russian Orthodox Church would have the wisdom to make its new appeal to the young Russians by offering them the basic Christian values common to all Christian faiths, rather than insisting on their acceptance of the magic, mysti-

cal and miraculous aspects of the traditional Orthodox faith, which were so derided by the Communists over the past 70-80 years. Western churches could encourage a greater revival of the Russian Orthodox Church by building bridges to the Russian church based on those common Christian values and by encouraging true ecumenical attitudes. Unity of Christendom should be our goal, rather than supremacy of one church organization over another. That is the only truly Christian view point possible..

* * *

Benjamin H. Friedman warned that the Russian Revolution had been planned and carried out by a world-wide Jewish conspiracy which also intended to destroy America. He made this warning in a speech to the Washington press corps in the Willard Hotel in Washington, D.C. in 1961. It was published in the nationally-circulated magazine, Common Sense. He was a wealthy and influential Jew who had participated with all the top leaders of world Jewry in their meetings and deliberations for decades. He was personally acquainted with Bernard Baruch, Samuel Untermyer, Woodrow Wilson, Col. Edward Mandel House, Franklin Roosevelt, Joseph and John F. Kennedy and most other national leaders of those times.

In this speech he had said that up until 1916 the leaders of world Jewry were pro-German (as to taking sides during the 1st World War) because they hated the Russian Czars and hoped to see the Germans destroy them.

The reason the Jews hated the Czarist system in Russia was that it ruled over most of the world's Jews, the descendants of the Khazar Empire who had lived in the "Jewish Pale" of Poland, which became part of western Russia after the Czars in cooperation with Austria and Prussia divided up Poland in 1773-95. This also put the former Polish nobility of the Szlachta under the Czars, putting them in a position to help undermine the Czarist state in cooperation with world Jewry. The Szlachta had been partners with the Jews in Poland before the partition of Poland, and after partition they joined with World Jewry to overthrow the Czarist system and create a new Jewish homeland in Russia ruled by Jews. This was part of a larger plan for world domination. This in how it happened that a Polish

Count, Felix Dzerhinsky, could be put in charge of the Soviet secret police, the CHEKA, which was the iron hand of the Soviet Police State. The Bolsheviks trusted Dzerhinsky mostly because of his Jewish ancestry. Many of the Polish nobles of the Szlacta were part Jewish.

The Secret Empire's involvement in the 1917 rise of the Soviets to power in Russia is well-documented... except that the documentation never mentions the Secret Empire, because no outsiders realized that it existed. To this day it is nameless and faceless... and its existence is undocumented.

But the rise of the Bolshevik Soviets to power in Russia was an unmatched historic tragedy for Russia... and for Europe and the West... and for all the nations drawn into World War II, including the United States.

That was because the Soviet Union was (by its nature) the issue which provoked Hitler (and much of the Christian capitalist West) to go to war. Britain's King Edward VIII, the Cliveden set (the Astors), and the British government and aristocracy all gave Hitler the impression that the ruling class in Britain agreed with Hitler's crusade against the Bolshevik Communists. Hitler always referred to the leaders of the Soviet Union as the "Jewish Bolsheviks", because the early rulers of the Soviet Union (Lenin, the Trotskyites and all the Bolsheviks) were all Jewish. The opinion was often expressed in the French and European press that the military collapse of France in 1941 was due to upper class fear of Communism coming to power in France. (Leon Blum's Popular Front - a leftists coalition - was in power), which caused a reluctant preference for Nazi rule in many upper class quarters in France. Mussolini came to power in Italy because of Italian fear of Communism. Elsewhere in Europe... in Hungary, Romania, Spain, etc... anti-Communist governments came to power which looked kindly on Hitler as an anti-Communist. The press in Europe and the United States was filled with horrifying stories (much of which was true) about the atrocities the Reds were carrying out in Russia... slaughtering farmers and bourgeois opponents by the millions.

The tragedy is that Lenin and the Bolsheviks never should have come to power in Russia. The Russian people had their hopes set on self-government. The reforms of Czar Alexander II, includ-

ing the emancipation of the serfs, had encouraged the Russians to think about self-government and what form it should take. The creation of a national assembly, the Duma, and the peasants' familiarity with the rural communes and Zemstavas conditioned them to think in terms of a benign government in which all would participate. Most Russians dreamed of some kind of self-government which responded to the wishes of the Russian people. But that was always sabotaged by violence and assassination. The "kahal", the organization of Jewish communities in Russia, worked closely with the Jewish Bund, (the secret political action arm of the Jewish labor unions and Jewish professional societies) to block the Czar's reforms. They coordinated their demands for reforms which they knew the Czar could not accept because of his commitments to the Russian nobility, so as to doom the Czar's new Duma in 1906 and then again in 1907. This was not the work of the tiny Bolshevik party, but of a hidden Jewish army within Russia which was directed by a command staff based in Odessa in the southern Ukraine, under the advice and direction of a Jewish international headquarters in Salonika, Greece. This power had also coordinated the Bolsheviks and international bankers into its plans.

But as the first World War went on, the forces of Russian discontent had increased tremendously. The Russian army had lost four million men. Russian industry had grown rapidly, and with it had grown the ranks of the urban proletariat, especially around Petrograd. Czar Alexander's emancipation of the serfs, some 30 million of them, had brought vast economic disruption and rural hardship, which had overflowed into the industrial cities, especially Petrograd.

Czar Nicholas II had become totally preoccupied with the desperate military situation at the war front, and had disregarded the political crisis developing in Petrograd. Rasputin had persuaded the Czarina Alexandra to urge the Czar to dismiss the Grand Duke Michael from command of the Army, and to take over its command himself, a move which antagonized his generals. It also left the Czarina (who was controlled by Rasputin) in charge in the Russian capital.

The crisis in Petrograd had been the result of incredibly-inept handling by the Empress's favorite minister, Protopopov. It

had started with demonstrations for food. The people of Petrograd were starving. There was plenty of food in the capital, but its distribution was badly disorganized, as everybody knew. Protopopov had arrested the workers in the munitions factories and ordered the police to fire on the hunger demonstrators. On February 26, 1917, in Znamensky Square, a company of Imperial Guards fired on the hunger demonstrators. The next day 160,000 newly-conscripted soldiers, peasant boys in the garrison at the capital, mutinied and joined the rioters. The Volyinski Regiment revolted first, followed within hours by six other regiments. And the garrison of the Peter and Paul fortress also revolted. Demands were heard in the Duma and in the army for the Czar's abdication. The Czar was at the front and tried to return to Petrograd by railcar, but the rail system was blocked by strikers and no one in Petrograd knew how to deal with the massive mutiny of the army. The Czar's cabinet panicked and resigned. Both the Duma and the nearby regional Generals demanded the Czars abdication in favor of Grand Duke Michael. Chaos enveloped Petrograd, northwestern Russia and soon spread to the war front.

Czar Nicholas II, stuck in Pskov by the strikes, mutinies and chaos, abdicated on March 16, 1917, as demanded by telegrams from the Duma and his local Generals.

What exactly happened in Petrograd during 1917 has been confused by differing accounts, many from clearly biased sources. But a Provisional government was proclaimed by the Duma under the initial nominal figurehead leadership of Prince Lvov. But the real manipulator of events and initiator of new directions was the Prince's Minister of Justice, Alexander Kerensky (also a member of both the Provisional Government and the Petrograd Soviet, both of which issued proclamations and decrees independent of the other). Kerensky was a lawyer and a Social Revolutionary. But his background and even his true name was concealed in mystery. Few knew that he was Jewish, that he was high in the secret Jewish Bund, where he also had been known by the Jewish name of "Adler". Some Jewish sources said his real name was Aron Kirbiz, a follower of Rabbi Sliozberg, Russian Grand Master of the B'nai B'rith, who was said to have provided Kerensky his following and revolutionary support. Others insisted he was a Freemason. Both may well

have been right.) Soon after the abdication of the Czar Kerensky had issued a proclamation requesting the army mutineers to assemble at the Duma to elect a new Provisional Government. The presence of masses of armed army mutineers intimidated the other more conservative members of the Duma, who left the initiatives to Kerensky. The few Bolsheviks involved opposed the formation of a Provisional Government (Because they were so few they would not be included. Lenin was still in Zürich.).

The March revolution and the abdication of the Czar had resulted from the incompetency and confusion of the Czar's government, not from the popularity of any particular political party, such as the Marxists, or Social Democrats, much less of the tiny Bolshevik party. The "Provisional Government" was controlled by Kerensky, but it could not control the chaos in Petrograd's streets. As a sop to the Duma, in an effort to make his "Provisional Government" look legitimate with a real political representation, Kerensky had included a leader of the Progressives (the largest faction in the Duma), P. N. Miliukov, and A. I. Guchkov, a leading Octobrist. A large delegation of army mutineers sat in the Duma itself, representing the new Petrograd Soviet (of workers and soldiers). The Kerensky government faced an impossible task: of creating a new system of government, and its administration, while continuing to sustain the war against Germany and Austria, as Kerensky had promised the Milner British delegation in January that he would do in exchange for support for his coup against the Czar. The arrival in Petrograd of the uncooperative, disruptive and subversive Bolsheviks under Lenin in early April 1917 sealed the doom of the Provisional Government. The Bolsheviks took over under the slogan "All power to the Soviets!"... in other words, a military government... the "dictatorship of the Proletariat". Prince Lvov resigned during the riots of July, leaving Kerensky in control of the Provisional Government. But Kerensky was overwhelmed by the impossibility of financing the government in the face of the Elihu Root mission's demand to keep Russia in the war against Germany, and to solve the agrarian and other insoluble problems Russia faced. Lenin and the Bolsheviks exploited all these complaints, while constantly recruiting more soldiers and sailors into the Soviets, now totally under Bolshevik control. On the night of

October 26 the Bolsheviks sent troops to surround and occupy all government buildings. The members of the government and the Duma hid in the Winter Palace, which was occupied by the mob, as the cruiser Aurora and the batteries of the Peter and Paul fortress fired blanks and shells here and there. The ministers and Duma deputies had already fled after the guards abandoned the palace. Lenin and the Bolsheviks were in control.

Lenin and the Bolsheviks had arrived in Petrograd only in April. They had had nothing to do with the March Revolution and the overthrow of the Czar. Nor did they have any influence in the Provisional Government of Prince Lvov and Kerensky. The Menshevics already dominated the Soviets and the Petrograd Soviet. The Provisional Government enjoyed huge popular support because of its proclaimed objective of free popular elections for a legislative assembly, which was strongly supported by the Menshevics. The Provisional Government set elections across Russia for the legislative Assembly first for October, then for November. The All-Russian Congress of Soviets set the date for its 2nd Congress to convene November 7.

Lenin and the Bolsheviks agitated fiercely against the Provisional Government and the Menshevic leadership of the Petrograd Soviet for their support for continuation of the war. He accused both of being flunkies of the "bourgeoisie". He insisted that the government should withdraw from the war and let the German armies seize all the Russian territory they wanted, because "we will soon have a Communist government in Berlin"... when the German troops also rebel. All the while the Bolsheviks and their allies, the returning exiles and the underground Jewish Bund, were calling for "All Power to the Soviets" and concentrating their propaganda and recruiting on the soldiers of the Petrograd Soviet. But the big Russian Army offensive of 1917 failed with heavy losses and the drum beat of Bolshevik anti-war propaganda took increasing effect on the soldiers in the Petrograd Soviet. On September 24 Trotsky was elected President of the Petrograd Soviet, which voted to transfer all Soviet Military power to a Revolutionary Military Committee, headed by Trotsky. Lenin and Trotsky knew they had to seize power before the November ARCS and the elections for the Constituent Assembly, which was due to convene in late November,

to draw up a constitution and elect candidates for government leadership offices. From the moment of the Bolshevik arrival in Petrograd Lenin and the Bolshevik leaders were running against that schedule for the creation of the Constituent Assembly. They had to seize power by force before it came into being, or they would face the united will of the Russian people. They also had to take control of the All-Russian Congress of Soviets. Even though they finally had absolute control of the Petrograd Soviet, the Menshevics controlled the national Congress of Soviets. Both the Second All-Russian Congress of Soviets and the elections throughout Russia for the Constituent Assembly were scheduled for November 1917. The Bolsheviks were determined to seize power by force before those November dates. They had overreached their ability to control the Soviets in the "July Days" (1917) and been forced to hide from the government. But their agents continued to strengthen their control of the Petrograd Soviet, the soldiers of which, commanded by Trotsky, would be used to seize control of the Provisional government and the Petrograd Soviet only hours before the A-R Congress of Soviets convened on November 7 PM 1917. So on November 7 the soldiers and sailors of the Petrograd Soviet seized all the government offices and besieged the Winter Palace. The Bolsheviks had destroyed self-government in Russia for the Russian people only hours before it was to become a reality.

The Congress of Soviets, now controlled by Trotsky and the Bolsheviks, became the government of Russia. They could not stop the elections for the Constituent Assembly which the Provisional Government had set up earlier, which took place on November 18, as scheduled. In the Assembly elected in those elections, the Bolsheviks would have had only a small minority of delegates. So the Bolsheviks arrested the commission charged with convening the Assembly and put the Bolshevik Jew Uritzky in charge of it. When Uritzky did convene the Assembly on January 5, 1918, the delegates found that the Bolshevik Jew, Sverdlov, who was not even an elected delegate, was in charge as speaker. Sverdlov actually called the meeting to order. The delegates protested the Bolshevik coups of October and November and after ten hours of stubborn debate, the Bolsheviks walked out and armed Bolshevik Soviet troops came in to clear the hall by force and locked the doors. The end of the

Constituent Assembly spelled the end of self-government for Russia.

The Bolshevik dissolution by force of the Constituent Assembly on January 5, 1918, outraged most of Russia. It prompted uprisings all across Russia against the new Communist regime. It resulted in the bloody three-year civil war which followed. In this conflict the Communists (Bolsheviks) were labeled "Reds", and their various opponents grouped together under the label of "Whites", though the so called "Whites" were composed of several incompatible elements, who only occasionally were able to act in unison. The principal military opposition to the Red armies was made up of veterans of the old Czarist armies led by Generals Alekseev, Kornilov, Denikin and Wrangel. Generals Alekseev, Kornilov and Denikin did not favor a return to Czarist rule, but publicly declared themselves in favor of a regime to be determined by the Russian people after the war through a restoration of a new Constituent Assembly elected by popular vote. Wrangel was a monarchist, as were many of the officers of Denikin's Volunteer army. The other main components of Denikin's Volunteer army were Cossacks from the Don, Volga and Kuban provinces, who were passionate anti-Communists, but were also Cossack separatists. Also included were separatists from the Caucasian provinces and the Ukraine. The fact that so many of his troops were separatists weakened the loyalty (and eventually the operations) of Denikin's army. Alekseev and Kornilov died early in the Civil War. Wrangel only took over after Denikin's resignation late in the War. During most of the war Denikin was the General in Command of the main White armies in the south. His announced objective of the restoration of a united and strong Russia did not sit well with the separatists under his command. His offensive in the summer of 1919 drove to within 200 miles of Moscow and occupied 820,000 square kilometers (with 42 million people) from Astrakhan to Odessa (and as far as 200 miles west of Kiev).

Also arrayed against the Communists after December 1917 were 4-6 other major anti-Communist armies. The largest and most-publicized of these was the White army in Siberia commanded by former Czarist Admiral A. V. Kolchak. It included a myriad of small anti-Communist Russian-Siberian groups. But its largest and best-

trained units were made up of Czeck POWs who had been drafted into the Austro-German army and then captured by the Czarist Russian army. They occupied the Trans-Siberian railroad and all the towns along its length, as they had taken advantage of the chaos during 1917 to escape, still organized by units, from their camps, and to set out to return home to Czechoslovakia via the Trans-Siberian railroad, Vladavistok and then ocean transportation home. However they were never so highly-motivated to free Russia from Communism as to get out of Russia and back to Czechoslovakia. This front eventually collapsed as the Czecks withdrew, and Kolchak designated Denikin to be his successor as Supreme Commander of the White forces.

The so-called "Komuch" uprising in the Central Volga (between the Siberian army territory and Moscow) was dominated by the peasant-based Social Revolutionaries, who gave their allegiance (and their hopes) to the restoration of the Constituent Assembly, which the Bolsheviks had dissolved by force on January 5, 1918. The Social Revolutionaries had been elected in November 1917 to constitute the largest party in the Constituent Assembly. By comparison the Bolshevik delegates elected in November to the Constituent Assembly comprised less than a quarter of the delegates. But the Komuch rebels' politics were too similar to those of the Communists for Denikin's and Kolchak's taste (and trust). The Social Revolutionaries proposed the seizure by force of private land and properties by the peasants. The Komuch rebels took vast territories in the Middle Volga from the Soviets, including Ufa, Simbirsk and Kazan (where they captured the Soviets' gold reserves)... and threatened Moscow. But they were unable to coordinate militarily with the Volunteers, and eventually they succumbed to Soviet negotiations, propaganda and false promises.

In the north centered on Archangel was another anti-Communist army led by General Evgenii Karlovich Miller, operating under the rebel declared government of N. V. Chaikovsky. But this army and its government never accomplished much because Russians generally regarded it as a puppet of the British occupation forces at Murmansk and Archangel.

Another White army operating out of Estonia under General N. H. Iudenich threatened Petrograd, but was driven back into

Estonia by Soviet forces ably maneuvered by Trotsky to outflank Iudenich's army.

During the Denikin Volunteer Army's summer 1919 drive north towards Moscow, Denikin counted on Polish forces west of Kiev and Minsk to attack eastward, as they had agreed. He did not know that Polish General Pilsudski had made a secret peace deal with the Soviets in Moscow. Pilsudski was happy to see Russians fighting Russians forever.

There were two other anti-Communist armies in the Ukraine, though Denikin, Kolchak and the other top Whites chose to regard them more as bandits, outlaws and guerrillas. They were really Social Democrats... agrarian anarchists. They resisted any kind of government (especially a central government) and proposed instead rural, self-governing communities, which would league together in their common defense and common interest. One of these was led by Nestor Mahknó, based in the Don basin, and the other by Simon Petliura in the South Dneiper-Odessa area. They both attacked Denikin's troops during his 1919 summer drive on Moscow. Mahknó was especially troublesome, launching heavy surprise attacks, which crippled several Volunteer offensives. Mahknó had improvised a very effective tactic, utilizing hundreds of farm wagons carrying hordes of armed peasants with machine guns. They would move fast by night over terrain very familiar to the peasants and attack by surprise before the enemy troops knew they were in the area. After the attack, as the stunned army set out in pursuit, they would disperse back to their own farms, and watch while ploughing in their fields as the puzzled pursuers thundered by. After Denikins White armies were driven back south and routed by the Reds, the Communists hunted down Mahknó's and Petliura's men and wiped them out.

The circumstances which reined in Denikin's summer 1919 drive towards Moscow and forced him to fall back towards the Caucasus to the Kuban, and then to evacuate to the Crimea by sea, were a combination of those just described, aggravated by White leader mistakes.

Denikin had warned Wrangel not to tangle with Cossack General K.K. Mamontov, when Denikin put Wrangel in charge of the Volunteers' attack west of Orel. But Wrangel relieved

Mamontov of his command, putting a junior officer in his place. Mamontov exploded, and wrote a fiery letter of complaint to all the Cossack Generals in the White Army, almost leading to a defection en masse of the Cossack units. Wrangel had to beat a hasty retreat and eat crow. But Cossack enthusiasm for the White cause had been seriously damaged.

The peasants of the Ukraine were not overenthusiastic about the White cause anyway, but their suspicions of White right-wing sympathies were deepened during the summer 1919 campaign by the many instances in which Czarist officers serving with the White armies sent troops to put dispossessed landlords back in possession of their lands and properties. The armed peasant underground fighting in the rear of the White armies grew as a result.

At this point the reader needs some explanation about a most-important, uniquely-Russian institution, the agricultural commune. The commune had been the basic Russian rural agrarian institution for hundreds of years since the earliest days of Moscovy. It was a self-governing voluntary association of several independent farms, which shared equipment, work animals, and labor. All adult males had a vote in important commune decisions and in electing the headman (starshina). The commune had the responsibility to care for widows and orphans, to decide who would be sent off for service in the army, to allocate and collect taxes, to maintain crop insurance against years of bad crops, and to care for and maintain the local church. Throughout rural areas of Russia the commune dominated the lives and activities of the peasants. The influence of the far-away Czar and his government hardly touched the peasants.

To deal with more extensive or larger responsibilities than any one commune could handle, several local communes would jointly support a local "zemstvo". The zemstvo would repair and maintain local bridges and highways, supervise schools, train priests, build hospitals and clinics and provide social insurance.

The peasants and their communal ideas were the force behind the Social Revolutionary Party, which won the majority of the seats in the Bolshevik-aborted Constitutional Assembly in the elections of November 1917. It was their indignation against the Bolshevik's illegal closing down of the Constituent Assembly in

January 1918 which led to the peasant uprisings against the Soviets in the Ukraine, the Donets basin, the Central Volga (the Komuch revolt)... and elsewhere.

The agrarian commune system even helped peasants who went into the cities looking for work. The commune system had established "artels" in each city, which helped workers from rural communes to find work in the city and helped them to obtain decent wages.

The relationship between the Czar (and his government) and the peasants in the Communes was affectionate, almost that between a father and his sons. In fact the peasants called the Czar "the little Father". The adoration of the peasants for their distant Czar had a mystical, almost-religious quality to it. In return the Czars tried to help the peasants. Alexander III created the Peasants Bank, which provided cheap loans to landless peasants to enable them to buy the land they were working. As a result by 1910, the peasants owned the vast majority of agricultural land. The freeing of the serfs by Alexander II in 1861 was another demonstration of the concern of the Romanov Czars for the peasants.

The high nobility were not opposed to representative institutions, such as the new Duma, because they viewed them as weapons by which they could weaken the power of the Czars, and strengthen their own power in the central government. They became unwittingly partners with the Jewish revolutionaries against the Czarist system.

It was the bond between the Czar and the peasant communes which aroused much of the resentment amongst the rural Russian Jews, who felt excluded from rural Russian society by the slavic society of the communes. The elders of the communes in turn resented the hate-filled agitation of the Jews and narodniki in rural affairs, and the lies and twisted arguments they used with the simple peasants. The Jewish merchants and international bankers were furious that the Czars insisted on continuing the Byzantine custom of coining their own currency, rather than adopting "modern" banking methods, like creating a banker-owned central bank.

But the principal reason for the failure of the White armies in 1917-1920 was the brilliant reorganization of the Red Army by Trotsky. He took over a wild mob of slogan-shouting rebels and made them into an efficient fighting machine. And he commanded

them from victory to victory.

He realized that Denikin's victories in 1918-1919 were due principally to his brilliant use of Cossack cavalry. So he created a new Soviet cavalry army under the command of experienced cavalry General Semion M. Budenny. We must give the devil his due. Trotsky saved the Soviet regime in 1919.

In March 1918 the Soviet government had moved the capital from Petrograd to Moscow and the Russian Social Democratic Party changed its name to the "Communist Party".

The behavior in Feb-March 1917 of the Kerensky Provisional Government strongly suggests that Kerensky had from the beginning intended to prepare the way for the Bolshevik takeover. He had invited Lenin and his trainful of Bolsheviks to Petrograd, issued them a Russian visa and had his government pay for their transportation from Stockholm to Petrograd. The scandal broke out in July 1917 over publication of clear documentary evidence that Lenin had been paid by the German government and they had provided him private train transportation to Sweden. Kerensky's government dragged its feet on demands from the Duma for investigation, and, after orders for the arrest of Lenin and his associates were issued (as paid German agents during wartime, a treason punishable by death) he allowed Lenin and Zinoviev to go into hiding, after the Duma arrested Trotsky, Kamenev and Lunacharski.

But was Lenin really a paid German agent? This question was a major issue not only in Russia, but also in Europe, America and around the world. Leftists, Comintern-Communists, Jewish liberals and elements of the U.S. State Department denied that he was. But after extensive investigations Woodrow Wilson and subsequent U.S. administrations decided that he definitely had been. That influenced U.S. policy towards the Soviet government for decades. The U.S. opinion on whether Lenin was a German agent in 1916-1917 was based largely on the "Sisson documents". The Sisson documents (Edgar Sisson, former editor of Cosmopolitan magazine, personally selected and sent by Woodrow Wilson to Petrograd in 1917 to help keep Russia in the war against Germany, as head of the propaganda and information-gathering agency, the "Amerikanski Buro") showed that Lenin had been a paid agent of German intelligence even when he had still lived in Zurich. And that the secret

deal which he had made with the Germans (Ludendorff) before they agreed to transport him to revolutionary Petrograd, had included Lenin's agreement that when he came to power he would let the German army occupy as much of Russia as they could. Though these documents were later branded as forgeries by some influential American writers and the State Dept. "experts", this does coincide with what happened after Lenin arrived in Petrograd. He urged the war-weary and decimated Russian troops to revolt against their officers (and kill them), abandon their units and go home, letting the German army take all the Russian territory they wanted, because "we will soon have a Soviet government in Berlin". Furthermore the Sisson documents show that German Intelligence ordered Lenin and his Bolsheviks to stage a coup d'etat (the October Revolution in 1917) against the popular Provisional Government, which they did. The reason this was important to Ludendorff and the German Army was that they wanted to be able to order a massive, overwhelming attack against France in early 1918, and wanted peace with Russia beforehand in order to transfer troops from the Russian front to France for that attack.

The Sisson documents were extensively checked out and accepted as genuine by the Woodrow Wilson administration and subsequent American administrations and influenced American policy against the Soviet Union not only in the aftermath of World War I, but for decades thereafter. And then in late August Kerensky betrayed the army and the Russian establishment when he first broke his August 9 promise he had made at the Moscow State Conference to let the army move troops to defend Petrograd, after the fall of Riga to the Germans, and then falsely accused General Kornilov of planning to overthrow the Provisional Government and suppress the Bolsheviks and the revolution, when Kornilov only did just as they had agreed. Kerensky trapped Kornilov with lies. The betrayal of Kornilov and the army's attempt to save Petrograd resulted in the collapse of the Russian army. Then in October, despite clear evidence and public knowledge that the Bolsheviks were preparing to seize power by force, Kerensky and the Provisional Government just hid its head and let it happen, without even protesting.

Lenin and all of the Russian Bolsheviks with him were

Jewish, but used aliases (they called them nom-de-guerre) to cover up their Jewish ancestry. Lenin's mother had been Jewish (maiden name: Blanc).

All the other Bolshevik emigres in Switzerland (and western Europe) had also assumed gentile names to cover their Jewish origins. Trotsky's real name was Lev Bronstein. This was true of Yuli Martov (Tsederbaum), Grishka Zinoviev (Apfelbaum), Kamenev (Lev Rosenfeld), Haneki-Ganetsky (Jacob Kuba Fürstenberg) and the others. Actually Zinoview used four names known during his career including Gregori Evseevich Radomilsky. The mysterious "Parvus", who arranged with the German government to have Lenin and the other Bolshevik's in Switzerland shipped to Petrograd in April 1917 in a sealed railway car, was also Jewish. His true name was Israel Lazarevich. His banking connections with theWarburg bank interests of Hamburg had opened doors for him in Turkey and Bulgaria earlier, and had supplied the funds with which he had supported the Bolsheviks in exile in Switzerland up until 1917. The Warburg Bank, a part of the international Jewish banking system, Kerensky, as well as Lenin, Trotsky and the other Bolsheviks were all part of a coordinated plan by the international SE Jewish insiders to seize power in Russia. Parvus was the key link between the various elements of the plot, the visible link. Lenin, Trotsky and the Bolsheviks took their orders from Parvus, who financed them and provided them with organization and coordinated support from the SE

Parvus (sometimes known also as Alexander Parvus, or as "Helphand", "Elphand" or "Gelphand") was obviously close to the "executive body" of the revolutionary conspiracy, as shown by his personal familiarity with the leaders of its various diverse conspiratorial elements. He supported Lenin, Trotsky and the Bolsheviks financially and gave them their instructions. He was the Bolshevik mastermind, not Lenin nor Trotsky. He was also in close personal contact with the international Jewish bankers, Max Warburg and Jacob Schiff. He set up Jacob Hanecki Ganetsky (or Fürstenburg) in Stockholm to act as their paymaster to the Bolsheviks and other revolutionaries. And he had also a personal and familiar relationship with some of the powerful anti-Czarist aristocrats, Prince Volpi di Misurata of Venice (who also brought Mussolini to power in

Italy) and Count Ulrich von Brockdorf-Rantzau (who rallied German government support for the Bolsheviks' return to Petrograd in 1917). Both aristocrats had hidden Jewish elite ancestry.

Some have questioned attributing Jewish ancestry to the distinguished German diplomat (and Foreign Minister under the Weimar Republic, Count Ulrich von Brockdorf-Rantzau).

But the associations and history of Brockdorf-Rantzau (and his family) show him to have always been active in the cause of Jewish Communists. During the Communist attempt to overthrow the German government in 1919 (the "Spartacus Week" of Jan. 4-10, 1919), when Lenin sent a team of Bolshevik Jews to Berlin, headed by Karl Radek, Nicolai Bukharin, and Christian Rakovsky, Karl Radek had urged the Communists to overthrow the German government because the riots, unemployment, hunger, runaway inflation, and the French army occupation of the Ruhr, had created a violent revolutionary mood in Germany, which lent itself to a Communist coup d'etat, Radek argued. When the coup failed, suppressed by the German army, the Bolshevik coup leaders fled back to Russia. But Karl Radek was arrested and accused of inciting the revolt. However it was the Foreign Minister, Ulrich von Brockdorf-Rantzau, who had him released. Brockdorf-Rantzau had been appointed Foreign Minister by Weimar Prime Minister Friedrich Ebert because of Brockdorf-Rantzau's proposal for dealing with the hostile Allies and the harsh terms they were imposing on Germany at Versailles. Ebert wanted to reject the Allied terms. But Brockdorff-Rantzau had proposed to him that if the Allied terms were too harsh, Germany should ally itself with the Soviet Union. Releasing Radek would be a first step in that direction.

On October 30, 1922, Brockdorf-Rantzau left for Moscow as the new German Ambassador. He soon became the friend and constant companion of Georgi Chicherin, the Soviet Foreign Minister. After the second abortive Kremlin attempt to overthrow the German government, the "Kopp revolt" of November 1923, Ambassador Brockdorf-Rantzau complained to his friend Chicherin that the Comintern-directed revolts in Germany could provoke a right-wing reaction in Germany leading to German participation with the West in an anti-Bolshevik crusade. He said this as a concerned friend of the Soviets.

Even two decades later the Brockdorf family was still active in Jewish Communist efforts against Germany. When the Gestapo rounded up members of the "Rote Kapelle" (the Comintern spy ring inside the German establishment, almost all of whom were Jewish) in September, 1942, one of those arrested was the Countess Erika von Brockdorf.

In the early 1920s the editor of the Communist newspaper L'Humanite (which was read religiously by Communists all over Europe) was Charles Brockdorf.

Further proof that Parvus was close to the executive body of the international revolutionary conspiracy is shown by his early knowledge of the "big picture" of the plan of revolution for Russia. In 1895 Parvus had written in the periodical "Aus der Weltpolitik" that war would occur between Russia and Japan, and that Russia's defeat in that war would lead to revolution in Russia. Now we know that the Sassoon banks (together with the Rothschild-Warburg-Schiff-Loeb-Guggenheim Jewish bank combine) were already financing the military buildup of Japan in preparation for war against Russia in China. But in 1895 only SE insiders knew that Japan was being built up to make war against Russia. So Parvus was a SE insider.

Who was Parvus?

We are not even sure what his real name was. But his good connections with Japan (the Jewish bankers?) were able to persuade the Japanese government to send him two million pounds sterling to organize revolution in Russia in 1904. After Russia's defeat by Japan in 1905 Parvus organized "Bloody Sunday" (January 9, 1905) in which the demonstration he had organized at the gates of the Winter Palace in Petrograd was fired on by the palace guards. Parvus's henchmen hidden in the trees in the Alexandrovsk park across from the palace entrance had fired first at the guards, provoking them to fire on the demonstrators. Grand Duke Sergei, the Czar's uncle, the Governor of Moscow, was assassinated by Jewish terrorists (Roza Brilliant, Kalyalev, etc.) on February 4th. Bank robberies, mutinies on warships at Kronstadt, Sevastapol and elsewhere, murders of police and terror in the streets followed as scheduled.

The Petrograd uprising of 1905 used arms supplied by

Jewish organizations in America recruited and coordinated by the B'nai B'rith. This had been planned by Simon Wolf and Theodore Roosevelt at TR's Sagamore Hills estate. TR had introduced Wolf to Russian Prime Minister Sergei Witte in order for Wolf to be able to pick a fight over Russian policy regarding Jews, in order to be able to accuse the Czarist government of anti-semitism to the American Jewish organizations recruited by the B'nai B'rith to ask them for contributions to buy guns. (Yes. This was the same Simon Wolf, the B'nai B'rith lawyer, who spied for the Confederacy during the Civil War and was one of the plotters of the Lincoln assassination. He was also the grandfather of Marcus Wolf, the head of the East German STASI secret police, for whom Premier Vladimir Putin worked 1972-84. The top SE families are few. They are constantly employed in SE dirty work.) So Parvus was coordinating with the Freemason's B'nai B'rith and an American President, as well as with Jewish revolutionaries in Russia, and with international Jewish bankers. Parvus' connection to all these elements of the SE show him to be a SE insider. But he was the key man who actually used all those diverse assets to create the 1905 revolt against Czarist Russia. He was a key SE insider.

All this was carefully planned by Parvus, for which he used as troops the members of the Zionist Socialist Workers Party organized in Odessa for that purpose by the Kagal (Jewish secret society). Parvus' ability to call on the Russian secret Kagal, and to use them to organize the abortive revolution of 1905, attests to his stature in the secretive Russian Jewish community. Parvus worked with both the Jewish community of Odessa, one of the largest and most politically-influential Jewish communities in Russia, and later with the large and influential Jewish community in Salonika, Greece, which exercised great influence throughout the Balkans and the entire Ottoman Empire (and postwar Turkey). It was through the Jewish community in Salonika that he was able to ingratiate himself with the Young Turks who came to power in Turkey in the 1908 elections. The Young Turk movement was based in Salonika 1905-1908 and was said to be financed by Jewish money... and to include many secret Jews. Parvus worked with Enver Pasha and the Young Turks to supply German arms to the Turkish army and to swing Turkey into the German orbit as the

European powers were taking sides in preparation for World War I. He made a fortune in arms and trade deals in Turkey. Later he also helped ease Bulgaria into the German camp... again profitably.

Who he was... and whose cause he served... may be questionable. But one thing is certain: he always worked with powerful secret Jewish interests.

Even the beneficiaries of his revolutionary feats, the Soviets, were uncertain of him and his real purposes. When he was reported to have died in Switzerland in 1924 the Soviet secret police went into a tizzy investigating his activities and connections worldwide. It was said that they believed he had not died, but had merely taken on another name and disappeared. It seems that his purpose in doing that worried them immensely.

The investigation turned into such a major effort that it totally preoccupied the Soviet secret police for months, then years. What they found was evidently even more disturbing. Officials and top Soviet leaders, even entire agencies of the Soviet government... and especially of the Soviet secret police... had been engaged in activities which could not be explained. It appeared that some mysterious authority other than the Soviet leadership was in command of many parts of the Soviet government. It would be a good guess that what they were running into was links in the secret Jewish organization within the Soviet system and perhaps even associated links to the Secret Empire intelligence systems of western Europe. This would fit in with Stalin's continuous preoccupation with British spies and Jewish subversives. This was described in a book "The Party's Gold", written by Igor Bunish (reportedly from former Soviet intelligence sources) published by Chance Publications in Narva, Russia (on the Gulf of Finland on the border between Estonia and Russia).

* * *

Another fact about Parvus which is certainly significant is that he always worked with Freemasons and was himself a Mason. This is consistent with Jewish conspiratorial activities, inasmuch as Jews had always been involved in Freemasonry. Adam Weishaupt, the reputed founder of the Illuminati and of the Grand Orient

Masonic lodge, was Jewish.

Lenin had been recruited into the Russian Grand Orient lodge as a student at the University of Kazan in 1889.

Stalin had been initiated into the Rosicrucian Masonic order as a youth in Georgia by his teacher, the gnostic mystic and "magi" of Tibetan mysteries, Georg Ivanovich Gurdjieff.

Trotsky had organized a secret Grand Orient lodge at Nicolayev, near his hometown of Kherson on the Black Sea coast East of Odessa, when he was only 19 years old. His father was a wealthy Jewish landowner and millowner at Kherson.

All the top Bolsheviks around Lenin and Trotsky were also Freemasons.

Lenin and most of the Bolsheviks revered the teachings and work of Mikhael Bakunin (the earlier disciple of Adam Weishaupt) a satanist-terrorist who had dedicated his life to assassination and terrorism in the middle of the 19th century. The nihilistic ruthless and bloody-minded nature of Soviet Bolshevism was further shown by another hero of the Bolshevik's, Sergei Nechayev, who was much admired by Lenin half a century later. Nechayev headed a small revolutionary anti-Czarist group of students in the 1860s. He preached to them "the science of destruction", which was incorporated into his "Revolutionary Catechism", in which he sets forth the purpose of a "revolutionary": the total destruction of the state, of society and its institutions, classes and traditions. Morality is anything which helps toward that end. Immorality is anything that stands in its way. The revolutionary has no personal life, no diversions, no human bonds nor affections. He lives only by the consuming hatred which drives him always towards that one objective. Many have seen in the "Catechism" , in its self-denial and missionary zeal, a horribly perverted inversion of early Christianity.

But was the executive body which planned and organized the Russian Revolution the same as those who commanded the Masonic Lodges?... or was it run by the commanders of some Jewish secret executive body?... or were the Masons and the Jewish revolutionaries only the "tools" of some other unknown hidden executive body?

We should consider at this point another very plausible candidate as "executive body" behind the planning and execution of the

Russian Revolution: the British government... or at least British Intelligence and the British Crown establishment. They headed Scottish Rite Freemasonry, at least in theory. The Crown has close and ancient links with international Jewish banking. And since well before the Crimean War the British policy had been the containment of Russian influence and expansion. This has been demonstrated clearly in British actions not only in the Crimean War and the Congress of Berlin, but also in the invasion of Iran in the middle of the 19th century, which prevented Russia from carrying out the construction of a road and railroad from Russia to the Persian Gulf, which Russia and the Shah had planned together. Britain also contested Afghanistan with the Russians at the same time and helped Japan to take Port Arthur away from Russia in 1905. The 1917 revolution would have been the crowning achievement of the British imperial effort to keep Czarist Russia from challenging Britain for world leadership. It has been speculated that Britain was afraid that Czarist Russia might join with Germany in the era of the Drei Koenig Bund to share their access by the Trans-Siberian railroad to trade with China and east Asia, thus eclipsing British influence in the Far East.

That is the difficulty with trying to solve the world's problems by identifying the people causing those problems. We live in a conspiratorial age in which coup d'etats and surprise attacks which we cannot anticipate nor prevent carry us in undesired directions. Afterwards we see that the "fait accompli" was carried out by hidden "sleepers" coordinated by some unidentifiable conspirators. But who were the ultimate top conspirators?

We see the same thing with each of the major "coups" or "fait accomplis" carried out in recent centuries. After the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor we were too preoccupied with fighting World War II to ask questions about what the Roosevelt administration had done secretly to goad Japan into that desperate surprise attack. That would have been unpatriotic and a "threat to national security" in any case.

After the Kennedy assassination the cover-up became all-pervasive from wall-to-wall. Allen Dulles, whom Kennedy had fired, not only was appointed to the Warren Commission, but also was put in control of Congressional and Warren Commission con-

tacts with the FBI, the CIA and all White House and Department of Justice agencies. The press and media spewed out hundreds of bogus and far-fetched assassination theories until the public was dizzied and fed up with the subject. The Warren Commission closed the book on the assassination (instead of pressing for continuing investigation until evidence was found which would stand up in court, as is done in any ordinary murder case) by issuing a fanciful judgment which was soon easily proven to be wrong. Even Kennedy's brain disappeared after a Kafka-esque autopsy. The whole thing stank, and everybody knew it. But who specifically had caused it to happen?

There are many theories. Mentioned earlier was Michael Colins Piper's convincing evidence in his book "Final Judgment" that a Mossad-CIA conspiracy had been at the heart of it. Other books have been written accusing a Jesuit-CIA conspiracy, a Vietnamese conspiracy, a Cuban conspiracy, a homosexual conspiracy... and many others. The truth still eludes us.

But one thing is clear: that the FBI, the CIA, Congress, the press and media, the government, and in fact the whole American Establishment, collaborated in covering it up, confusing the evidence and blocking further serious investigation. The Garrison investigation in New Orleans a few years later turned up clear evidence of a conspiracy, but had its witnesses kidnaped (by the FBI, Garrison claimed), many of whom disappeared forever. And the press and media again threw out a cloud of confusing, contradictory and sensational (but false) blather. All this showed the powerful and pervasive influence of the Kennedy assassination conspirators on the top levels of the American Establishment.

The list of surprise "fait accomplis" which changed our national destiny by assassinations and unwanted wars fills our history over the past two centuries.

This should convince us that we can not stop this "government by conspiracy" by uncovering the culprits, bringing them to justice and preventing them from carrying out future conspiracies, faits accompli and assassinations.

The only way we can stop this and return our government and our society to sane, civilized and responsible behavior, is to restore our Constitutional system of making national policy and

major decisions through national consensus expressed by the voters... by well-informed voters.

* * *

We all know the story of Lenin's take-over by armed force in St. Petersburg. The slogan of the armed sailors and soldiers who seized and imprisoned the opposition at gun-point (and intimidated the Duma) was: "All power to the Soviets!" The Secret Empire press in Britain and the U.S. crowed about "the glorious victory of the people!"... when it was clear that it was a "putsch" at gun point even by the press's own accounts. They put their own editorial interpretation on it... "Glorious!"... "Heroic"... "Freedom at last!". Liberal enthusiasts flocked to St. Petersburg to add their own praises to the naked Bolshevik seizure of power by force. John Reed, Harvard Communist journalist, was in St. Petersburg, where he wrote the day-by-day account of Lenin's take-over, heavily laced with editorial enthusiasm and praise for what was clearly from his own account a seizure of power by armed force; he entitled it: "Ten Days that Shook the World". They never called any attention to an obvious fact: that there was no armed opposition to the Bolshevik's armed coup because the Duma and the government were trying to deal with the situation peacefully. It was only after the Czar tried to deal with the Bolsheviks himself by making the ultimate gesture for peace of turning himself over to them in person, and was murdered with his whole family for his trouble, that the Imperial Army moved against the rapidly-arming Bolshevik-organized revolutionary mob, which was then calling itself the "Red Army", led by Leon Trotsky and a clique of other Jewish revolutionaries. Though it was obvious that the western liberal press was partisan in favor of the Soviets, no one realized at that time that there was a hidden organization directing the press and media... because it had no name and no identifiable existence. It was the Secret Empire.

Many other elements of the Secret Empire were active in 1917 in the coordinated SE effort to overthrow the Romanov Czars and bring the Bolsheviks to power in Russia. Sir Alfred Milner, the supreme chief of the Secret Empire headed the 1917 British Imperial delegation to Petrograd, which was to maintain long-term

communication between British Intelligence and the Soviet secret police. British MI6 (and MI6 Chief Sir William Wiseman, born Weismann) sent British Intelligence agents Somerset Maugham, Sidney Reilly, Captain George Hill, Bruce Lockhart and others to live in Russia immediately following the revolution to coordinate secretly with the rulers of the Soviet revolution. All except Bruce Lockhart were secret Jews.

And the movement of Bolsheviks to Petrograd from New York, London, Zürich and all over Europe was remarkable and significant because such things did not happen easily in wartime Europe. The Swiss government had to have given its permission for the Germans to have taken Lenin out of Switzerland, because the Swiss were very careful about their sacred neutrality and would never have allowed it to be violated by the "kidnapping" or wartime political exploitation of a Swiss resident... without the agreement of both warring sides. Who was speaking for the Western Allies?... who was it that gave the Swiss permission to hand over Lenin to the Germans for use as a political time bomb against Czarist Russia?

It was remarkable that the U.S. State Department would have sent an inexperienced and untrained young beginner of military-draft age to serve in the American Embassy in Bern (Switzerland). It is even stranger that Swiss Intelligence and important foreign exiles resident in Switzerland would have sought out this inexperienced young diplomat to discuss most-important international business. Perhaps if the U.S. State Department intended never to admit publicly that they had approved such a thing... perhaps then they would want to transmit their approval through someone no one would expect to be selected for such an important mission... perhaps someone like an inexperienced young diplomat... one the Secret Empire felt was completely reliable?

Allen Dulles used to love to tell the story of how Lenin had walked into the U.S. Embassy in Bern unannounced one day in 1917 and asked to see him. According to Dulles, he was busy at the time, and so, rather than waiting, Lenin left and went to the British Embassy. So, according to Dulles, he missed the chance to meet one of the famous figures of history. But is Dulles' story really true? Did Dulles really miss talking to Lenin? How did Lenin get Dulles' name? Why did Lenin come to the American Embassy in

the first place?

In view of Dulles' later roles with the "Lucy" affair in 1945, with Fidel Castro's take-over of Cuba, and his crucial role in delivering key offices of the CIA into the hands of Secret Empire agents, wouldn't we be justified in wondering if perhaps his surprising presence in Switzerland during WWI was not also related to Secret Empire interest in Lenin?

Would he have been the American diplomat who gave U.S. permission to the Swiss to turn Lenin over to the Germans? If so, he would logically have denied afterwards that he ever met Lenin in Switzerland, to cover up the fact that he had been involved in something so impossible to explain to the American public. General "Black Jack" Pershing and his American troops (including McArthur and Patton) were by then taking a major part in the war in France. The Swiss... for the sake of their neutral status... would certainly have discussed such a move with American authorities before letting the Germans take Lenin. All the events described here (in earlier chapters, demonstrating later Secret Empire influence and coordination with the Soviet KGB and their Trotskyite leaders) suggest that even in 1917 the Secret Empire was maneuvering its agents in the KGB towards supreme power in the Soviet Union. Was the strange story of Allen Dulles and Lenin in Bern in 1917 an early part of all that?

In any case, whether or not Allen Dulles gave America's assent to ship Lenin to St. Petersburg (illegally, in behalf of Secret Empire plans) and whether or not Sir Alfred Milner's 1917 mission to visit Lenin in St. Petersburg was decisive in bringing the Soviets to power in Russia, the Secret Empire was clearly pro-Soviet in 1917. This is not surprising. The Secret Empire always undermines self-government. It is authoritarian, though it prefers to exercise that authority through a powerful hidden elite.

It was the Secret Empire curtain of secrecy which has also prevented the public from seeing that it was the Secret Empire behind both the looting of the Vatican Bank and its associated European banks back in the 1970s and the more recent looting of Russia in the 1990s.

Readers of "The Secret Empire" will remember that in 1917 an Imperial British Mission headed by Secret Empire czar Alfred

Milner and Secret Empire General Henry Wilson visited St. Petersburg at the invitation of Alexander Kerenski. Their staff conferred with the Soviet Trotskyites, including Felix Dzerzhinsky, the head of the dreaded Soviet secret police and with Jacob Rappaport, who headed the vast "Gulag Archipelago" of prison camps containing millions of political prisoners. Later Yuri Andropov, Rappaport's protege, became head of the KGB after Stalin's death, and still later became the supreme ruler of the Soviet Union after the death of Brezhnev. When Soviet spy, Kim Philby (who also managed the secret rescue of Jews from Nazi prison camps in 1945, and a few years later, as head of British Counter-Intelligence, helped set up the CIA, during which he worked closely with James Jesus Angleton, the controversial head of CIA Counter Intelligence, who was probably also a Secret Empire agent)... when Philby finally defected to the Soviet Union he immediately became the bosom-buddy, confidant, advisor and live-in house guest of KGB Chief, Yuri Andropov.

The looting of Russia over the years since 1989 has been carried out by a team of top former KGB officers working with the Secret Empire international bankers, in which the principal actors involved are clearly shown to be extensions of the Secret Empire-Trotskyite relationships of 1917 mentioned in the previous paragraph. As with the looting of the Vatican Bank, it could not have been carried out without the cooperation of the international bankers. In today's newspapers we see the extension of the same Secret Empire-Trotskyite relationships of 1917 again involved in the recent looting of Russia.

In the Wall Street Journal (October 3, 1999, page A4) it is reported that the $10 billion which vanished from the Russian Menatep Bank was laundered into the Bank of New York via the East European International Bank in Hungary, thence to the Swiss American Bank in Antigua (British West Indies), thence to the Bank of New York. Involved in this were two persons, Natasha Gurfinkel Kagalovsky, the Jewish wife of Menatep's Vice Chairman Konstantin Kagalovsky (Menatep Bank owns the East European International Bank) who is from an old Secret Empire international banking family. She was an executive in the Bank of New York's branch bank in Budapesht at the time. The other was the owner of

the Swiss American Bank, Bruce Rappaport, a relative from the family of Jacob Rappaport, the Trotskyite ruler of the "Gulag Archipelago" of Soviet prison camps. Kagalovsky's Menatep Bank was to appear in the news again on February 8, 2005, when it filed a suit against the Russian government of President Vladimir Putin for $28.3 billion in damages from Russia's nationalization of Yukos Siberian production unit, Yuganskneft. In banking circles it is understood that Menatep is filing this in behalf of Rothschild interests, to whom the Yugos management hurriedly transferred stock control of Yugos' just before the Russian government seized the company for back taxes. Another principal "launderer" is Peter Berlin (also Jewish) whose wife Ludmilla (under the name of "Lucy Edwards") held an executive job in the Bank of New York in London, which she used to transfer funds. It is estimated that $500 billion have been transferred out of Russia to hidden accounts in the west (many in the Bank of New York) over the last 10 years. As if there were not enough "coincidences" already, the Bank of New York has always been rumored in banking circles to have been created with Jewish money. The Bank of New York has always bragged about being founded by Alexander Hamilton, who was educated at a Jewish synagogue school on Nevis (British West Indies)... quite close to Antigua, where the Swiss American Bank is located. ... But wait there's more.

Another recent news item ("U.S. News and World Report", August 30, 1999, page 42) reports Boris Yeltsin's appointment of former KGB officer, Vladimir Putin, as Russia's new Prime Minister. Both of Putin's two predecessors as Prime Minister were also KGB veterans. It also mentions that this last June Putin presided over a meeting of top FSB officers (formerly the Soviet KGB) which was called to honor and commemorate Yuri Andropov. It took place on Andropov's birthday. Putin delivered a eulogy praising Andropov, who had headed the KGB for 15 years. He had also put the KGB in total control of the Soviet Union, which gave them the control necessary to loot Russia, working together with the international bankers after the Soviet system converted to capitalism. Jacob Rappaport's protege (and Kim Philby's bosom-buddy) Andropov had fulfilled two Secret Empire objectives: the destruction of Russia as a world power... and the looting of a second for-

merly powerful empire. He deserved a little posthumous pat on the back.

We have been reliably informed that Putin also has Jewish ancestry. Is all this just coincidence? ...not a Jewish conspiracy against Russia?

* * *

What happened in Russia after 1922 (when Lenin was incapacitated by a stroke) was a covert, careful out-maneuvering of the Jewish Bolshevik leadership by Stalin, who was then Secretary-General of the Communist Party. It seems probable that the Jewish Bolshevik leadership of the Revolution had accepted Stalin as one of the top five leaders in Russia precisely because he was not Russian. He was Georgian, a non-Russian minority from south of the Caucasus. He was the only non-Jew of the five. After Lenin's death in 1924 the Soviet Union was run by the triumvirate of Stalin, Zinoviev and Kamenev. Trotsky was still nominally Chairman of the Military Revolutionary Council, but Stalin had blocked him from any real power by appointing Stalinist loyalists to the Council and to the key command positions in the Red Army and then removing Trotsky as Chairman of the Military Council. All of the key positions in the Soviet power structure were gradually filled with Stalinists. Stalin was careful not to hint at any possible anti-Semitic motives in his creeping power-grab. But in later years the Stalinists who knew Stalin's mind best would sometimes warn against the traitorous activities of "cosmopolitans" (which Russians came to understand meant international Jews... as contrasted to loyal Russians). But after Trotsky was exiled in January 1929, the accusation of "Trotskyite" was sufficient to be fatal to party members. Even before 1929 the loyal Stalinists were whispering amongst themselves about the danger of having "foreigners" in positions of power instead of real Russians. This covert anti-semitism led and managed by Stalin eventually gave Soviet Russia an anti-Jewish tone.

Even after the purges of the leading Jewish Bolsheviks (including Kamenev and Zinoviev) in 1937-38, Stalin was still careful not to denounce Soviet leaders because they were Jews. That

was because Russian Jews still occupied many of the top positions in the Soviet hierarchy and the Soviet bureaucracy, the Red Army, the Soviet economy and all the Russian professions. Russian Jews dominated the Soviet professions. The average Russian Jew enjoyed a higher income and a better standard of living than the average Russian. The Soviet economy and Soviet industry could not function without the Russian Jews. And the international wing of Communism, the Third Communist International, was entirely run by Jews. Stalin and the Soviet leadership still relied on them for spying and Soviet propaganda in the outside world. Up until the Nazi-Soviet Pact of 1939 the Soviet Foreign Minister was Maxim Litvinov, a Soviet Jew with many British friends. The network of many Jewish organizations across the western world was still committed to passionate support of the Soviet Union and World Communism. Stalin had confessed more than once to various drinking buddies to his fear of getting sick and having to go to the hospital. He was afraid of being poisoned by Jewish doctors, or doctors who were friends or relatives of Jewish doctors. He knew the extent of their influence, not only in the medical profession, but also in all professional fields. He also knew how the international Jewish organizations had managed to coordinate the take-over of Russia by the Jewish Bolsheviks... sending Lenin, Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev and hosts of other Jewish Bolsheviks to Petrograd in March 1917 in the middle of the great European war. Up until the day of his death he had a defensive fear of international Jewery.

In fact, at the time of Stalin's death on March 5, 1953, many throughout Russia were convinced that the Jewish doctors had finally succeeded in killing Stalin. This opinion has persisted until today. For months before Stalin's death the Soviet medical profession had been wracked with arrests of Jewish doctors who were accused of murdering Soviet leaders amongst their Russian patients. One of the few surviving doctors of those arrested, Dr. Yakov Rapoport, claimed that it had all been a Stalin-inspired witch hunt. It is interesting to note that Dr. Rapoport has the same name as the Trotskyite master of the Gulag prison camps back in the 20s and 30s, Yuri Andropov's patron-protector. And in the 1990s one of the prominent looters of the Soviet economy was Bruce Rappoport, owner of the Swiss-American Bank in Antigua, BWI. So it would

not be far-fetched to imagine that all of the Rappoport family were part of the Jewish conspiracy against Russia.

Stalin also expressed to his closest friends a fear of British spies inside the Soviet system. He probably had no idea of the existence of the Secret Empire. But he knew that the Jewish Bolsheviks who had taken over Russia in 1917 had been helped by the British government and had the active support of many powerful British leaders. So he was wary of any connection between the Trotskyites (and other Jewish Bolsheviks) and the Soviet Secret Police. It was because of these suspicions that he ordered two heads of the Soviet secret police shot, Yagoda and Yezhov. But Yuri Andropov escaped his suspicions because of the route by which Andropov had risen within the secret police, and because Stalin identified him as a lieutenant of Nicolai S. Patolichev, a close friend of Stalin's. Apparently Stalin was not suspicious of Patolichev's good connections with the western banking and business world when he made him Soviet Minister of Trade in 1938. He did not suspect either that Andropov owed his early rise into the Soviet aristocracy (the "nomenklatura") to Jacub Rappaport, the Trotskyite Jewish master of the Soviet slave labor empire (the Gulags). Back in the summer of 1937 when the "Volgostroi" project was started at Rybinsk, where 23 year old Andropov was a youth leader (Komsomol) and river construction technician, he came under the protective wing of Jacub Rappaport. Yaroslavl province became one huge concentration camp filled with over a million political prisoners used for slave labor working on the Volgostroi project headquartered at Rybinsk. The 500,000 Belomar prisoners who had first worked on digging the White Sea Canal, and then on the Moscow-Volga canal were moved to Rybinsk to work on the Volgostroi canal project. They were joined by another half million new political prisoners. Stalin envisioned these giant canal projects as a place to employ the millions of political prisoners he was having arrested in his war on the "class enemy", and on the "Kulak farmers". (He admitted to Churchill to having put 5 million Kulaks to death.)

But inasmuch as the Volgostroi project was taken over that summer by the NKVD (the Soviet Secret Police) it was not apparent on the record that Andropov's sudden rise to 2nd Secretary of the Yaroslavl Komsomol and just a few months later to First

Secretary was due to Rappaport's influence. It was amazing that at the age of 24 this young Komsomol leader entered the Soviet leadership elite. He had shown no evidence of talent nor leadership up to that point. His elevation to the "nomenklatura" required Stalin's personal approval. He became one of the three men running the Rybinsk Volgostroi project: Jacub Rappaport, Nickolai Patolichev and Andropov. Apparently at this time he also became a protegee of Patolichev.

In view of Andropov's later "houseguest" relationship with the British homosexual, Kim Philby, we cannot help but suspect that this Rybinsk triumvirate may have been a little "queer". In any case for the next decade or two Andropov hitched his wagon to Patolichev's rising star.

This star was dimmed only by Stalin's 1953 death. But by that time the former Communist Youth leader had become one of the "Vydvizhentsy" (the brotherhood team of second level aparatchiks at the top of the nomenklatura elite... officials who had not been involved in the Stalinist-Trotskyite political battles of the 1920s and 30s.)

The "Vydvizhentsy" had learned from what had happened (in 1937-38, the Moscow Purges) not to take sides with any of the factions at the top, but to keep their noses politically clean and keep tight patron-client relationships amongst themselves. It was membership in this brotherhood which eventually brought Andropov to the top of the Soviet power structure. It was he... with the advice of Kim Philby ... who planned the transition from the Soviet "dictatorship of the proletariate" to western capitalism with "glasnost" and "perestroika".

And in the process somehow a gaggle of new Russian Jewish millionaires took over the former Soviet economy and looted it. Obviously some old Russian Jewish connections from Rappaport and Trotsky's time still enjoyed vast government power in Yeltsin's and Putin's time. This Soviet Jewish-connected faction had somehow survived the Stalinist era purges inside of the Soviet secret police.

The details of how this happened may never become public.

* * *

Purges within the Soviet government were the result of an ongoing struggle between Jewish Internationalists and Russian nationalists (such as Stalin).

But within these larger factions were alliances and personal empires which put their own survival above loyalty to their faction.

The great purges of Soviet Russia in 1937-39 were merely a continuation of the purges that had started in 1917 and had gone on intermittently ever since. Such purges were inevitable within a predatory state which rejected any ethical or moral standards. The predators at the top constantly wondered which predators on the level below them were plotting to take their place.

Even the very first days of the 1917 revolution saw competition between the Soviet leaders: Kamenev was pushed aside by Sverdlov; Trotsky pushed Rudolph Slansky aside; Stalin pushed Trotsky out. Jewish assassins of the Social Revolutionary Party assassinated Uritsky and almost killed Lenin in August 1918, which provoked the first mass Red Terror, in which hundreds of thousands were murdered because somebody thought they seemed to belong to the middle or upper classes. Russia lost most of its educated Russians. The Social Revolutionaries were protesting the closing of the Constituent Assembly by the Bolsheviks and their betrayal, abuse and oppression of the peasants.

The military disasters of 1919-1920 nearly destroyed the Red regime. On top of this the ravages of war brought on a terrible famine. In 1919 Denikin's White armies almost took Moscow and other White armies threatened from all directions. In 1920 the Red Army suffered a massive defeat by the Poles in the Soviet drive to take Warsaw, in which the Red Army lost 350-400,000 men.

In February 1921 a massive popular revolt started in Leningrad (at the Troubochny factory) and spread all across Russia. It was an anti-Bolshevik revolt. The mobs shouted; "Down with the Communists and the Jews". It was popularly believed that the Jews had been behind the 1917 Revolutions.

The government called on Red Guards, Red army troops,

cadets and sailors to put down the revolt, but they all joined the mob.

Then the great naval base at Kronstadt (where the 1917 revolution had begun) turned against the government and the Bolsheviks. It took weeks and all the armed force the Bolsheviks could muster to put down the 1921 anti-Communist revolt.

In 1927 Trotsky and Kamenev tried to raise coordinated revolts in Moscow (Trotsky) and Leningrad (Kamenev) against the Stalinists in control of the Soviet government. It failed, leading to Trotsky's banishment from Russia.

The Great Purges of 1937-1939 provoked a massive defection of Trotskyites and Jews, especially amongst the Comintern, which was composed primarily of internationalist Jews.

In the Great Purges of 1934-39 millions were executed, Party members, Jews and ethnic Russians alike. During 1951-52 Stalin was gearing up for another massive purge, which was evidently intended to be as large or larger than the 1937-38 purges. But Stalin died unexpectedly in early March 1953. The purge plan died with him and Stalin's would-be purgers were discredited.

The 1937-38 Purge had included many millions of Russians. But it hit especially hard amongst the very top Soviet Jewish leadership and their following on the middle and lower ranks. Stalin was already showing his distrust of his Jewish Bolshevik associates.

But in the early 1950s Stalin's plans for another giant purge targeted Jews especially. But first he had to remove any possible sources of resistance which might turn the tables on him. He identified two such sources; the Mingrelian Georgians associated with Lavrentii P. Beria the head of the KGB (the secret police); and the internationalist Jews, who he imagined were fashioning an independent complex of police states centered in Soviet-controlled Czechoslovakia. It so happened that the KGB chief in Czechoslovakia was Rudolf Slansky, who had helped create the Red Army in cooperation with Trotsky, which made him a prime target of suspicion for Stalin.

Of course Beria, as head of the KGB, was to be feared by everyone, including even Stalin. He had the potential capability to arrest and execute anyone, even Stalin. Stalin had made him head

of the KGB because he, like Stalin, was a Georgian, a common bond of trust. But Georgia is a country divided into three tribes (or nationalities, each with a separate language and culture) the Kartvel tribe (to which Stalin belonged), the Mingrelians (to which Beria belonged) and the Imeretians. Stalin had wiped out the Imeretian leaders when he put Beria in charge. But since then Beria had selected almost exclusively Mingrelians for the top KGB posts. Stalin did not like the personal influence which this gave Beria in the KGB.

So Stalin promoted Semyon D. Ignatiev to a key new post on the Central Committee which gave him control of party appointments, from which Ignatiev purged the Georgian party leaders of Mingrelian origin. This left Beria powerless and terrified, as well as all the other top Soviet leaders. Pegov and Suslov on the Central Committee stood ready to support Stalin. With Ignatiev's rise to power, Andropov rose with him in the KGB.

Earlier, in September - November 1951, Rudolf Slansky and his whole organization in Czechoslovakia had been arrested. They were later accused, after the "Mingrelian Affair" was underway, of plotting with a Zionist conspiracy (inspired by U.S. Intelligence) to overthrow the Czech regime. Along about this same time (November 1952) numbers of Jewish doctors were arrested across Russia, accused of plotting to murder Soviet leaders by medical means. Stalin's antisemitic intentions were now out in the open. The purge machinery (including Andropov) was all ready to go.

But then Stalin died on March 5, 1953. His principal supporters, the members of the Brotherhood (the Vydvizhentsi) whom he had designated to run the new purge (including Ignatiev, Pegov, Andropov, Breshnev, Suslov, Ponomarev, Patolichev etc) were immediately neutralized by the Central Committee (and shorn of their new powers) by the leadership of the "Old Guard" (who had been targets of the intended purge) such as Molotov, Mikoyan, Malenkov, Voroshilov Kaganovich, Khrushchev, etc. Malenkov and Khrushchev emerged as the new leaders because of their trustworthy, team-player, non-violent reputations. The consensus of opinion amongst the members of the Politburo and the Central Committee was that they were the two most trustworthy and least treacherous. The old Soviet concept of team leadership was to be given another

try. But the Brotherhood, as led by Suslov, were still Stalinist authoritarians. They never forgave Khrushchev for his anti-Stalin speech to the 20th Party Congress in February 1956. Amongst themselves they held Khrushchev's speech to have caused the Hungarian revolt later that year and the 1956 unrest amongst the other East European satellites. The Hungarian uprising convinced many Central Committee members that Suslov and the Brotherhood were right: that a firmer hand than Khrushchev's was needed on Soviet affairs of state.

It is interesting to note another change in the post-Stalin leadership. With the exception of Kaganovich (Stalin's right-hand man and brother-in-law) the Jews were gone from the top Soviet leadership, despite the failure of the 1953 purge to take place. Stalin's purge team were disgraced and in oblivion until their 1957-58 comeback. Yet one of their principal purge targets, the Jews, had disappeared. They would not re-appear until after the fall of Communism, in the 1990s when they would reappear in control of the Russian economy as capitalists, but not as political leaders.

* * *

As mentioned a few pages earlier, the Russian Jews were still powerful and numerous in the Soviet Union even after Stalin's purges of 1935-39. Not only were there many millions of them, but they totally dominated the richest and most-vital segment of Russian society, the intellectuals and the professionals. Our U.S. press and media have studiously ignored the power and influence of the Russian Jews in the Soviet Union over the past half century, representing them falsely as a poverty-stricken, abused and oppressed little minority longing only to escape the Soviet Union to Israel. The fact is that most Soviet Jews have enjoyed a far higher standard of living than the average Russian. And few of them have wanted to leave their comfortable life in Russia to resettle in Israel. That is the reason that after the collapse of the Soviet Union, so many Jews emerged as owners of giant industries formerly owned by the Soviet state. The creation of a new capitalist banking system in Russia was the work entirely of Russian Jews in collaboration with western Jewish bankers. That is how the massive looting of former Soviet

industries was accomplished without a peep of protest being heard from the new Russian leadership.

It was mentioned earlier that the Trotskyite Jewish leadership survived the Stalinist years within the KGB under the protective wing of Yuri Andropov. Most of Andropov's young protegees in the KGB were young Jews; many of them (if not all) were homosexual, like Andropov. Vladimir Putin was one of them. Throughout Putin's career we see the Jewish connection continuously. From 1972-84 Putin worked in East Germany with the STASI (East German Secret Police, run by the KGB) where he worked directly with Marcus Wolf (the Jewish chief of the STASI), with whom he was reported to have had a close personal relationship. In Leningrad later he worked directly for Leonid Sobchak, the Jewish Mayor of Leningrad from 1992-96, who was heavily involved in financial scandals and illegal bank transfers out of Russia, which obliged him to flee to Paris to avoid prosecution, where he died in 1999.

Boris Yeltsin, who appointed Putin his successor as President, was also apparently Jewish. In Russian "Yeltsin" begins with the cyrillic character "Э". Names beginning with that character are almost exclusively foreign, not Russian, almost always Jewish. And Yeltsin's wife was Naïna Joseph, a typically Russian-Jewish name.

A further coincidence of possible significance was Yeltsin's destruction of the house where the Czar Nicholas II and his entire family had been murdered in 1918 (together with Dr. Botkin and a servant). When Yeltsin was Communist Party Secretary of the province of Sverdlovsk in 1982-86 he had the house totally destroyed and the site leveled (which house had then belonged to the engineer, Ipatiev). The comment at that time was that it had been done to erase a shameful episode. The shame for this deed had to fall on the murderers: Jacub Sverdlov, then the Prime Minister of the Soviet Union in 1917-18, (who authorized it) and on Yurevski, who carried out that shameful deed. Both were Khazar Jews. Was Yeltsin's cover-up intended to help the world forget that it had been a cabal of Khazar Jews who had murdered the Czar, his wife and his innocent children? If so, the motive of Sverdlov and Yeltsin had been a Jewish motive.

* * *

The Russian people have suffered disaster after disaster at the hands of a clique of Russian Jews who worked together with western intelligence and the western bankers within a nameless conspiracy which we are here calling "The Secret Empire". It is no coincidence that Russia (the same as Germany) has been under attack by this same conspiracy for at least the last two hundred years.

In 1827 a combined British-French-Russian fleet decisively defeated the combined Turkish-Egyptian fleet at the Battle of Navarino off the SW coast of the Greek Peloponnesus. The French and British fleets then withdrew to leave the Russians to continue the war against the Turks on land, while the British occupied Egypt. After the Russian armies had defeated the Turks however the British and French blocked Russian entry into the Porte (-Istanbul) and denied the Russians the warm-water port for which Russia had fought the war. The Concert of Europe struck its first sour note, and Russia became wary of the intentions of their former British ally.

During the Crimean War (1853-56) the British Army, controlled by a wing of the Secret Empire, attacked and defeated Russia (at the cost of a million dead) by deploying their allies (Turkey, France and Savoy) along with the British Army. The British bragged that Russia was finished as a European power for the next hundred years.

But by the early 1860s Russia had re-built her navies so that Czar Alexander II was able to send two Russian fleets to intervene in the American Civil War, and thus prevent Britain and France from joining the Confederate side in the Southern revolt against the Union, which probably would have been the end of the United States. Czar Alexander II was very pro-American and hoped for peasant welfare reforms also in Russia, but his dream was constantly undermined by the violence of Jewish-led revolutionaries in Russia, who later murdered him.

The British (SE) government under Disraeli (Britain's Jewish Prime Minister) tried to get their revenge on Russia in 1878 in the mistaken belief that the Russian army was still crippled from its defeat in the Crimean War. British agents encouraged revolts

against Turkish rule in Greece, supplying arms and exile leadership to the rebels. The European nations comprising the "Concert of Europe" urged the British to mediate peace between the Turks and the Greek rebels, but Lord Derby refused and continued support for the rebels. This was bound to bring in the Russians to rescue their ancient allies, the Greeks, warned the Concert of Europe, which could result in a general European war in the Balkans. Finally after an ultimatum to the Turks, the Russian army moved south into the Balkans and also west from Armenia into Eastern Turkey. The Bulgarians and Serbians joined with the Russians and the Greeks. Contrary to British expectations Russia and their Balkan allies decisively defeated the Turks and drove them out of Europe, up to the gates of Istanbul itself.

Having failed to crush Russia by use of their Turkish catspaw, the British bankers (and opium dealers of the China Opium Trade) began to build up the Japanese military machine for use against Russia at the Pacific end of the Trans Siberian railway. They had already blocked Russian access to a warm-water port not only by supporting the Turks at the Dardanelles, but also by occupying southern Persia and setting up a puppet government there to prevent the existing Shah of Persia from granting access rights to Russia to the Persian Gulf. The Shah had to flee to Russia to escape the British occupation.

Russia did have access to a warm-water port on the eastern (Pacific) end of the Trans Siberian railroad, the treaty-port of Port Arthur. That was far away from Russia's populated and industrialized centers in Eastern Europe, but it was an ice-free port. However the British did plan (and succeeded) in taking Port Arthur away from Russia too, by arming, financing and industrializing their Asian ally, Japan. The great Secret Empire banking house of Sassoon, originally of Baghdad, together with British armaments industries, such as Vickers, built arms factories in Japan and helped with designing Japanese warships and supplying plans for artillery and other weapons of war. Sassoon, a Jewish bank which dominated banking in the Middle East and Egypt, also was a dominant bank in India, Burma, China and Japan. It was headquartered in London, where most of the Sassoon family lived. It was the principal bank for the China Opium Trade.

Here we see two elements of the Secret Empire assault against Russia, both dominated by a powerful Jewish conspiracy. It is hard to believe that the two are not one and the same conspiracy. The British military assaults against Russia from the Crimean War to the Russo-Japanese War of 1904-5 included critical Jewish leadership such as the British Prime Minister Disraeli and the House of Sassoon. And the internal revolutionary forces which took over Russia in 1917 (as Bolsheviks) and again in 1989-90 as "glasnost and perestroika" democrats, were also Jewish.

Britain (and the SE) had set out together to break up the old alliance between Czarist Russia and Imperial Germany, which had existed all during the 19th century. They both had their own separate reasons. Britain feared for its monopoly of trade with East Asia, and for the China Opium Trade, if imperial Russia and industrial Germany decided to share trade with the Far East across Russia's Trans-Siberian railroad. The Jews and their international bankers wanted to overthrow the Czarist regime in Russia by revolution. But revolution could only be successful in the chaos created by war... a losing war especially. The only neighbor state to Russia powerful enough to possibly defeat Russia in war was Germany. So Russia and Germany had to be made hostile towards each other and then pushed into war.

In Russia Alexander III became Czar in 1881 after the assassination of his father Czar Alexander II. Just at that time Russia was preparing to renew the Drei Koenig Bund pact with Germany and Austria. The new young Czar was not yet sure enough of himself to oppose Giers and reject the pact which had been approved by his late father, but he harbored deep resentment against Austria for what he was convinced had been Austria's role in frustrating Russia's plans to make Bulgaria a junior partner to Russia in the Balkans. This had happened during the Russo-Turkish War in which he had served. He had hoped to make Bulgaria a Russian ally. So when the pact again came up for renewal in 1887, Alexander III rejected it, much against the advice of his Foreign Minister Giers. However Giers persuaded the young Czar to sign another 3-year pact just with Germany alone in June 1887. Both pacts had been pledges of neutrality in case of war between any one of the signatories and some other power. But whereas the earlier

Drei Koenig Bund had been unconditional, the bilateral 2nd pact (June 1887, known as the Reinsurance Treaty) had only assured neutrality if the other signatory was not the aggressor. Both pacts had been intended to prevent the spread of war in case of war between Austria and Russia, or between France and Germany.

Meanwhile German reaction to the Czar's refusal to renew the Drei Koenig Bund had been harsh. Seizing on an expulsion of Jews from Petrograd (which the Czar had opposed), Bismarck issued the "Lombardverbot", ordering German banks not to accept Russian securities as collateral for loans. The Russian government had always borrowed in Germany, and was known to be getting ready to borrow heavily because of a drought in Russia and other recent economic dislocations. The "Lombardverbot" was looked upon as a slap at the Russian Czar. It sent Russian securities tumbling in all European exchanges.

In view of later German history Americans are frequently surprised to learn of the honors and status enjoyed by Jews in Germany in the 19th century, as indicated by Bismarck's solicitude for the treatment of Jews in Petrograd, expressed by his issuance of the "Lombardverbot". But this was solicitude specifically for Jewish bankers. The Jewish banker Abraham Oppenheimer had been knighted earlier by the Kaiser, as was also Bismarck's personal banker, Gerson von Bleichröder (who was also made British Consul General in Berlin in 1872). He had financed several wars for Bismarck. The banker Mendelssohn Bartholdy was also awarded honors by the Kaiser. (He was the father of the famous composer, who was a frequent guest in England of Queen Victoria and Prince Albert.) In 1878 banker Julius Schwabach was appointed as Geheimer Kommerzienrat in Berlin.

The following year 1888 Wilhelm II became the new German Kaiser. He asked Bismarck to retire. Then he took his own swipe at Russia by refusing to renew the Reinsurance Treaty with Russia in 1890. That made it much harder for Giers and the Czar to resist the demands of the Russian anti-German nobility, his three ministers and the Czarina for signing a mutual military assistance treaty with France. Czar Nicholas II was inclined to follow the advice of his father's old Foreign Minister, Nikolai K. Giers, who wished to preserve good relations with Germany at all costs. But

the Czar was under continuous pressure from his Czarina, Alexandra, the military establishment and his anti-German ministers to make a military alliance with France to protect Russia against possible future German aggression. Eventually the Czar conceded reluctantly to making an informal military assistance treaty with France in 1894. But as Germany encountered increasing hostility in Morocco and the Philippines from the combined British-French-American allies, Kaiser Wilhelm's anger against those western allies increased. And because of the Russian-French military agreement, it came to include Russia also. World War I was taking shape.

During the reigns of Alexander III and Nicholas II the groundwork for revolution was also being laid inside Russia. In this the Russian nobility and intellectuals unwittingly worked with the Jewish revolutionaries to frustrate the Czar's constructive purposes in the Duma and to use the Duma to promote revolutionary influences and ideas. Amongst the Russian intellectuals and Freemasons were many of hidden Jewish ancestry who worked inconspicuously for the revolution. They worked to increase urban power within the Duma, and to exclude rural participation. In the cities the Jewish merchants, bankers and intellectuals were very influential. The nobility and large landowners went along to help increase the political power of the cities, because they saw the urban vote as countering the Czar's influence with the peasants. The hidden influence of the Russian Masons was strong throughout Russia. The "Decembrists" of 1825 had been primarily wealthy Masons. Nicholas II was finally forced to close down the Duma after it became little more than a forum for threats against the Czar. During those sad years of the early 20th century the Russian-Jewish revolutionaries terrorized the major Russian cities, murdering some 10,000 people in the process.

As the Czar called increasingly on the Okrana and the Cossacks to calm the revolutionary unrest, the more the revolutionary propaganda could paint the Czar as a tyrant to the industrial workers of Moscow and Petrograd. Czar Nicholas was frustrated by the revolutionary propaganda because of its total disregard for the truth. He did not know how to deal with the boldface, outright lies it spread amongst the poor, unionized urban workers, who were

being gradually turned against the Czar by a continuous barrage of lies.

In the hundred and some years since Peter the Great, Russia had multiplied in size many times, principally by conquests in the east, which had brought Russian rule to the shores of the Pacific ocean.

This vast expansion brought lands under Russian rule which had previously been occupied by asian tribes. The Russian military conquerors frequently appropriated large tracts of conquered lands for themselves and their family and friends. The institution of slavery (called "serfdom" in Russia) had existed in Russia since early times, before Russia had even appeared in history.

There grew up a number of powerful Russian landowning noble families who gloried in their ancestors' manly prowess with the sword, and felt little sympathy for the conquered slaves who worked their vast estates. Many of them opposed the Romanov Czar's freeing of the serfs and any measures intended to put a share of political power in their hands.

When Poland was divided up between Prussia, Russia and Austria, and Russia acquired the eastern provinces of the former Poland, Russia also acquired the "Jewish Pale", together with the large estates of the Polish "Szlachta" (the landowning Polish nobility, owners of vast tracts of eastern Poland).

So the Polish noble families became Russian nobility. But the Romanov Czars were well aware of how the Polish "Szlachta" noble families had undermined the power of the Polish Crown to the point that it was unable to resist the aggressions of the "Drei Koenig" (the Three Kings) who had divided Poland up amongst themselves.

The outspoken protests of the powerful Russian nobility against the Czars' liberation of the serfs had also forewarned the Romanovs that combinations of Russian dukes could become more powerful than the Czar. The Dukes were not to be ignored. When they united on some issue the Czar sometimes had to placate them. But it would be dangerous to let them get the idea that they could overrule the Czar any time that they all got their heads together.

This was the situation which led Czar Alexander III to backtrack on liberalization in Russia after the assassination of his father,

Alexander II. Alexander III was very aware of the internal danger of anti-Czarist conspiracy amongst his Dukes.

Another bone of contention between the Czars and their nobility was relations with Germany. Starting with Peter the Great imperial Russia had recruited Germans to run the imperial government, develop Russian industry, farm the Russian lands... and modernize Russia. Peter the Great's wife and daughter-in-law had been German nobles. The royal family was more German than Russian. But the Dukes of Russia saw the imported Germans as servants of the Czars, as Czarist bulwarks against the Russian nobility. Many of the most powerful Russian nobles developed strongly anti-German attitudes. The anti-German attitude became particularly strong amongst Generals of the Russian Imperial Army during the reigns of Czars Alexander III and Nicholas II.

With the twin dangers of popular revolution and ducal conspiracy in mind, Czar Alexander III feared disastrous wars which could produce the chaos in which revolution or conspiracy could flourish. The Russian defeat in the Crimean War made this a real threat. Alexander III, like his father, valued good relations with Germany not only because of the pro-German tradition of the imperial family, but, more realistically, because they understood that there was no other neighbor to Russia possibly capable of defeating Russia in war. No war, no internal chaos, no threat to imperial authority.

This is why Alexander III selected Nikolai Karlovich Giers as his foreign minister. Very significantly, Giers was a commoner, not one of the hosts of Russian nobles which infested the Imperial Court. Giers knew the Czar's mind and was in total agreement with him: Russia must at all costs keep good relations with Germany.

The first objective of the Jewish revolutionaries in Russia was to create a war between Russia and Germany, so as to produce a crushing Russian defeat, in the chaotic aftermath of which they would attempt to overthrow the Czar's government. But the ruling families of Russia and Germany, the Romanovs and the Hohenzollerns, were very friendly with each other, in addition to being bonded by several marriages and by the treaty by which they had together divided up Poland, the "Dreikoenigbund" (the Three Kings Pact).

Nevertheless, incredible as it seems, the existing friendship between Russia and Germany, which Czar Alexander II and Prime Minister Giers had so carefully nurtured and protected, was destroyed from inside the Czar's own family and his government. And the great war which Giers had so feared did come and did result in the overthrow of the Romanov Czars by Jewish revolutionaries, the Bolsheviks.

The principal author of this disaster was a dubious character named Arthur von Mohrenheim. He had been a minor diplomat in the Russian embassy in Copenhagen, Denmark. He had manipulated a personal acquaintance with one of the Danish royal princesses, the Princess Dagmar. The Danish royal family was bitterly anti-German, because of Germany's seizure in 1864 of the Danish province of Schleswig-Holstein. The Princess Dagmar was apparently especially anti-German.

Somehow von Mohrenheim cultivated the confidence of the Princess Dagmar. When the Romanov royal family was visiting Denmark, as they did frequently in summertime, Prince Alexander was introduced to the Princess Dagmar. Rumors in the Russian court said that von Mohrenheim helped the Princess Dagmar to "catch" Prince Alexander, who subsequently became Czar Alexander III. When she became Czarina Dagmar arranged for von Mohrenheim to be given the title "Baron", and to be made Ambassador to France. France was still paralyzed and shattered by her crushing defeat by Prussia in 1870, and by the simultaneous creation of the German Empire by Bismarck.

Von Mohrenheim encouraged the French to consider the possibility of a military alliance with Russia against Germany. Von Mohrenheim dangled this attractive prospect before French Prime Ministers Ribot, Freycinet and Flouren. The Rothschilds were said to have paid French journalist Jules Hansen handsomely to publicize the idea. The Czarina Dagmar worked on her husband, arguing for a French military alliance and against Germany and its new Kaiser, Wilhelm II. Czar Alexander III listened to her, as he already had a grudge against Austria and Germany for foiling his efforts to bring the former Turkish province of Bulgaria into alliance with Russia after the Russo-Turkish War (1877-78) and he had an instinctive dislike for the new Kaiser Wilhelm II, who impressed

him as being a boastful, arrogant loudmouth. This distaste for the new Kaiser deepened with time, assisted by the Czarina's attitude and arguments.

When the Dreikoenig Bund came up for its third renewal in June 1887, Czar Alexander III refused to renew it, despite Gier's arguments and pleading. Finally Giers was able to persuade him to sign a different treaty with Germany only (known as the "Reinsurance Treaty"), as it was Austria he held responsible for ruining his plans for Bulgaria. The rejection of the Dreikoenig Bund infuriated the Kaiser and caused him to take a slap at the Czar by issuing the Lombard verbot, which wrecked Russia's ability to borrow in Germany (Russia's customary lender) just at the time when Russia was in a series of economic crises which required her to borrow extensively. Slap followed slap between the two former allies. When Alexander III died and was succeeded by his son, now Czar Nicholas II, the hard feeling deepened and grew. The Entente Cordiale between Russia and France came to be seen by the Germany Kaiser as part of an Allied conspiracy to surround Germany and destroy her. World War I was shaping up rapidly. And Russia was again handicapped by a second Czarina who meddled disastrously in state affairs, the Czarina Alexandra. She was captivated by the religious mystic, the mad monk Rasputin, whose advice she deemed to be divinely inspired. She could never have imagined that her meddling would lead directly to her death and that of her husband and all her children... and the overthrow of Czarist Russia.

In 1917 Czarina Alexandra pushed the Czar into firing his brother Michael from command of the army and taking over its command himself, which antagonized all the army generals. Her inept management of the capital, Petrograd, while he was away at the front, compounded by Rasputin's crazy advice, created the March 1917 riots and revolts in Petrograd, which turned into the Russian revolution.

The Czarina could not have imagined the array of conspiratorial forces which had been assembled to exploit the breakdown of Romanov authority created by Rasputin's influence over her. The Bolshevik revolution would invade Russia through that fatal weak point.

Baron Alfred von Mohrenheim was almost certainly at least

part-Jewish. He was not of the nobility. He was from Polish Galicia, of Ruthenian ancestry. His father had made a profitable business supplying provisions to the Russian army, a business monopolized by Jewish merchants.

But the invasion by Lenin's Bolsheviks was only made possible by the necessary preparation and coordination of many powerful international forces working together to create the revolution in Russia. The international Jewish bankers in Germany and New York financed the revolution. And Bolshevik Jewish revolutionaries inside Russia, especially in Petrograd, organized a vast hidden network of anti-government agitators ready to exhort the Russian workers to demonstrate against the government when they gave the signal... to go out on strike when they ordered... and to infiltrate the Petrograd garrison with rebels ready to move against the government at the right moment. In Switzerland, western Europe and America armies of anti-Czarist Jewish exiles and Bolshevik revolutionaries were mobilized to be ready to converge on Petrograd when the revolution was underway. Amongst the Russian upper class, even including some of the royal family, cooperative individuals had been secretly groomed to take up the rebel cause against the Czar to create a new and pliable transitional leadership to replace the authority of the Czar when it had been sufficiently undermined by the conspirators.

The organization and coordination of all of these gigantic conspiratorial projects obviously required some central executive authority. Who... or what... was that?

Most competent commentators on the Russian revolution and its causes assign a major conspiratorial role to various orders of Freemasonry, especially to the Grand Orient lodge of Paris and the British-based Scottish Rite. Almost all of the principal conspirators, financiers and revolutionaries are said to have been members of one or another masonic order, including that of the Rosicrucians and the Priory of Sion.

The secrecy of the Masonic orders, combined with the question as to who controls each of them, makes them excellent vehicles for conspiracy. But unless we know who controls them, we cannot determine the source of any conspiracy which may exploit them. Adam Weishaupt, was the reputed founder of a Jewish secret

society in Bavaria labeled "The Illuminati", which organized the Grand Orient lodge in Paris for the purpose of bringing about the French Revolution. A high proportion of those involved in the Russian revolution were members of the Grand Orient lodge in Paris. The Grand Orient lodge was the source of many Russian revolutionary movements going back to the abortive attempt by Russian army officers of the Russian Grand Orient lodge "Astrea" on December 14, 1825, to seize power upon the death of Czar Alexander I.

We should not doubt the importance of the Masonic lodges in bringing about the Russian revolution of 1917. But the more important question is: "Who controlled them?" Who... or what... was the executive body controlling the actions of the Masons (and others), directing them towards bringing about the revolution? Although the revolutionary conspirators were mostly Freemasons, they were also almost all Jewish (or part-Jewish, or active in Jewish circles). Beyond this there are other clues as to the identity of the secret executive body which fomented the Russian revolution.

Another secret element in the Russian Revolution were the many British spies inside Russia, who almost without exception were Jewish. Several of them had been recruited by Sir William Wiseman, the Jewish chief of MI6 in London. Two of these were Sidney Reilly (real name: Sigmund Georgievich Rosenblum) and Somerset Maugham (pen name of this famous British-Jewish author). Another (also Jewish) was known as Captain George Hill.

Sidney Reilly (Rosenblum) was from the same district in Poland as Count Felix Dzerzinsky, who then headed the dreaded Soviet Secret Police, the CHEKA. They probably had known each other earlier in Poland. During the years while Reilly was in Russia he and Count Dzerzinsky were constant companions, and regular drinking partners. The comments here in Chapter III about the close relationship between the Polish nobility and the Polish Jews helps explain this seemingly incongruous relationship, as well as how a Polish Count could become the head policeman in the Peoples Soviet Union. The relationship decades later between Yuri Andropov and MI6 agent Kim Philby is strikingly similar.

The key role played by these British MI6 agents inside the early Soviet Union shows that the liberation of the Russian people

from their oppression by the Russian Czars and nobility was not the true purpose of the Russian Revolution, but it was predominantly rather a Jewish and a British purpose.

Both Sidney Reilly and Captain George Hill spent much of their time in Soviet Russia working with the Cheka. Could this early MI6 collaboration with the Cheka have had anything to do with the survival through the Stalin era of the Jewish control group within the Soviet Secret Police, which under Andropov were still so strong that they were able to take over control of the Soviet Union in the 1980s?

The Jewish MI6 agents inside the early Soviet Union worked closely with the large Russian network of Jewish agents run by Alexander Parvus (aka: Helphand). When MI6 sent Captain George Hill to Russia in 1917 to become the personal aide to Leon Trotsky, Hill was already integrated into Parvus' network, having worked with Parvus's people in Salonika, Greece, for a year before going to Russia. Hill's father, also a MI6 agent, was from Salonika, where there was a large Jewish colony which was in close contact with the Jewish Colony in Odessa, Russian Ukraine, perhaps the largest Jewish Community in Russia. The Odessa Jewish community had been the organizational headquarters of the revolutionary movement in Russia since well back in the 19th century. The organizing of revolutionary cells within Russian labor groups, the military and political parties was directed from the Odessa community, according to policies and objectives set up by the Salonika community, working in conjunction with British intelligence and the international Jewish community of bankers and industrialists.

* * *

President Teddy Roosevelt in Washington, ungratefully determined to ignore the fact that Russian Czar Alexander II had saved the Union during the American Civil War, accused Russia unfairly of aggression in China during the Russo-Japanese War in 1904-1905. The American newspapers repeated this and took an anti-Russian stance. But Russia had not seized ports in China by force, as had many European nations, following the example of the British. Quite the contrary, the Russians had stood by China in the

face of unprovoked Japanese invasion and made Japan withdraw from its conquered Chinese territory. The grateful Chinese rewarded Russia with the gift of Port Arthur and the adjoining Kwantung peninsula, undoubtably thinking this would put a strong Russian buffer between their remaining territories and the aggressive Japanese. The Japanese started their surprise attack with a sneak attack against the Russian fleet at Port Arthur (just as they did later at Pearl Harbor). The U. S. press whipped up pro-Japanese (and anti-Russian) sentiment as the Japs pressed hostilities against Russia in the Kwantung peninsula. The Japanese victories were each greeted by loud "hurrahs" in the U.S. press. President Teddy Roosevelt took a totally pro-Japanese position in 1905 when he mediated the peace at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, to end the war, letting Japan keep all the territories they had seized from Russia in their surprise attack. The British at the same time made a series of secret treaties with Japan which gave all the German islands in the Pacific (the Marianas, Carolines and Marshall island chains) to Japan in the event of World War I (which the British had already been planning for years). These islands in Japanese hands would later block the U.S. fleet from much of the Pacific during World War II and cost thousands of American lives, after Teddy Roosevelt's cousin, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, manipulated America into war with Japan in 1941.

But now things have changed. Why? The West is entering into trade agreements and missile-disarmament agreements and Putin and Bush are exchanging hugs in Washington and Moscow.

Is this startling change because of a real change in Russian ideology? ...or because the Secret Empire agents are again back in power in Russia?

* * *

It could be said fairly that it was Stalinism which created the most authoritarian, closed and repressive aspects of the Soviet regime. It is fairly certain that this was because of Stalin's personal fear of the threat of secret Jewish conspiracies.

In dealing with the threat of secret Jewish (and SE) conspiracies today here in the United States, we should not fall into the

same fearful and defensive trap into which Stalin fell. We can not compete with these secret Jewish conspiracies in secrecy. They are centuries ahead of us in that.

Instead we should open up our political system to participation by all Americans. The conspirators can not fool, manipulate, dominate and control 300 million free Americans.

The century spent under Communist oppression has completely destroyed the morale of the Russian people. They are sunk in despair and confusion... they are the victims of alcoholism, a falling birthrate, nihilism and social and economic paralysis. The decades spent under Communism left them with absolutely no social, political nor entrepreneurial initiative. Now they just wait for someone to straighten out the mess and tell them what to do. Individualism hardly exists amongst the mass of the people. But the organized mafia of thieves, looters and politicians which immediately emerged from the wreckage of the Soviet state have plenty of initiative. They were ready to take over Russia. And they knew immediately with whom they should work. It was just like March 1917 Petrograd all over again. The fact that they looted Russia working together with Jews... western banker Jews... shows who they really are.

* * *

Perhaps the clearest instance demonstrating who has been creating the wars of the last century occurred in the years 1927-1932. During those years the international bankers reversed their investment support completely from supporting the USSR to financing its destruction. From loudly proclaiming Communism as the "wave of the future", they turned 180 degrees to financing Hitler and his Nazi war machine. Hitler had made it crystal-clear in "Mein Kampf" and his speeches that the destruction of the "Jewish Bolshevik" USSR was his ultimate objective.

What had happened inside the USSR over the years preceding 1927-32 was the key to this tremendous policy change on the part of the international bankers.

The Jewish-Bolshevik team headed by Lenin-Trotsky-Kamenev-Zinoviev which had taken over Russia in the 1917 revo-

lutions had lost control of the Soviet state to the Stalinists, who were essentially Russian nationalists. This became apparent in 1927 when Trotsky and Kamenev attempted to seize control again in coordinated putsches in Moscow and Leningrad. These failed completely. Two years later Trotsky was expelled from the USSR in disgrace. Stalin was now clearly in control.

It was immediately following 1927-1929 that the international bankers in London and New York began financing Hitler's rise to power in Germany.

It was in 1930-1932 that the Harriman interests (managed by Prescott Bush) deploying their powerful Hamburg-American Line, Berlin-based complex of banks and industries, together with their subservient German allies, Fritz Von Thyssen, Fredrich Flick, Kurt von Schroder, Albert Voegler, Johann Groeninger etc, began making heavy contributions to the Nazi Party. In 1931 British Intelligence (F.W. Winterbotham) invited Alfred Rosenberg (Hitler's adjutant) to London to meet Bank of England President Montagu Norman and banker Baron Kurt von Schroder. Big contributions to the Nazi Party soon followed from their associates.

Was this a mere coincidence? ... that only months after the Bolshevik Trotskyites irrevocably lost control of Russia, that the international bankers began financing Hitler, the nemesis of the USSR?

Coincidence? Was it also a coincidence that the Great Depression happened in 1929-1932? Was it induced by the international bankers?

World War II, which followed, resulted in the slaughter of tens of millions of Russians and Germans. Meanwhile in 1945 the Jewish Brigade of the British 8th Army, working quietly with Tito's partisans, moved millions of Jews out of Central Europe, who ended up in Palestine to constitute the population of the new state of Israel.

Coincidence?

* * *

One of the most significant events in the years between the two Great Wars was the Spanish Civil War (1936-1939) because not

only did it polarize the major world powers and help to draw them into World War II, but it defined the power alignments of the post-war world.

Britain and France had long historical involvement in Spanish affairs. The British Tudor kings, Henry VIII and Elizabeth had been linked by marriage and prospective marriage with the Spanish crown. The Black Prince and John of Gaunt had fought long dynastic wars in Spain. During the War of the Spanish Succession and the Napoleonic wars British armies had fought across Spain.

The French had always been closely involved in Spanish wars, politics and commerce, being Spain's closest neighbor. And at the outbreak of the Spanish Civil War France was possessed by the fear of being completely surrounded by hostile Fascist powers, as she already faced Germany on the east and Italy to the southeast.

The Germans had recently under Hitler re-discovered an ancient racial link to Spain. ..."the Sangre Godo", (Gothic blood) of the Germanic Visigoths, Vandals and Alans, who had invaded and conquered Spain after the collapse of the Roman Empire. Mussolini remembered the centuries-long Roman occupation of Spain.

The Soviets couldn't find any historical links to Spain, but they had two strong motives to try to stop Franco from conquering Republican Spain: they did not want France to feel so intimidated by fascist enemies on three sides that she would default on her treaty obligation to attack Germany from the west if Hitler attacked the USSR. And the Fascists were loudly denouncing the Republican government of Spain as being "Communist", which obliged the USSR, as the great champion of Communism, to do something to defend the reputation of Communism.

Spain had been through decades of leftist agitation and unrest by 1936. The Spanish peasants were in rebellion against the Church and the large landowners, the nobility and the oligarchy, who had dominated rural Spain for centuries. In 1931 King Alfonso XIII had left Spain in the hopes of relieving the social conflict. He never returned. In 1936 elections brought a leftist coalition to power under a Popular Front in which the liberal Republicans were the largest party. The Front included anarchists, trade union political parties, socialists and communists. But in Spain communism was

more like the ancient communal farm concept (the sharing of plows, equipment, water and seasonal labor) with egalitarian and cooperative principals underpinning it. It was anti-authoritarian, whereas the Soviet principal of "dictatorship of the proletariat" was pure authoritarianism.

So it was that when the Soviets sent in their "assistance" to the Republican cause, it took the form of a portable Soviet police-state. They sent Comintern and 00 agents, NKVD and officials of State police. They took over control of the Spanish government (and its gold, 510 metric tons of it, which they shipped to Russia out of the SE Spanish port of Cartagena.)

They also launched a police suppression campaign against the largest Spanish anarchist-syndicalist party in Spain, the POUM, the backbone of the left wing of the Popular Front. The POUM was accused of being riddled with Trotskyites. But there were practically no Trotskyites in the POUM, nor even in Spain.

The center of the POUM was in Catalunia, and in its principal city, Barcelona. Catalunia was also a region, like the Basque countries, which had long struggled to win its independence from Spain. In the early 30s it had actually been independent for awhile. The Comintern-NKVD-Soviet Police in Spain fought a full-scale war against the POUM in Barcelona for weeks. The principal reason the Spanish Republicans lost the war in Spain was because Soviet police suppression of the local Spanish left-wing parties caused Spanish supporters to abandon the Republican cause. This is what George Orwell said too.

When Spain fell to Franco, and the Soviet NKVD and Comintern police, torturers and executioners returned to Russia, Stalin had them all shot. "Thanks" was not in his vocabulary.

* * *

The SE also planned and worked for the destruction of Germany after the War of 1870, (in which Bismark defeated France and created the newly unified German Empire). Germany then replaced France as Britain's principal target under the policy of the "Balance of Power". The SE saw this as a golden opportunity to pit German against Slav, reviving a traditional animosity between two

of the most numerous and powerful Christian peoples of Europe.

Despite the British-French effort to destroy the United States during the American Civil War, by the late 1800s the power and influence of the SE inside of the United States overrode the traditional U.S. distaste for foreign alliances and caused the U.S. to line up with Britain and France against Germany in support of British and French colonialism in Africa and Asia.

British and French policy was to keep Germany isolated from the trade and commerce of the world by limiting German ports and colonies around the oceans of the world needed for the German merchant fleet operations. For this reason they sabotaged the construction of the Berlin-Baghdad railroad through the Balkans and the Middle East, which would have given Germany a port on the Persian Gulf, en route to India and Asia.

During the Spanish American war the new German navy suffered its first humiliation at the hands of U.S. Admiral Dewey in Manila Bay. As soon as war against Spain had been declared, Admiral Dewey (obviously prepared and alerted to what was about to happen) left Hong Kong with the American Pacific fleet and sped to Manila, where he surprised and sank the Spanish fleet on May 1, 1898. The powerful German fleet turned up soon thereafter and their admiral protested that Germany should have been informed of the proposed American action beforehand under the International Law promulgated by the Concert of Europe. Spain was an ally of Germany. But Admiral Dewey rejected the complaints of the German admiral in forceful and colorful language, telling him that if he wanted a fight, he can have it right now. The admiral of the British fleet, also now in Manila Bay, stood by Dewey against the Germans. The German fleet withdrew from Manila Bay, aware that the Concert of Europe was now dead, superceded by a defiant British-American-French alliance. Sides were lining up for World War I.

On April 8, 1904 Britain and France signed a secret treaty dividing up Africa between themselves. It contained provisions specifically designed for collaboration against any German attempt to establish colonies or ports in Africa. Under this agreement France got Morocco, which she proceeded to occupy with French troops. As soon as Germany saw this, she protested indignantly,

pointing out that this was a flagrant violation of the Madrid Convention of 1880, which had specifically guaranteed the independence of Morocco, and which had been signed by Britain and France along with the other 15 European signatories. She also sent German warships with troops aboard to occupy Casablanca. The French and the Germans were ready to fight each other in Morocco. The Europeans called for an international conference at Algeciras, Spain, (just across the bay from Gibraltar) in January-March 1906 to reach a peaceful settlement. But American President Teddy Roosevelt sent Ambassador White to inform the Germans to get out of Casablanca, that the United States would not tolerate a German port being established anywhere on the Atlantic. The Germans became indignant again, but after looking at the odds (French, British + Americans) decided to withdraw from Casablanca. But the Kaiser continued for years to seethe with anger every time he thought of Casablanca. But he was fully aware now that the French and British had the Americans behind them.

In July 1911 Germany suffered another humiliation in Morocco. A German syndicate had purchased dock facilities in southern Morocco at a tiny port named Agadir, to use for coaling facilities. The German gunboat Panther was sent when unexpected violence interrupted coaling operations. British and French cruisers, big guns loaded, sailed in and told the Panther to leave immediately or they would sink her. The Panther left. The Kaiser was again furious.

The Kaiser's choleric nature and vast pride were well-known to the British, French and to the SE. The multiple humiliations of the German navy could only make him more bellicose. So it was no surprise to the West that when his ally, Austria, came into conflict with the Serbs in the Balkans that he would offer to back them up all the way. He was by then spoiling for a fight, exactly as the SE knew he would be.

* * *

Again we see that the secrecy of the Secret Empire allowed them to repeat the same crime without the American public realizing who had done it. Because no one recognized that the Secret

Empire exists they were able to repeatedly murder U.S. Presidents: i e: Presidents Zachary Taylor, Lincoln, McKinley and Kennedy. They were able to bring about Pearl Harbor and the World Trade Center attacks. They were able to draw us into wars: the Civil War, both World Wars, Korea, Vietnam, the Gulf War, Bosnia and Kosovo... Americans must be alerted to what the Secret Empire is doing.

* * *

To students of the SE conspiracy it should be clear that its attacks on the U.S. are only part of a much larger objective, a hidden agenda which in the past century included the destruction of Russia and the German nation, and earlier the destruction of France during the French Revolution. We would be stupid not to see in what is happening in U.S. politics today a repetition of the manipulations which led up to the destruction of those European nations.

What is the objective of the SE in destroying nation after nation? Many insist that their program is aimed at the destruction of Christianity. And there is much evidence that that could be at least part of the answer.

But the malevolence of their agenda seems to have a much broader scope than just religion. It seems to point towards genocide on a gigantic world wide scale. Their manipulation of events setting up World Wars I and II, and the high probability that the Israel and Iraq conflicts will end in World War III, will have resulted in the extermination of hundreds of millions of people, especially white European Christians.

Even a brief overview of the history of Russia and the Russian Revolution of 1917 shows that Russia had long been the target of Jewish and British hostility. But ever since Russia was taken over in 1917 by the Jewish Bolsheviks, the Russian people have been systematically exterminated. Russia's population has declined drastically and continuously ever since... for almost a century. The Russian people are sunk in despair and hopelessness. Alcoholism has become endemic. Russian women have more state-sponsored abortions than live births. No doubt that Russia is a sick society ... sick unto death. A few more decades of this Communist-

induced nihilism and the Russian people will cease to exist... just as it was planned

And Germany, France and Western Europe are going in the same direction, not as fast yet as Russia, but definitely in the same direction. Nihilistic societies, infected by the SE with the sick opinions of Freud and the psychopathic social ideas of our Brave New World.

Can we doubt that we are also going in that direction?

That will leave the Secret Empire as the world's only remaining Super Power. When that happens... you can forget about our liberties, civil rights and elections.

CHAPTER XV

Free Trade

In Quebec during the late April days of year 2001 a dramatic struggle took place which few Americans understood. Our press and media again, as usual, confused the issue by emphasizing irrelevant side-issues introduced by Secret Empire Agents amongst the demonstrators.

The Heads of State of the American republics met in Quebec to forge the basic agreements for a hemisphere-wide free-trade zone.

The protesters in Quebec feared that free trade with Latin America would result in American consumers buying increasingly the low-priced products made in Latin America by cheap labor in preference to U.S.- made products, but will not result in Latin America buying corresponding amounts of American products. They are right. But the danger goes far deeper than that.

Under the proposed Free Trade treaty large international industries will increasingly locate new plants in Latin American countries with cheap labor to produce products for the American market. The United States will be prohibited by the Free Trade agreements from protecting American producers and jobs … and from restricting the inflow of new waves of immigrant workers.

Free Trade sounds great in theory: … that each country produces what it can produce most efficiently and cheaply, and imports other things from countries which can produce those other things more efficiently. But in reality it does not work that way, especially not in trade between an advanced industrial society operating under the rule of law, like the U.S., and less-developed Latin American countries ruled by small closed oligarchies. The same social-political factors which kept those countries from developing industrially in the first place will also keep Free Trade from working fairly as the concept of Free Trade assures it must work. The few powerful families which own and run each of those Latin American countries will cheat on any Free Trade agreements to protect their family business. And they will be able to do it, because the President is a cousin and the Minister of Trade and Industry is a brother-in-law. All the high officials are friends or relatives. This is the heritage of the Spanish

(and Portuguese) conquistadores. All Latin American countries have authoritarian systems of government which are run by individual men from influential families empowered to rule like little viceroys ... not by a system strictly defined under the rule of laws passed by the citizenry, as the U.S. Constitution intended. As we merge increasingly with Latin America, our system will become increasingly dictatorial, more like theirs. The lords of the Secret Empire will be happy with that. They are counting on it. It will help them strangle the remnants of self-government here in the U.S.

The big international corporations have no loyalty to the U.S. Whereas a wealthy family in Peru or Mexico will struggle to protect its family business there, the "American" international corporate giant is owned by millions of stockholders in the U.S., Europe and around the world, who have no voice in its policies and decisions. The corporate management will locate its plants wherever its costs are lowest, and where the most-favorable terms can be negotiated. Frequently high-level Secret Empire interests are critical in such decisions. For example: the fact that Secret Empire insiders own parts supplier companies and have marketing control in a certain country, say Brazil, will influence the decision to locate a new plant there, rather than in Venezuela or Argentina. In each country in Latin America Secret Empire insider families are well-established, due to their influence with international banking. They will negotiate a share in a new Latin American plant operation being opened up in their country by an international corporation (which is controlled by the Secret Empire insiders on its board, and by the management they put in charge). International banking and the Secret Empire always exerts great influence on the selection of Board members of major corporations.

Throughout Latin America the basic structure of the laws is different from the principals underlying U.S. law. In Latin America the laws define the areas of authority of the various ministers and officials, within which areas those ministers and officials rule like viceroys. This concept of law (authorizing men to exercise power, rather than defining the rule of law) evolved from the need of the Spanish kings to institutionalize their control over their distant American colonies against any possible popular local insurrections. They never forgot that Hernan Cortez had launched his conquest of Mexico by using an ancient Spanish "fuero" to reject the authority of the royal chain-of-command, under which he had been under the

orders of the Governor of Cuba. All those "conquistadores" from Extremadura were remarkably bold, daring and independent-minded. The Spanish kings were very wary of them.

From the point of view of the Spanish kings, the colonial system had to guarantee continued control from above. America was so far away from Spain.

The Secret Empire prefers such an authoritarian system, because their control of international banking (and international commerce and industry) allows them to influence and control the men who exercise that power. They would love to see such an authoritarian system overwhelm what little is left of American self-government.

A large percentage of the wealthiest families in Latin America have Sephardic Jewish roots. Many came from Spain, Italy, the Balkans and from the former territories ruled by the Habsburgs, as well as from Middle Eastern countries and the Caucasus. Local Latin Americans have no idea that those wealthy people have Sephardic roots, nor that they are connected to the Sephardic international system.

Some 4-5 years ago we saw a remarkable example of this in Peru. But our press and media again neglected to point out the true significance of those remarkable events.

Peru had a Japanese President, Alberto Fujimori (born in Peru of Japanese parents, who registered him at birth with the Japanese consul's office in Lima, making him also a Japanese citizen) who was extremely popular in his first years in office. But later he was accused of being under the control of a shadowy advisor, Vladimiro Montesinos, who exploited Fujimori's Presidential power to pull off a number of corrupt deals, for which purposes he bribed many Peruvian lawmakers, officials and military men. Montesinos' corrupting influence permeated the entire Peruvian government, arousing popular indignation against both Montesinos and Fujimori. Finally in year 2000 the scandal burst out into the open and both Fujimori and Montesinos fled. Fujimori sought refuge in Japan, where, because of his Japanese citizenship, he was granted asylum. But Montesinos simply disappeared and ... many months later ... no one knew where he was. Earlier he had had secret contacts with Israeli intelligence and with friends of Mossad agents in Peru, Panama, Colombia and Central America. This is not surprising, because the Montesinos family was an old Sephardic family estab-

lished in Peru soon after the Spanish conquest. This fact was almost unknown to Peruvians. It was never reported during the scandal in Peru by any American news or media. Because of this no one had looked for Montesinos in Israel. The Mossad wouldn't allow any investigation inside Israel anyway, which is a police state.

It is unfortunate for U.S. relations with Latin America that Montesinos was not properly identified as an Israeli agent, because most press commentaries in Latin America have suggested that he was an agent of U.S. Intelligence. There may have been some basis for their suspicions, because Israeli intelligence has always influenced, infiltrated, abused and used American intelligence unconscionably.

The name "Montesinos" resonates in Peru back through the centuries. In the mid-1600s a Sephardic Jew from Peru named Antonio Montesinos electrified the Jewry of Europe by his announcement in Amsterdam that he had found the Lost Tribe of Israel, the tribe of Reuben, in the rain forests of eastern Peru. In view of the knowledge of the Sephardic Jews about the earlier travels of the Sea People across the Atlantic, his claim would not have appeared as entirely ridiculous as it seems to us today.

The Sephardic Jews of Spain and western Europe were greatly attracted by the promise of the new continent, where opportunities abounded and a new society might be forged. Many emigrated to the New World.

But Vladimiro Montesinos was evidently connected to the Israeli-KGB organizations rather than to U.S.-Israeli intelligence. He helped destroy the Shining Path guerrilla movement in Peru because of its Maoist origins and connections, rather than because of its involvement in the drug trade. The CIA was not an enemy of the drug barons, but was often their partner.

* * *

The United States (including its working people and its economy) could certainly benefit from a hemisphere-wide Free Trade zone, if it were also a Fair Trade zone. We should try to tie the Free Trade with Latin America proposal into not only equitable trade flows, but also into progress towards more self-government for Latin American voters. We want to be sure that we do not increase the power of money to corrupt and destroy our self-government by

merging our system with even more corrupt and despotic systems.

If the oligarches in Latin America refuse to share more power with their voters … with their average citizens … that is their choice. Then they are blocking Free Trade.

* * *

There are other worrisome aspects to the issue of hemispheric Free Trade.

The speed and secrecy with which NAFTA and GATT were suddenly pushed to ratification was not reassuring for those of us who believe that major national decisions should be announced well in advance to allow time for public deliberation. This smacks of the haste of the Panama Canal Give-away.

It also follows that long Establishment campaign in the 1980s for the de-industrialization of the United States (for no clear reason). The reasons given in such books as "Future Shock" made no sense: to do away with dirty old "smokestack" industries. Modern industry had advanced emissions control systems and usually uses natural gas and electric power. When we consider how the Establishment destroyed clean nuclear power generation in the U.S. and forced electric utilities to go back to coal-fired electric plants, the argument looks even more ridiculous. What was the real purpose of the de-industrialization of America?

The destruction of American industries by the policy-makers in Washington caused a giant deficit in our balance-of-trade, which grows worse every year. We have much less to export to other countries and have to import many things we previously produced ourselves. When our economy stops attracting investment capital (as in 2001?), the accumulated adverse balances of trade could bring about a disastrous crash in the dollar.

Why are we doing these things to ourselves? Why are we destroying our economy, persuading investors to withdraw investment in the U.S. economy and re-invest it in Mexico (the maquiladoras), and in Latin America (Free Trade) and swamping our country with unlimited immigration?

No. Free Trade with Latin America fits in too conveniently with the pattern of these other suicidal economic policies for us to swallow the reassurances of Washington that it is all in our best interests. We should open up the forum of public debate on all these

issues.

Because of the way in which our government's policies seem to most of us to be leading us to doom, we should especially question what they are really up to.

Many of us suspect they are trying to destroy our nation. But why?

The Secret Empire hates self-government. The prosperity and power of the United States has become an example to be imitated by other countries. Could it be that this example of success is intolerable to the Secret Empire, because the U.S. is also the world leader in dedication to self-government?

* * *

There are other aspects to NAFTA which portend even bigger things to come under a hemisphere-wide free-trade agreement.

A U.S. court ruled that a truckload of Mexican products or produce entering the U.S. under NAFTA would still have to undergo U.S. inspection, and the truck would have to meet U.S. Highway Safety Standards. Now a NAFTA court has overruled that U.S. court ruling.

Do you suppose that the Mexican drug barons will fail to notice a drug inspection loophole you can drive a truck through?

CHAPTER XVI

The Energy Crisis

The present energy crisis is the direct result of two Secret Empire policies.

The SE encouragement of Israeli aggression in the Middle East has turned the Islamic peoples of the Middle East oil producing countries against us, endangering the West's supply of cheap and abundant Middle East oil. So far this has only manifested itself in higher fuel prices.

The Secret Empire's sabotage of nuclear power generation in the 1970s and 80s has destroyed the cheapest, safest and cleanest electrical energy source of all sources now available to us.

We can see that the SE was behind this sabotage, because it was the various tools of the SE which carried out the sabotage. The SE press and media carried out a continuous campaign of lies and slander against nuclear power, repeating absolutely untrue statements over and over again: ... that nuclear power plants were unsafe and could blow up like an atom bomb any time ... that nuclear waste from atomic plants would be a disposal nightmare for tens of thousands of years (in fact it is more like the problem of disposing of all that gold we have in Fort Knox. It is treasure, recyclable and reusable.)

And the student protests against the activation or continued operation of existing nuclear electrical-generation plants were organized by the same university left-wing organizations first organized by Cord Meyer, Gloria Steinem and the SE-CIA for anti-war protests in the 1960s, people close to the Bush I administration. Dozens of nuclear power plants (already in operation or in construction) were shut down at a cost of hundreds of billions of dollars, and the loss of a major segment of our electrical generation capacity.

A courageous group of young idealists (mostly Jewish) tried to tell the truth and to reverse the attack against nuclear power by passing out leaflets in airports. They were under the leadership of Lyndon LaRouche, a sometimes presidential candidate. But their group was infiltrated by SE agents, who sabotaged the organization by disreputable and illegal solicitations, and the SE prosecuted

LaRouche for those actions and sent him to jail, even though all that had been done behind his back without his authority by infiltrated SE agents. The SE was not going to tolerate anyone rescuing the energy technology which America needed to have. The only power which could have infiltrated and destroyed such an organization of young Jewish idealists is the SE. This fits in with the anti-nuclear power propaganda of the SE press and media, and with the anti-nuclear demonstrations of the SE-controlled student demonstrators and with the policies of the U.S. government (heavily influenced by the SE). It was a SE operation.

The phony crisis at the Three-Mile-Island nuclear generating plant was evidently part of the SE attack against the nuclear power industry. President Jimmy Carter, who had been a Navy commander of a nuclear-powered submarine, understood that it was a phony crisis and walked right through the damaged plant before his security people could stop him, which made it apparent that the situation was not as dangerous as the press and media and FEMA had been saying. They had been talking darkly about possibly evacuating everybody for a hundred miles around the plant ... about the possibility that the plant might blow up in a giant mushroom cloud, ... and other impossibilities which Carter knew were garbage. The phony Three Mile Island "crisis" was also the excuse for the creation of FEMA, the hidden police state lurking in the shadows, now complemented and completed by the sinister "Patriot Act". The fact that FEMA was conveniently created just before the Three Mile Island "crisis" and activated to meet this "crisis", shows planning which expected the Three Mile Island "crisis" before it happened. Many of us who thought Carter was a SE pawn earlier, gained a new respect for him by that. The press hardly mentioned Carter's stroll. Perhaps the incident just shows that the SE is not always monolithic ... that there is sometimes a limit to how far its agents (even insiders?) will go to support its distortions of the truth, or its destructive policies. Attempts to see beyond the SE's secrecy and to understand its purposes are always full of question marks and contradictory speculations.

The press hardly mentioned the official report years later on what had really happened at the Three-Mile-Island plant. It came out in bits and pieces which only an expert on nuclear power plants could properly evaluate. But the total of it amounted to a carefully-planned sabotage by the operators of the plant itself, which sabotage

must have been the result of very-expert planning, so as to produce a critical emergency plant shut-down without any real risk of a disaster. The expertise required of such planning was far beyond the technical capabilities of any of the operators. The cause of the shut-down was: " ... multiple human error." Not just one or two human errors, but approximately half a dozen in the proper sequence to achieve the result desired: an emergency shut down with no risk of a "melt-down". The official smoke-screen of fear-provoking untruths and distorted half-truths all in a tone of doom and portending disaster which followed the shut-down shows the same intention as the sabotage: to prepare the way for compete abandoning of nuclear power in America. Coincidence?

Over the decades since the phony Three-Mile-Island crisis, while nuclear power generation was abandoned in the U.S., hundreds of nuclear power plants have been built in other countries. In most other industrial countries most of the electricity is produced from nuclear energy. In France 80% of the electricity is produced by nuclear plants. And the cost is far below the cost of generating electricity by other means. Even in mountainous Switzerland, which has always generated most of its electricity cheaply by hydro-electric plants, (because of its thousands of waterfalls and steep cascades), over half of the electricity is now nuclear-generated. Elsewhere nuclear power is a huge success story ... everywhere but in the United States, where the technology was developed.

Why has the Secret Empire sabotaged nuclear power generation in the United States?

Again ... we outsiders can only speculate as to SE purposes. Their secrecy makes their purposes inscrutable. But whatever their purpose in this sabotage of nuclear-power, it has to be very harmful to the American economy. One of the most-popular speculations about this is that they are carrying out the policy of the Club of Rome and its associated CFR and Bilderberg insiders ... a plan to gradually de-industrialize the West and turn it back into a feudal agricultural society with much less population. The SE elite would again become a feudal royalty and nobility reigning over a passive, illiterate and uncomprehending peasantry ... just like in the good old days. The New Age religion will hold the peasant masses in terrified, superstitious submission. The divine right of Kings will again become the law of the land.

This is a little much for me too. But I don't have a better

explanation.

Many of us will immediately dismiss such an idea as the crackpot fantasy of a fictional mad scientist ... something that belongs with Frankenstein and science-fiction. But it is a fact that something named the "Club of Rome" does exist, that its members are amongst the most wealthy and powerful people in this world and that they meet every year at the Woodlands, a luxury residential-resort north of Houston, Texas.

* * *

Of course by now many readers will be muttering to themselves: "Chernobyl! What about Chernobyl?"

I have deliberately refrained from discussing Chernobyl until later because it is in the Ukraine, an area so torn by political conflicts today that it cannot be considered normal in any sense, even in technological matters. We cannot exclude the possibility that the explosion there was political sabotage or incompetency resulting from political preoccupations. The Ukraine is practically a political war-zone, so we cannot evaluate technical matters there on a purely technological basis.

* * *

But we seem to see the first stirring of a changed attitude towards nuclear power generation amongst the American Establishment. It is too early to be sure that it is going to develop into anything significant.

But in April 2001 the U.S. Department of Energy delivered an interim report stating that the U.S. faces a crisis of energy shortages over the next 20 years. Energy Secretary Spencer Abrahams noted that President Bush has asked the National Energy Task Force to define a new energy strategy, and has suggested means of encouraging investment in technology for renewable energy sources. In the context of technological-viable and economically-competitive means of generating major amounts of electricity, that means nuclear generation. Natural gas supplies are limited and wind and solar generation do not offer dependable major supplies at competitive prices as yet.

The electrical shortages and black-outs in California are

already threatening other states. Probable problems in New York and the Northeast loom this summer.

The electrical shortages will probably increase for several years. New generating plants are not created with the wave of a wand. The law of supply and demand suggests rather that shortages create more shortages. The SE-inspired student demonstrations in the past have made investors wary of mass insanity and public irresponsibility.

Over the next several years any increases in the supply of electricity will probably come from increased coal-fueled generation, the dirtiest, unhealthiest and most-dangerous means of generating electricity. This is what the student demonstrators, those fanatics for improving the environment, gave to America.

* * *

But even with some possible change in government nuclear power policy, it will be many years before significant amounts of new electrical generating capacity can be built. Meanwhile there are good possibilities of increasing our supply of electricity from two new sources. Both are based on petroleum.

Petroleum is the Key. It was the rise in oil prices which caused the immediate crisis. (The moron demonstrations against nuclear power plants were long-term mistakes.) Most of our energy comes from oil.

But drilling for oil in the lower 48-states is not the solution. Producing oil in the U.S. is expensive, compared with many overseas areas, such as the Middle East. The cost of producing a barrel of oil in the U.S. is at least 20 times as high as in the Middle East, double that in many areas. In the U.S. generally we have to drill much deeper to find much smaller reservoirs of oil than overseas. Drilling costs increase geometrically with depth, not arithmetically. Increased U. S. dependency on domestic oil will mean higher oil prices.

In the mid-1970s when the Arab Oil Embargo occurred (again because of Israeli attacks) it was a big increase in Mexican oil production which supplied U.S. needs and eventually brought world oil prices back down. Mexico was not a member of OPEC.

Today … with President Vicente Fox in charge in Mexico … it should again be possible to offer Mexico an advantageous deal for

an increase in Mexican oil production. Access to the U.S. market is in itself an advantage for an oil-producing country. With NAFTA in place, there are many other advantages we can offer Mexico. But the inefficiency of the Mexican electrical generating and distributing system, and its high cost, would make any direct transfers of electricity to the U.S. prohibitively expensive. It may be that Canada can also contribute more electrical power to the U.S., as they have surplus gas capacity in the Alberta D-3 reefs. But they may price their oil out of competition.

The second possible source of major new oil supplies is the Caspian basin. Exploration eastward from the northern half of the Caspian Sea indicates a vast new oil province, probably containing more oil than the entire original Persian gulf. Development of the oil (as well as the means of getting it out to western markets) has been held up by the same Islamic outrage over Israeli slaughter of Palestinians which has threatened to cut off Persian Gulf oil from western markets. The oil basin is within the territories of the tier of new Muslim states (formerly USSR Republics) along the south side of Russia, north of Afghanistan, east of the Caspian. The Soviets invaded Afghanistan in 1980 to destroy the bases (and headquarters) of rebel movements against the puppet regimes they had set up in those Soviet Republics. Even after the Soviets withdrew from Afghanistan and gave those Muslim republics independence, rebel movements against their puppet regimes in those (now "free") republics continued to be based in Afghanistan. Now in 2002, after the Americans and the armies of the Russian puppets combined to wipe out the Taliban in Afghanistan (the Arab exiles working against Israel and the U.S.) The original Afghan patriot defenders against Soviet invaders are not going to want the Russian puppet armies (Northern Alliance) ruling their land (nor any other foreigners). Whether they will ally themselves with the rebels (against those former Soviet puppet governments) still remains to be seen.

But if the invasion of Afghanistan by Americans, Russian puppet armies, and their allies does actually put an end to the rebel movements in those former Soviet Republics, we may see rapid oil development across the Caspian basin. That was the real reason for invading Afghanistan.

Plans are already underway for pipelines to move Caspian oil to western markets. But again, politics is certain to play a major role in how fast this happens. There are two main routes proposed:

one from Azerbaijan on the lower Caspian through Turkey to Incirlik (Turkey) on the Mediterranean, and the other from Azerbaijan to Georgia on the Black Sea, then by tankers across the Black Sea to Balkan ports, then westward by pipeline to the Adriatic (tanker terminals) and also to Germany from Rumania. The complexity of politics involved in just the possible pipeline routes proposed from the Black Sea to the Adriatic, is demonstrated by the fact that the Italian ENI has already made arrangements to lay their pipeline from the Rumanian coast through Serbia to Trieste, whereas the Americans are committed to a route from Bergas, Bulgaria, to Vlore, Albania, through Macedonia. Some claim this was the main reason for the U.S. involvement in Bosnia, Kosovo and Macedonia.

There are a number of reasons to favor the route from Azerbaijan to Incirlik, Turkey: simplicity and ethnic compatibility. The states within the Caspian oil basin going east from the Caspian are mostly of Turkic ethnic composition and language and are Muslim (though, like Turkey, dedicated to a secular political-social system) ... Another reason for the American invasion of Iraq in 2003 was to protect this pipeline route from Saddam Hussein. Another reason for protecting the Kurds? In any case, the West can expect an abundance of Caspian oil for perhaps another century, starting a decade or two from now ... depending on politics.

Increased political unrest against the Turkish military dictatorship by Islamic militants and Kurdish minorities could weigh against the Azerbaijan-Incirlik pipeline. Your author thinks the solution is obvious, that the Turkish regime should make peace with the Kurdish separatists and make a better show of being anti-Israeli and even look a little anti-US. And they should shoot all their corrupt officials. They could support a new Kurdish state, including Kurds in northern Iraq, tied to Turkey only as to Foreign policy.

Unfortunately with todays indignation throughout the Muslim world over Israel's genocide against the Palestinians, the oil-producing Muslim countries of Southeast Asia would probably also be unwilling to increase oil production or lower prices. Israel is the single cause of increased world oil prices. The "oil crisis" (and high prices) could be solved overnight if our government would only join the rest of the world in condemning Israeli genocide against the Palestinians. The "energy crisis" is really the crisis caused by Israeli aggression.

* * *

And then of course there is also conservation and alternative energy sources, which deserve support even when there is no "energy crisis".

Many simple conservation measures are readily available, if our government really was interested in conservation. We could adopt the European method of charging higher auto license fees for pleasure vehicles with higher horsepower, or tax the higher-octane gasolines much more.

Smaller cars with various combinations of devices for fuel economy, such as fuel cells and electric engines with gasoline boosters, could reduce gasoline demand. If Congress and our government were serious about reducing the need for imported oil there are many possibilities.

CHAPTER XVII

STAR WARS ... ABM defense for Israel?

On May first, 2001, President Bush repudiated the 1972 Anti-Ballistic Missile Treaty and called for the deployment of an ambitious missile defense system "to protect the United States AND ITS ALLIES from rogue nuclear nations" (author's emphasis.)

Inasmuch as Russia has pretty much dismantled its arsenal of intercontinental ballistic missiles and allowed what remains to fall into disrepair, we are obviously not talking about a defense against Russian missiles anymore. What are we talking about?

It is well-known in intelligence circles that Israel has been supplying Communist China with nuclear technology. Why?

China has only one military objective these days, the occupation of Taiwan. But this is merely a matter of face. The Chinese would not risk nuclear war with the other more-advanced nuclear powers over Taiwan. They can marshall enough conventional forces to overwhelm Formosa, if they really want to pay the price of a few hundred thousand men. The real deterrent to such an enterprise would be the resulting destruction of China's trade with the West: a western boycott of Chinese products would devastate China's export industry, which has multiplied Chinese GNP many fold and raised the standard of living impressively for large key segments of the Chinese population. This economic prosperity has saved China from the internal political collapse which had been threatening ever since the failure of the Cultural Revolution (which the Chinese leadership knew implied the failure of Chinese Communism).

The Chinese military welcomed the nuclear technology from Israel, because it gave them something much more impressive than a tin saber to rattle in their scabbards when threatening Taiwan. But China's political leadership will not allow them to ruin the Chinese economy.

The big question is: why did Israel give China all that nuclear technology (from the U.S.)?

They wanted to give the SE leadership in the U.S. a Chinese bogeyman (to replace the broken-down Soviet one) as a reason for spending the vast amounts of money on the advanced-technology facilities necessary to build an anti-missile defense.

But this would not be a defense intended to defend the U.S., but intended as a nuclear shield for Israel, behind which she could launch her conquest of the Middle East without fear of Irani nuclear missiles ... or missiles from elsewhere in the Muslim world. U.S. taxpayers would pay to realize the 3000 year-old Zionist dream of restoring Solomon's empire.

* * *

Just as the atomic bomb technology developed by the Manhattan Project was secretly given by the Roosevelt administration to the USSR during 1942-5, and was used thereafter by the USSR to threaten the U.S., so American atomic bomb technology was also given by Israel to China, with which China is now threatening Taiwan, which the U.S. is committed to protect. It seems that all the most-terrible weaponry that the American taxpayers pay to develop ends up being used to threaten us. Today the political pressure to develop and deploy an anti-ballistic missile shield cites the need to protect Taiwan from Chinese nuclear-armed missiles. But China has received this atomic weaponry from Israel. It was given to China by Israel so as to force the U.S. to develop an anti-missile shield. But Israel wants this missile shield for itself, not for Taiwan. This is a dangerous game for us. One of these days, this American-made weaponry will be used against us. When it is, the neutral Swiss will still be governing themselves and wondering why the great American Republic let itself be destroyed with its own taxpayer money.

* * *

During the early 1980s the Reagan administration discussed and then adopted and financed the first steps toward creating an American shield against Soviet nuclear missiles ... the famous "STAR WARS' project. The prospect of a successful American STAR WARS missile defense so intimidated the Soviet Union that they not only gave up hope of competing technologically with the US in missile defenses, but also gave up the ideological battle, abandoning Communism. This left no target for US atomic missile technology. The Cold War was over.

Evidently the Soviet leadership was terrified at the prospect of being defenseless against American nuclear missile attack. This

was because the Soviet scientific community was unable to give them convincing assurance that they could duplicate and keep up with the American STAR WARS initiative. This was because the Soviet scientists could not understand some aspects of what the Americans were proposing to do. The Americans seemed to be including certain new assumptions with which the Soviet scientists were not familiar. This was either highly secret new technology … or non-existent technology.

But the Soviet political leaders interpreted the Soviet scientists' uncertainty as being perhaps inferior technology. Was the level of Soviet missile technology simply inferior to that of the Americans? Uncertainty on the highest political levels undermines an authoritarian system intolerably.

But now we know that the entire STAR WARS program was a colossal bluff. There was no viable STAR WARS technology. It was a deception from the beginning, a deception which brought about the collapse of the Soviet Union and Communism.

Who carried out this historic deception? The American scientific community, the US military and the American political leadership would all have been happy to see the collapse of the Soviet Union and Communism. But none of the individuals in those groups wanted to impair their reputations by being the initiators of a lie … of spurious science … by playing a bluff like some river boat gambler.

Fortunately they did not have to. There appeared on the national scene in the late 70s and early eighties a controversial new figure, named Lyndon LaRouche, who carried the STAR WARS banner onto the national stage. He has been accused of being a covert agent for the CIA, which rumor he often encouraged. Critics have called him a fascist and a pseudo-communist. But most would agree that he was an opportunist above all. He had published a number of intelligence newsletters and at that time began publishing some remarkably well-informed new magazines about nuclear fusion, lazar-beam technology, atomic energy and ABM capabilities, including a magazine titled "FUSION".

His magazines were read and respected by the nuclear science community. Leading scientists contributed articles and spoke at seminars he sponsored. He was the big advocate of the STAR WARS program. His close relationship with leading scientists gave him an aura of respectability in such fields, but neither he nor his people were scientists. However the Reagan politicians listened to him and

top military brass enthused over his STAR WARS proposal.

Inasmuch as Lyndon LaRouche became the primary publicist and promoter of STAR WARS, top scientists did not have to go out on a limb professionally to support it, but could merely nod wisely and concede that it was an "interesting" concept. The military and the politicians could back it enthusiastically, because the technical validity of it was the responsibility of others, the scientists. So the technical buck was lightly passed around, while LaRouche pushed the momentum of the project forward.

So today as the Bush administration is again pushing a new STAR WARS program we are entitled to be skeptical about its technical merits. But more importantly, we should be asking why we are being asked to pay for this gigantically-expensive question mark.

In the third week of May, 2002, Bush and Putin announced a vast new missile de-activation agreement. Soviet missiles are over-aged and unreliable anyway according to Russian experts. Against what enemy is this new STAR WARS program intended to be deployed? Is the February 2004 Bush plan for a manned station on the moon and putting men on Mars intended to supply the SE massive hidden funds in case STAR WARS II doesn't get past Congress?

Who would have the gall to claim that the elusive (mythical?) Osama ben Laden is spending billions on developing nuclear missiles? Or that the Palestinians could develop ICBMs? Who then is STAR WARS intended to defend against? It is like the "War against Terrorism" ... a very vague enemy.

But there is nothing vague about the price of these two projects. Because of "national security" they are virtually blank checks payable by the taxpayers. Who knows how many secret projects against the freedoms of Americans will be paid for by these "high-security" projects?

If this new STAR WARS project is not needed for US defense against Russian missiles, who is it intended to defend?

Would the STAR WARS technology end up defending Israel against Arab missiles, under cover of which defense Israel could launch its conquest of its Arab neighbors? Given Israel's demonstrated aggressiveness against the Palestinians, this is a more-plausible use of STAR WARS technology than defending the US against missile attack from friendly Russia.

Since the demise of the Soviet Union the U.S. military, scientific and governmental communities have needed a new boogeyman to justify continuation of their big defense budgets. It is clear that the new officially-designated boogeyman is Islam (Islamic terrorism).

The September 11 (WTC) disaster was almost too convenient to be true. Is the new "War on Terrorism" (Clash of Civilizations?) intended to collapse the Islamic world the way that Communism was collapsed? The SE uses the same methods repeatedly, because no one recognizes that the SE exists … nor that it is behind the repetition of similar disasters. Pearl Harbor, the Cold War and the World Trade Center disasters were not isolated disasters with no connection to each other. They were all instigated by the same conspiratorial power, the Secret Empire.

Obviously a war with nuclear missiles against the Islamic nations would be relatively risk-free for the U.S. population, (compared with the danger earlier of possible nuclear missile exchanges with Cold War Soviet Russia), inasmuch as no Islamic nations have intercontinental ballistic missiles with nuclear warheads. But to destroy millions of defenseless Muslims in Islamic cities with nuclear missiles would be a vastly-greater moral monstrosity than anything Hitler may have ever done against Europe's Jews. You say Americans would never stand for such a thing?

Did you (or your father, or grandfather) object when President Franklin Roosevelt goaded the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor (so that the U.S. could go to war against Germany, a war which 85-90% of Americans opposed.)? American public opinion is always worthless against a SE fait accompli. In a war of push-button missile launches, it would be over before the voters knew it was being considered. There is only one way to be sure to prevent such a moral monstrosity: don't let them create the weapons for doing it. And the only way to do that is to put the decision-making it requires back in the hands of the voters.

To make such a giant political effort as would be required to overcome SE opposition to putting decision making back in the hands of the voters, would require widespread popular support. Unless voters are aware of the danger of SE domination of our government and our economy … of the existence of the SE … it will be difficult to gain wide voter support. We must alert America to this danger as soon as possible.

CHAPTER XVIII

The SE Insiders

Because money is the principal key to Secret Empire power, the top rank of SE insiders is heavy with bankers and financiers. Other top insiders who are involved primarily in press and media, or technology, or politics or other professions ... are usually from banking and finance families. They cluster thick in circles close to the British throne and on top power levels in the United States. But high-level SE insiders exist in every western and European country, as well as in Japan and SE Asia, the Middle East and Latin America. There are high-level SE agents in every country in the world.

Although almost all have some Sephardic or Ashkenasi Jewish ancestry, few are practicing Jews. Most are nominally Protestants, a few even profess to be Roman Catholics. But most are actually hidden atheists ... hidden, except amongst other insiders. Because of their wealth and power many have intermarried centuries ago with royalty and nobility, losing their identity as Jews. But they did not lose their secret contacts with the others ... the aristocrats and bankers belonging to the SE inner circle, because that was their key to wealth and power. All together they constitute the core of the Secret Empire.

Their vast influence in banking and finance allows them to coordinate industries and commerce all over the world. Their leadership in education and science allows them to identify the technologies of tomorrow before others do, and to monopolize them. Their preeminence in banking and finance allows them to take over the leading companies in each industry and trade. For this they often exploit "tools" (members of one or another of their controlled minority groups), which they will maneuver on to the Board of Directors of the targeted company as an "outside director". They can do this especially easily with "old-line" companies whose founder has died, leaving large blocks of stock in trusts controlled by the bank the company used (or often owned or otherwise controlled). The SE bankers will insert their own SE friends into the top management of the bank, who will invite the SE "tools" to join the Board, who will then steer the company into SE hands. Most major companies eventually end up in SE hands through some variation of

this maneuver.

The big charitable Foundations, being held by banks as trusts, have all been taken over the same way. Banking is the key.

SE funding for exploitation of new technologies is available to relatives of SE insider families or to SE family friends who may have studied or worked with that new technology in Europe (or elsewhere).

Frequently they immigrate to the U.S. to start their new company because the Secret Empire bankers are stronger here, because the market is larger here and because the U.S. is more stable politically than many small European countries (or Middle Eastern). Europeans or others may have done most of the development on that new technology and might even try to claim the benefits from it. But the SE will protect "the SE technology thieves" from such claims if their company is located here in the U.S. This is the true story behind many of these miraculous multi-billion-dollar fortunes made by some immigrants in 5-10 years after they arrived penniless in the United States.

SE families try to encourage their children to go into professions compatible with their talents and/or interests. Scientific research or education is one preferred field. And, of course, banking and finance. Another is religion and politics, which the SE regards as interrelated, because both are means of influencing the masses towards SE goals. SE homosexuals often go into the church or the synagogue because this gives good cover for their lack of interest in women.

They are then able to use their SE contacts to promote homosexual programs in conjunction with other SE "tools" in the field of education. And the SE in return uses them to control the faithful and lead them towards this and other SE goals ... and to undermine our ability to govern ourselves.

* * *

Misleading the faithful.

Religion (Christian or Jewish) is regarded by the SE as just another instrument to be exploited to further SE goals and interests. The SE Insiders are all atheists ... so they do not have to encumber themselves with trivialities such as ethics, morals and human decen-

cy. Wealth and power are their only concerns. That makes their decision-making so much simpler and more efficient.

However the convenience of divesting oneself of any moral, ethical or spiritual responsibility carries a heavy price. Many members of SE insider families find that the ego trip of SE wealth and influence is not enough to make their life rich and satisfying. The suicide and divorce rates amongst wealthy insider family members is much higher than amongst the average population.

They have isolated themselves from any vision of the larger spiritual world and from being part of the human community. Their world is a lonely place, a limited egocentric world for anyone with decent instincts.

Their pride of wealth and power isolates them from God and man. Many feel impelled to escape from their limited SE world because of loneliness.

But those who are recognized early on as true Insiders become more powerful over time. They are always those with a giant ego which feeds on power and wealth and is not ever distressed by lack of spiritual or human values. These people grow in influence in the circles of SE power, as the SE leaders recognize their unwavering dedication to the SE and its values. They are dependable.

These individuals, as they advance in the SE circles of power and become more familiar with the extent of SE power, come to regard themselves as supermen … even as gods … above the laws of God and men. They do not hesitate at anything.

The SE will nurse some of their "supermen" along within the church (and synagogue) hierarchies, in line with their policy of controlling all influential institutions.

Their successful elevation of Archbishop Montini of Milan to become Pope Paul VI was an example of how they sabotage religion and mislead the faithful by putting their SE agents into high positions within the church organizations. They are trying to destroy religion because of its moral and ethical underpinnings, which encourages citizens to resist their creation of the New World Order … and its horrifying "new" authoritarian values … which in fact are as old as mankind.

If they succeed, that will prove that the Cathars were right after all … this world will then belong to the devil.

* * *

The SE Politics of Hatred

As usual the SE propaganda machine, firmly ensconced in the U.S. press and media, usually anticipates outside criticism and beats it to the punch. They have been attacking as "hate politics" any criticism of their promotion of homosexuality, or of their generosity with taxpayer money for discriminating in favor of minorities. The same as with their endless ranting against the "holocaust", this is intended to silence any discussion which might include some criticism or inconvenient truth.

But it is this very SE propaganda machine which is the greatest disseminator of hatred. In fact their political system is totally dependent on their generation of hatred. It is the glue which keeps their coalition of minorities together at election times.

The various minority groups do not really like each other much. The Blacks and Latinos do not like each other at all. The Asiatics dislike both. The lesbians hate anything in pants (if not female). But the SE unifies them all against Whites, especially White males, and wins their votes against the "White Male Establishment" at election times. This continuous SE barrage of hatred against the "White Establishment" cripples the traditional "melting pot" and prevents its historic assimilation of immigrants into the cultural mainstream of America, encouraging the immigrant to remain within some urban ghetto of his own people, exactly as the SE wishes. This preserves and perpetuates SE control over obedient minority blocks of voters. SE encouragement of the least-assimilable immigrants furthers the process.

* * *

This press and media hate campaign has also been directed against the nation's police forces for decades. Undoubtably some abuses and corruption will always exist amongst those who exercise authority, just as crime and greed will continue so long as there is a human race. But our press and media would lead us to believe that anyone wearing a police uniform is a monster who continuously abuses minorities. This propaganda attack against police has led most of our best and most-dedicated police officers to abandon their profession. The typical police officer today is a totally-different breed of person from the police officer of several decades ago. The

police officers of earlier times were courageous and dedicated. Today when violence occurs, the police somehow get lost until the shooting is all over. They expect it to be handled by an army of armored SWAT warriors who take hours to arrive and are so cautious that they look as though they want to run away. The character of the typical officer today is different too. Many are homosexuals (and lesbians) recruited because of supposed police abuse of homosexuals. But what about the rest of us taxpayers? Aren't we entitled to protection too?

Police increasingly are reacting against the law-abiding citizen whenever he protests the collapse of law enforcement. This is because often the police officer cannot himself understand the crazy rules under which he has to operate, much less explain them to others. As policing policy is increasingly made and controlled in Washington, it has become less understandable to the local police.

This problem has been tremendously complicated in the big cities (Los Angeles, New York, Chicago, Miami, Houston, etc) by rules against checking the status of illegal immigrants. The Federal government, especially the INS, has supported pro-immigrant political organizations, in demanding that local police take no steps to determine the immigration status of Latinos suspected of crimes, even when a cop recognizes a criminal on the street, an illegal alien he had arrested earlier who had been convicted and deported. The INS, evidently following orders from political superiors in Washington (including Congress), and under pressure from pro-immigration groups and local employers, has encouraged local city police to adopt "sanctuary policies" to avoid reporting immigration violations to the INS. Even though the victims of illegal alien criminals are usually other poor Latinos, the pro-immigration groups quickly provide lawyers for illegal immigrants arrested for crimes and besiege politicians with complaints against "racial discrimination".

This is just another field (law enforcement) where the Federal government has taken over control from local authorities (and communities) and imposed crazy, illogical procedures which ended up completely destroying the function of that local service. The same thing has happened in education, health care, drug trafficking control, racial relations and many other functions which are essentially local and community functions. This negative result has been so consistent that it is hard to believe that it is not part of a larg-

er destructive plan to impose a kind of Federal authority which is above and beyond question by local communities and their once-free citizens. If the government wanted to create a breakdown of law and order, it could not dream up a better way. Why would a government do that? As an excuse to impose a police state?

The ban on local police or other city employees enforcing or reporting immigration violations resulted in LAPD Police Chief Daryl Gates issuing Special Order 40 in 1979 prohibiting his officers from stopping any suspected illegal alien to check his immigration status. In the late 1990s 95% of outstanding police homicide warrants (some 1500) were for illegal aliens. Two-thirds of all fugitive felony warrants (17,000) were for illegal aliens. The California Dept. of Justice reported in 1995 that some 15,000 members of the L.A. 18th Street Gang in L.A. (2/3 - 3/4) were illegal aliens. This 18th Street Gang works closely with the Mexican drug Mafia committing murders for them, extortion and drive-by shootings, as well as running and selling drugs. The "Lil Cycos" gang which controls the drug traffic around L.A.'s giant MacArthur Park is also mostly illegals. Yet the L.A. police were obliged to ignore the illegal status of these criminal armies until in 1996 the Los Angeles Times published a horrifying exposé of the 18th Street Gang which included eyewitness descriptions of innocent bystanders being casually murdered by laughing "cholos" (the nickname for gang members). In response to the public outcry the L.A. City Council ordered the police to reexamine Special Order 40. The police commanders as well as many politicians were hesitant to touch the subject, and muted warnings against any such change were heard everywhere.

When LAPD deputy chief John White started to re-examine Special Order 40 he thought that allowing the LAPD to cooperate with the INS would give the cops a great tool for getting gang members off the streets. It would allow the LAPD to arrest suspected murderers and get witness testimony about the crime without witnesses being afraid of gang retaliation, because the accused could be jailed initially for illegal alien status. But somebody talked to White and six months later he was defending Special Order 40 and claiming LAPD should not get involved in immigration questions, which were Federal issues.

When a few cops in the crime-ridden Rampart Division of LAPD attempted to put away some of their worst gangland killers by working through the back door with some INS officers, the local

politicians raised the roof. The offending officers were punished and district police commanders were reprimanded.

In New York it was just as bad. When a 1996 Federal Law decreed that cities could not prohibit their employees from cooperating with the INS, ex-mayor Rudolph Giuliani sued all the way up to the Supreme Court to defend the city's sanctuary policy. He claimed the INS was trying to "terrorize people". Though he lost the suit, on September 5, 2001, his handpicked charter-revision committee ruled that New York City could still require its employees not to share immigration information with the INS. Six days later several visa-overstayers flew hijacked airliners into Manhattan's twin towers.

This paralysis of police authority is interpreted by the illegal immigrants as indifference, encouraging new waves of illegals to go north. Welfare reform and amnesties contribute hugely to their motivations. Tens of thousands of illegal aliens obtain U.S. citizenship, including thousands of convicted criminals, because of near-total blindness to errors intentionally overlooked by INS officials, driven by Clinton administration eagerness to legalize the illegals. The Bush administration is no better, encouraging illegal aliens with promises of amnesties. It seems that both political parties vie with each other to encourage illegal immigration. Why?

Perhaps it is because these new citizens do not participate in the process of working out citizen consensus on national issues … they do not share the concern of old citizens of north-European origins over what is happening to our country, they only want paying jobs. They will not resist the imposition of a police state, because they come from nations already under police-state rule, which they therefore see as normal.

Today it seems that police spend more of their time harassing harmless citizens (esp. elderly males) with technicalities than trying to catch criminals. And the taxpayer cost per officer has skyrocketed. Many police forces assign a patrol car to each officer, which he keeps at his home when off duty instead of turning it over to an officer on the next 8-hour shift. So keeping one officer continuously on duty for one 24-hour day requires three patrol cars. And the number of officers on duty for each 100,000 persons has quadrupled. What are they all doing? Everybody agrees that our streets are not as safe, nor is our property, as they were 30-40 years ago.

But the big question in many minds is: what is the dedica-

tion of these "new police" forces to our Constitution and our self-government? Will they obey orders if they are ordered to seize civilians' hunting rifles, to round up civilians for political reasons ... to obey the orders of a Police State?

Many police (and civilians) had hoped that "W" Bush (Bush II) would support the police on "racial profiling" when he became President. This has been the most recent issue used to attack police integrity recently. When police experience has shown that most drug smugglers are Blacks and Latinos, it is only logical that police on the look-out for drug smugglers would devote special attention to Blacks and Latinos. There are many disappointed supporters of Law and Order now that President Bush and Attorney General Ashcroft have taken sides with the drug smugglers and anti-Republican minorities on racial profiling. They may have taken this position because they think it is politically advantageous (very doubtful) ... but it happens to also be the side favored by the SE. What did we expect?

* * *

But the SE is vulnerable. Their secrecy hides a great weakness, which the new party can expose. The new 3rd party can weaken the Secret Empire by disclosing its perfidy to its followers. The Secret Empire consists of a tiny hidden aristocracy of Secret Empire families dedicated to controlling wealth and power. But they accomplish their purposes through manipulation of a vast army of controlled groups. (Call these controlled groups "tool groups" for the sake of brevity of identification). These "tool groups" include the lesbian community, the Jewish community, organized crime, homosexuals, ethnic minorities and other secret or outlaw groups. Some claim that Freemasons are also SE "tools". In a number of SE scandals (such as the scandal of the 3 Soviet spies in Britain in the 1950-60s and the P2 scandal in Italy in the 1970-80s, there did seem to be evidence of that. They are not Secret Empire insiders, though many of the Secret Empire insiders may belong to one or more "tool groups". They provide the contacts through which the Secret Empire manipulates the "tool groups" for Secret Empire purposes.

But the Secret Empire has no loyalty to any of the "tool groups" and will happily sacrifice any of them (or their members) for Secret Empire purposes. That is because of the unique "Secret

Empire mentality" which the Secret Empire has cultivated amongst its insiders over the ages. A member of a Secret Empire family who does not demonstrate this unique mentality will not become an insider. To the Secret Empire insider, there must be no other loyalty than loyalty to the Secret Empire. Everyone else is expendable. Insiders must be immune to weaknesses such as compassion and sympathy. Morality is a joke, ethics a form of stupidity. Humanity in general is livestock which exists only to be slaughtered, harnessed or used in any way the Secret Empire wishes.

Because the Secret Empire sacrifices members of its "tool groups" at will, it is absolutely essential that the "tool groups" remain ignorant of the existence of the Secret Empire and of its cruel mentality. Otherwise the "tool groups" would desert and the Secret Empire would be helpless without workers. The "tool groups" would realize that the "rule of law" is their best protection, and that their "tool group" has no protection from the Secret Empire while involved in Secret Empire conspiracies and manipulations. Once they understood the "Secret Empire mentality", they would realize that when they participate in Secret Empire conspiracies, they are in grave danger of being "silenced" by the Secret Empire, rather than rewarded.

The "tool groups" are aware that they are organized and working together with other outlaw groups against the rest of society. But they do not know that they are all controlled and directed by some nameless power above all of them, the Secret Empire.

The "tool groups" are the Secret Empire's eyes, ears and hands, an army of willing workers harnessed by the Secret Empire by their loyalty to their particular "tool group". The "tool groups" are the perfect instruments for doing the Secret Empire's dirty work, precisely because they subordinate any moral or ethical compunctions to their loyalty to their "tool group". It is their sense of being at war with the rest of society that makes them valuable to the Secret Empire. They will do anything it commands in the belief that they are serving the interests of their "tool" community.

Through its many "insider" contacts with its "tool groups" the Secret Empire directs them in support of local, national and international Secret Empire objectives. It also directs them against individuals on the Secret Empire blackball list. It uses them to destroy individuals and groups who have displeased the Secret Empire, or any of its powerful insiders, or who seem to be a threat

to Secret Empire policies or objectives. It will use a number of the "Tool groups", coordinated together, to launch false rumors against blackballed individuals, to ruin their credit rating and their business, even to attack members of their family. Anything goes. Criminals and lesbians are used frequently for such purposes where viciousness is required. It is the very qualities which the Secret Empire exploits which disqualify the members of the tool groups as responsible citizens.

In order to make the "tool groups" more useful to the Secret Empire, the Secret Empire favors them with advantages. But it only does this to have stronger tools for Secret Empire purposes.

In order to make the individuals in a tool group professionally stronger and more competent to serve Secret Empire purposes, the Secret Empire will for example encourage them to get graduate degrees with offers of financing. They will also offer financing for starting their professional careers or new businesses. This gives the "tool" person the impression of powerful support from their tool group. But ... as with the Godfather ... when the Secret Empire wants their support, even for something illegal, they had better comply. They are no longer free to follow their conscience or their sympathies.

* * *

Secret Empire intentions do not always work out as they planned. At times they even backfire. But the SE is patient. They think in terms of decades and centuries, even millenniums. When a plan fails, they just back off, examine what happened and create a revised plan.

They understand that the human element is unpredictable and does not always respond to their maneuvers as they had expected. This is especially true with their "tool" groups. The important thing to the SE is to continue to maintain their influence with each "tool" group, regardless of the success of some one attempt to maneuver that "tool group" for a specific purpose.

One example of a major unsuccessful SE project was the attempt of the SE to combine the Black and Latino voters towards a broad liberal SE political program against the majority white attempts to hold on to political control. It turned out that the Blacks and the Latinos generally do not like each other. They will not sup-

port candidates which seem at all sympathetic towards the other group.

Another SE disappointment was the failure of the Blacks to show gratitude towards the Jewish community for their decades of activism in support of Black civil rights. The principal of "my enemy's enemy is my friend" doesn't always work in interracial relations. The Blacks evidently resented the high degree of control which the Jewish leaders maintained over the Civil Rights movement. The "tool" groups do not understand that they will never be able to control their own destinies under SE domination, because policies and orders are created by the SE leaders for hidden SE purposes and agendas which are much broader than whatever the "tool group" desires.

* * *

It is difficult to understand the direction of SE intentions because of its secrecy. But obviously the various "tool groups" used by the SE and its insiders do not know what is going on either. The hidden objectives and policies of the SE are not made known by the SE insiders to the "tool groups" with which those individual insiders associate.

But there is now an effort underway to organize the "tool groups" into systems for better and more rapid response to SE wishes, to communicate SE orders to them more efficiently and rapidly than was possible under the old system of communication through individual insiders belonging to one or another "tool groups".

One of these methods of communication is Public Broadcasting. It has puzzled many listeners why PB spends so many hours soliciting small contributions from listeners, when it is so well-financed by giant foundations and big multi-national corporations. Up until a few years ago it was also financed mostly by the Federal government.

Actually what PB is doing is soliciting contacts with "tool group" individuals who will serve as direct contacts to their "tool group" from the SE through PB. The Insiders have been telling responsive and loyal members of their particular tool group that they can establish valuable links by contributing to PB ... and that they will have access to important inside information through those links. Thus when the SE wants to communicate some urgent order down

to the tool groups ... to attack some public figure, or oppose some thing in Congress ... they can communicate it instantly to thousands of PB contributors.

Public Broadcasting was one of the things which caused Newt Gingrich to become the target of such ferocious SE slander attacks. He had launched the campaign in Congress to cut off Federal funding for Public Broadcasting. To the SE that was getting too personally offensive ... hitting below the SE belt. That was almost as bad as his teaching civic responsibility and good government.

But as members of these tool groups become more closely involved in SE conspiracies, they will also be "silenced" by the SE more frequently, just as Johnny Roselli and Momo Giancana and hosts of Mafiosos who worked for the SE were "silenced" (by 25 caliber pistols) back in the 1960s and 1970s. (See "The Secret Empire, Part I) ... And as Lee Harvey Oswald, David Ferrie and many other homosexuals involved in the Kennedy assassination were executed ... and as Barry Seal and other drug pilots were executed by the CIA in 1986 ... etc, etc.

* * *

Americans today live the most comfortable, even luxurious, life ever enjoyed by the citizens of any nation. In their ignorance of what the Secret Empire is doing, they are unaware that every year they are becoming less competent to determine their own national destiny. Every year the Secret Empire's grip on the government, the economy and our society strengthens, while our people become more accustomed to their role as disinterested spectators of events. The distractions and diversions of various forms of Secret Empire-promoted entertainment fill our lives. The tone of such entertainment becomes increasingly perverted and cynical, so that our moral indignation no longer arouses us to do something to improve our world.

The Roman Emperors spent lavishly on "bread and circuses" after Caesar destroyed the Roman republic ... which was intended to keep the Roman public content with letting the Caesars run things and make all the decisions. But thereafter no one could be comfortable being second in Rome. The principal preoccupation of upper-class Romans was avoiding the displeasure of Caesar. With a

word from Caesar anyone's life could be snuffed out.

Americans have never had to live under a dictatorship, so they are not alarmed by the gradual erosion of their participation in government ... by their increasing powerlessness. The Secret Empire has been cautious, taking over slowly, while their press and media studiously looked the other way, avoiding seeing anything alarming. Assassinations and disappearances of hundreds of people (as during the late 1960s in the Garrison investigation of the JFK assassination in New Orleans) go unnoticed by the press and media. Time is not on the side of popular reform and a return to self-government. Every year the Secret Empire gets stronger and the champions of self-government are fewer. We cannot afford to wait ... or to postpone mounting a major reform campaign. If we do, our grandchildren will be thought-controlled slaves of a Secret Empire ... an empire with nothing but contempt for human life and the human soul.

* * *

They tell us that money is the mother's milk of politics. But the SE bankers and industrialists have all the money. So we must either accept their rule over us, or create a new populist political system based on citizen participation, of informed and indignant citizens working together; thousands of indignant activists can create news which the TV newscasters can not ignore. The decent members of the staff on newspapers and TV stations can be recruited to cooperate. Big contributors must be regarded with suspicion. Parties accepting big contributions must be mistrusted. They must prove their honesty and objectivity. Otherwise they will be boycotted and denounced by local patriots.

* * *

During the 1930s and again during the Cold War, our press and media built up the image of a foreign aggressor as a terrible danger to our national existence, which was used to justify a gigantic increase in government spending and governmental authority. Today they are doing the same with China, despite the obvious poverty of the Chinese economy and the fact that China is on the very opposite side of the globe from us and is confronted next door by Japan, India

and Russia, all of which are traditional enemies of China. At the same time our press and media play down the threat posed by Israel's aggressive policies in the Middle East, even though we have 40,000 American troops in the immediate area, in addition to the 130,000 in Iraq, the involvement of which in a Middle East war would inevitably draw the United States into any general war in the Middle East. We find ourselves in this dangerous and vulnerable position in the Middle East because of Presidential decisions to maintain a large military force there.

The presence of these American troops is what has encouraged Israel to take such a harsh and violent attitude against the disarmed Palestinians. They are intimidating neighboring Arab states from aiding the Palestinians by the threat of war with the United States. The present violent confrontation of stone-throwing Palestinian youths against heavily-armed Israeli troops was intentionally provoked by Ariel Sharon. He knew when he led hundreds of Israeli storm troopers in September 2000 into the holiest Muslim shrine in Jerusalem, the Dome of the Rock, that this intentional insult to Islam would ignite Palestinian riots. He wanted the riots. He knew that the Palestinians would fear that he and his Israeli storm troopers had occupied the Dome of the Rock for the purpose of blowing it up, because that was what Israelis had been telling the Palestinians for decades: that one day they would blow up the Dome of the Rock and rebuild Solomon's temple on the site.

Ariel Sharon deliberately provoked the Palestinian riots in September 2000 because he wants to provoke a general Middle East war, a war in which Israel intends to seize much of the Middle East … with U.S. troops doing most of the fighting.

Ariel Sharon was a political partner of the Rabbi Kahane from Brooklyn, who was sent by the Bronfmans to Israel in the 1970s to preach in favor of inflicting a holocaust on the Palestinians: … those who didn't leave would be killed. It was in line with this policy of slaughtering unarmed Palestinians that Ariel Sharon ordered the killing of thousands of unarmed Palestinian women, children and old men in the Palestinian refugee camps on the south side of Beirut during the Israeli invasion of Lebanon.

Those American troops are stationed permanently in the Middle East by Presidential order, even though their presence on Arab soil enrages Arabs as an insult to their sovereignty. The threat to the stability of Arab allied governments such as Saudi Arabia and

Jordan from Arab nationalist movements has increased dramatically because of the stationing of American combat troops in the area coupled with the ongoing slaughter of unarmed Palestinians by Israeli troops.

Arab nationalists see the presence of American troops in the area as the U. S. backing up the Israeli slaughter of unarmed Palestinians.

The question of whether we should antagonize the Arab world by stationing U.S. troops permanently on Arab soil was never asked the American voters. It was decided on by Presidents who listened attentively to the Israeli lobby. Should American Presidents have the power to commit our nation to so many foreign wars as they have done over the past century? Shouldn't American Presidents be more responsive to American public opinion than to Israeli lobbyists?

When we understand Israeli intentions to use American troops to conquer new Israeli territory, we then understand also the strange incident of the bombing of the U.S.S. Cole at Aden in late 2000. Aden was known as a hotbed of Arab nationalists. U.S. ships were warned against refueling at port facilities there. But the Cole's crew guards were ordered not to fire on anyone approaching the Cole. In fact the guards were not even issued live ammunition while on guard. Almost as though they wanted the Cole bombed? Who would want that? It would ignite anti-Arab public opinion in the U.S. perhaps. But who would want to do that?

You may remember that in 1954 President Eisenhower sent US Marines into Lebanon. Some hundreds of marines were lodged in a high-rise apartment building in southern Beirut. A local Arab suicide bomber drove a truck loaded with explosives right into the lobby of the building and exploded it, collapsing the building and killing hundreds of marines. Car bombs had been used in Beirut frequently by both sides for years before that, so it seemed idiotic to stack up hundreds of marines as such a tempting target … especially inasmuch as the first concern of every foot soldier is always to disperse his men in any combat zone so a bomb or a shell can only kill one man at the most. Our press never even suggested investigating how such a crazy decision had been made. But they did repeat the horrifying news over and again for days, causing considerable anti-Arab sentiment.

Eisenhower had sent the Marines into Lebanon to threaten

Jordan's King Hussein, who had expelled "Pasha Glubb", British commander of the Jordanian army (the "Arab Legion") together with the other British officers of the Arab Legion for agitating in favor of Israel and against the Palestinians. But Hussein stood firm against British influence in Jordan and Eisenhower finally withdrew the Marines.

Most American Jews are horrified at the turn towards violence and war into which Ariel Sharon has led Israel. But the hawks, the Mossad and the Bronfman war party have taken over Israeli policy. The dream of a benign and peaceful Israel bringing peace and prosperity to the Arab Middle East seems totally lost. Oslo is dead.

With all avenues to peace closed, a general Middle East war is only a matter of time. The big question is whether the American public can keep the U.S. out of it. If so, the Israeli hawks will back down and peace might be restored, because the Israeli hawks expect U.S. troops to do most of the fighting.

This is clear from the composition of the Israeli support for the war hawks: It is principally made up of Hassadic Jews in the Shass Party. The Hassadic Jews are prohibited by their religion from military service. So who is going to do the fighting? You got it! American boys will do the fighting.

CHAPTER XIX

Power

Power is the objective of the Secret Empire. Power is the reason for its existence. Political power and the power of money go hand in hand. To monopolize power by the control of both … and to use it for their own secret purposes … that is the essential purpose of the Secret Empire.

But Christ had no interest in power. He let others devote themselves to it because it was the antithesis of what he taught (Render unto Caesar…). Power by its nature is evil. He taught love and respect between individuals, not power over others by fear, force, money and other means of intimidation.

Therefore Christians should prefer consensus amongst responsible equals, rather than allowing a few arrogant and ambitious men to control the power of government. That is the political aspect of Christ's message to us. That was the clear purpose of the Founding Fathers when they opened our Declaration of Independence with the lines: "We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal …". The fact that the Declaration starts with "equal" indicates the importance the Founding Fathers attached to it. It was not intended to be just some nice abstraction uttered in a mood of good fellowship. It was basic to their purpose in taking up arms in revolt. They meant equality not only in the eyes of the law, but also in what they were dedicated to creating: self-government.

The agents of the Secret Empire have constantly ridiculed the idea, pointing out that there are geniuses and idiots, rich and poor, therefore all men are not created equal. This is an indirect justification for letting a Secret Empire elite rule us. Of course this is also a perversion of the whole idea of "equality", which means equality before the law (and in the eyes of God and men), not a race of identical cloned people. Their Secret Empire concept, which divides humanity into a privileged elite and a subservient proletariat is identical to Hitler's racial concept of "ubermenschen and untermenschen", and to Bolshevism's "dictatorship of the proletariat:" and to all other authoritarian systems, including the ideal of the Secret Empire elite today.

When we propose a return to equality of all individuals before the law through self-government, we are not proposing some impossibly- utopian abstraction. It used to work that way here in our United States. And for over 700 years it worked fine for the Swiss. No other system of government has existed nearly as long as that of the free Swiss. So it does work ... when not sabotaged by the Secret Empire.

There has been no real threat to American soil for almost two hundred years. World War I and II and the Cold War were used by the Secret Empire to justify the creation of an American secret police, a secret system of intelligence inside our society and a giant Federal Bureaucracy, but there was never any serious outside military threat to our existence as a nation. The threat was inside our government ... it was against our freedom to govern ourselves as the Constitution intended. The Atlantic and Pacific oceans are still there, and American military technology is light years ahead of anybody else's. So there is no threat which justifies continuing to subordinate and cripple our ability to govern ourselves in the name of "national security".

In the days when the Founding Fathers created our Constitution, there were many deadly threats on all sides to the very existence of our infant republic. The American Revolution had been won against the much stronger British Empire only because of British preoccupation with their war against the French in Europe. The British were shortly to attempt to rectify that by invading the United States during the War of 1812. And the Spanish to our south and the French to our north and west had for many decades entertained ambitious designs on the territory then occupied by our infant republic.

And as the Founding Fathers debated how to frame our Constitution, they were acutely aware that America was a vast wilderness almost without roads and communications. It took months for news and defense warnings to travel from one part of that vast wilderness to another.

So the Founding Fathers had no alternative but to authorize the President to act against invasion, insurrection or in the event of some other major national crisis which required immediate action, because in those days it required too much time to consult and determine the will of the people.

Today the vast wilderness no longer exists and instantaneous

electronic communications are capable of immediately expressing the will of the voters to their representatives in Washington. There are no serious military threats to our national existence which justify not taking the time to determine the consensus of our citizens on important issues.

* * *

Control of the Presidency is the Secret Empire's primary focus of attention, because the power of government is most concentrated in the office of President.

Today there is no military threat to the United States from any external enemy. So we do not need a Presidency with the exceptional powers granted to it under the Constitution in the dangerous times following the American Revolution. The security of the nation would not be endangered if the office of the Presidency were opened up so that its operations and objectives were subject to more public scrutiny.

As it is now, the purposes of the President can be concealed within the head of one man. The President can plan secretly to lead the nation on some unpopular or disastrous course, as Franklin Roosevelt did during the 1930s, without the American public being aware of it ... Or as President George Bush did in July 1990, when he sent his ambassatrix, April Glaspie, to tell Saddam Hussein that it was all right to invade Kuwait. Or a President can fall completely under the influence of agents pushing the interests of a foreign power, such as Harry Truman did in 1947-48 when he supported the creation of the State of Israel, pressured by David K. Niles (born Neihaus), Eleanor Roosevelt, his old business partner, Eddie Jacobson, and a host of influential Jews headed by Rabbis Wise and Silver.

The Masons in Missouri also had a great influence on HST, as well as the Prendergast machine in Kansas City, both of which synchronized their advice to HST with the Jewish lobby mentioned above.

And the Secret Empire can continue to maneuver their agents into the Presidency, as they have consistently done for most of the past century.

It would not be necessary to amend the Constitution. The functions of the office of the President can be reformed and reorganized by a conservative President who favors a more responsible

Presidency. It would then be difficult politically for successive Presidents to undo the reform. Public opinion would be outraged by the attempt of a new President to convert the Presidency back into its former secrecy.

Over the past century wars have served to allow the Presidency to operate in secrecy under the guise of national security, while building secret intelligence and security organizations around it.. The control over these organizations was always questionable.

If conservative reformers could unite so as to put their man into the Presidency, he could simply change the way the Office of the Presidency is run, so as to make it more open and responsible. He could empower his cabinet members to become more independent, more responsible to the whole cabinet and the nation, not just to him. That would prevent the President from conspiring with some SE cabinet member to carry out secret SE objectives unknown to the voters. He could introduce to the Cabinet other reforms, such as rotation of primary authority amongst members, (similar to a Council of Ministers).

But unfortunately today both major parties are totally committed to the Dictatorship of the Parties and the Politicians over the power of government. Both parties oppose returning control over national decision-making and government policy to the voters. A new Third Party is needed which is dedicated to returning our nation to real, functioning self-government.

The leaders of that new party will have to formulate the program for the new party, but it should be a program of broad popular appeal dedicated to the one most-urgent and most-important issue: the return to self-government by the will of the people … not to an inventory of controversial and divisive issues, each of limited popular appeal. That would again split the effort into splinter groups at war with each other. And all the existing political organizations which support self-government should be invited to join it. They could join as a coalition of separate parties, each supporting self-government as their first priority. Or they could actually merge into the new party, as they and the leaders of the new party would decide.

The opposition of the Secret Empire will become ferocious and all-pervasive when they perceive that the new party intends to deprive them of power by returning power to the people. That is because monopolizing power is the reason for the existence of the Secret Empire. Power is its god.

Explanation

At several points in this book your author has referred to "American Conservatives" in political matters. "Conservative" in this sense means to conserve traditional American values: rule by Constitutional law and intent; Christian family values, patriotism, self-government, and other values traditional to the American way of life during the earlier decades, when America was respected and admired by the rest of the world.

Today the word "conservative" has been attacked, misapplied and distorted to mean the opposite and ugly values. What could be more distorted than to apply the label "Neo-Conservative" to the anti-Christian, blood-thirsty, lying aggressors now in power in Washington?

CHAPTER XX

The Deceived Conservatives

If we Americans are ever going to be able to regain control of our nation's affairs from the Secret Empire, it will have to be done by rallying around some responsible political nucleus which can be built up into a new political party. The dedication of conservatives to our Constitution and to wholesome traditional American values qualifies them to serve as the initial nucleus.

But the various conservative groups are divided, all heading in different directions pursuing different agendas. This is principally the work of the Secret Empire agents infiltrated into the conservative leadership. The SE knows that self-government depends on the people arriving at consensus on issues. So they sabotage consensus by encouraging factions each dedicated to a different controversial issue.

Even when conservatives expose abuses by the Secret Empire conspiracy, they are in some sense helping the Secret Empire. It is only when conservatives start proposing how to do something about it that the Secret Empire gets concerned. By themselves the exposés of Secret Empire deceptions by conservatives help the Secret Empire to convince the public that the Secret Empire is too powerful for them to oppose. We need to demonstrate that we can take effective action against the SE.

It is tremendously important to show the voters that the Secret Empire does exist and what it is doing. But that is not enough. We also need to take effective action to demonstrate to the voters that it is possible to defeat them.

The Secret Empire wants to convince the public that the voters are powerless … that they can do nothing to stand up to the Secret Empire. And the fact that conservatives know and complain about Secret Empire abuses without being able to do anything to stop the Secret Empire, suggests to the public that the Secret Empire is too powerful to be stopped. It discourages the public from trying to oppose the Secret Empire. We need also to provide hope, inspiration and specific plans for promising effective action. Conservatives need to get their priorities straightened out, so that unity becomes foremost. Only with unity can effective action be achieved.

Conservatives must win the support of the majority of the U.S. public, because the voting majority is the only political force strong enough to oppose the Secret Empire. Unless we can restore the voters' control of decision-making in America, the Secret Empire will continue to make the decisions. The Secret Empire knows that. That is why their agents hidden amongst the conservative leadership always make the argument that the average voter is too stupid to be allowed to make the important national decisions. Such important decisions, they say, should be made by the more-intelligent and better-informed conservatives, like you and me. But each conservative group has different priorities, so they accomplish nothing.

The Secret Empire relies on the conservatives not seeing the great flaw in the above argument: ... not seeing that a small minority of self-important conservatives will never be able to command enough votes to get anything done. They must become a political majority before they can ever take political control away from the Secret Empire.

We can identify those who are under SE influence, by the various stupid SE arguments they make which are intended to discourage popular participation in the political process. They will deride participation as "mob rule" ... they suggest that it is the way leading to Communism (not consensus) or is a form of communism.

They refuse to see that leadership developed during the struggle to obtain consensus is true leadership, requiring intelligence and unselfish, responsible behavior. It can only lead so long as it behaves ethically and responsibly.

The old hereditary aristocracy was a system which encouraged corruption and selfishness. That system is dead. And flunkies of the SE who expect to be elevated into something like an aristocracy by prostituting themselves for SE interests will be disappointed. They are more likely to be silenced by the SE, which has nothing but contempt for all decent instincts, including gratitude.

As we Americans saw in the earlier years of our nation ... and as the Swiss have proved by their 700 plus years of self-government ... self-government functions remarkably well (if not sabotaged by the Secret Empire) because it depends upon the process of working out consensus ... not on the stupidest members of society making the decisions. Important decisions should not be made in haste and sprung on the uninformed public as a "fait accompli", as

the Secret Empire usually does. Important questions should be deliberated openly before the American public. Then the will of the people should be decisive.

This is the way we can identify Secret Empire agents trying to infiltrate our reform organizations: They use the absurd Secret Empire arguments mentioned above to discourage support for popular participation. Participation **IS** self-government.

The Secret Empire insiders are only a tiny fraction of a percentage of the American population. They should not be capable of dominating and leading the nation around by the nose the way they do. That is only because they have successfully kept the public from knowing what is going on, and they have also been able to divide their potential opposition and make it helpless to act in a unified manner ... helpless to attract a majority following which could outvote the Secret Empire.

The American conservatives generally agree on most major issues, and yet they are unable to work together to support any effective political action. Most Americans are basically conservative at heart and support traditional moral and ethical values, our Constitution and the rule of law. And yet the conservatives are unable to attract their support, because the Secret Empire distorts their conservative purposes to make them appear radical and extreme. Secret Empire agents inside the conservative organizations set up policies so the Secret Empire can do that.

Only once have the conservatives united and acted effectively ... in the mid-1990s under the leadership of Newt Gingrich. But when the Secret Empire unleashed a firestorm of vague accusations and half-truths against Gingrich, the conservative leadership turned tail and fled, instead of digging in to fight in Gingrich's defense.

The massive attack on Gingrich by character assassination, innuendo, slanted facts and misleading half-truths was similar to earlier Secret Empire attacks against Senator Joe McCarthy (1953-4) and against President Nixon (Watergate) in that there were no serious, valid accusations made against the accused, but only a gigantic blast of serious-sounding but vague accusations without any real substance behind them coming from all sides and on all levels of media, press, government, Secret Empire insiders and corrupt Secret Empire public figures. Those wild accusations were never followed up and proven in court after they had served their purpose

of politically destroying their target. The blast of accusations was so fierce and so extensive that it overwhelmed public opinion by decibel power, not by truth.

* * *

The failure of the conservatives has resulted from their inability to unite. They have been unable to unite because of the divisive activities of Secret Empire infiltrators inside their leadership. They were not prepared to combat this infiltration because they didn't realize that they were confronting such a powerful, organized hidden enemy as the Secret Empire. They didn't understand that this enemy was a very experienced professional at infiltration and sabotage of organizations from the inside.

The purpose of the Secret Empire in infiltrating and sabotaging the conservative organizations was to prevent the conservatives from uniting behind a common effort to restore self-government. Only by the restoration of self-government could the conservatives achieve their other goals. So by blocking this, the Secret Empire blocked all their other efforts.

The Secret Empire was successful during the 1990s in encouraging each conservative organization to emphasize its favorite partisan objective, so they all went in different directions, with no one but their own one-issue supporters listening to them.

* * *

The American voters are ready for a new, honest and responsible force in American politics. They are disillusioned with both major parties, and with their Secret Empire leaders. They will flock to join a new movement which demonstrates by its actions that it is truthful, ethical and moral.

By acting unflinchingly as the champion of responsible and ethical politics the new party will also qualify itself as the principal champion of self-government, because the essential qualities necessary for self-government are ethics and responsibility. Self-government cannot function without them. That is why the Secret Empire constantly undermines the Christian faith … because of its underpinnings of ethics and morality. That is why they encourage perversion, drugs, cynicism, homosexuality and irresponsibility. Those

weaken self-government. Those are also characteristic Secret Empire qualities, so working toward them comes naturally for Secret Empire agents.

The Secret Empire knows that ethics and responsibility are essential to the function of self-government. We have only to watch our TV and read the Secret Empire magazines and news papers to see how the Secret Empire is promoting homosexuality and cynical sick and misanthropic behavior. Our youth, constantly brain washed by Secret Empire TV and media (and having no idea that the Secret Empire exists) are bewildered and confused, afraid to assert their natural disgust and rejection of these things for fear of being labeled "old fashioned" ... "out of step with the times" or being laughed at by their peers. They are being conditioned ... just like Pavlov's dogs ... to accept the Secret Empire's new system of values. They are being swept away by a tidal wave of Secret Empire- generated rottenness.

* * *

The Secret Empire is not invincible It is an obsolete throwback to an earlier age ... to a time when mankind could not govern himself because of his brutish nature. The brute had to have a master, had to be driven by the spur and the whip. But Christ changed that by His example. The unselfishness which he taught us has its counterpart in political life as personal responsibility.

We have a choice: be responsible, or be slaves.

The Secret Empire, hidden behind its veil of secrecy, has worked hard to enslave us again by undermining our sense of individual personal responsibility. Bread and circuses ... welfare and TV ... sexual promiscuity and perversion ... unbridled appetites and luxury. These material things and distractions are weakening our resolve, our responsibility and our purpose; they are making us a society of morally flabby weaklings ... exactly what the Secret Empire wants us to become. Then they run things unopposed.

We will then find ourselves back in the times when ruthless empires launched conquests and aggressions against each other with no regard for the slaughter and misery they inflicted on their slave populations.

But this is not going to happen, because the Secret Empire's veil of secrecy is being torn away. Americans are learning its tricks

and deceptions, and so these will not work any more. Conservatives will unite, throw out the Secret Empire agents who have infiltrated their organizations and will lead our nation back to self-government.

Ross Perot proved in the early 1990s that American voters will respond enthusiastically to appeals to participate in returning to self-government. His TV appeals to participate won him over 10% of the national vote and qualified his new party for Federal matching funds. So it can be done. He showed the way. The fact that the Secret Empire was so successful in destroying the momentum he gained was discouraging, but that was not the final chapter of that story. Unfortunately in the process both Ross Perot and Pat Buchanan destroyed themselves as leaders, because of the doubts raised during the campaign about the purposes and sincerity of both.

* * *

Today amongst conservatives the opinion is growing that it was Pat Buchanan who was the spoiler in 2000 ... that he was the SE wrecker who intentionally destroyed Ross Perot's new Third Party. Clearly Ross Perot was trying for unity when he invited Buchanan in to his party. The name of his party said exactly that: "United We Stand America". He also accepted other strange characters, such as the wrestler in the pink boa, in the name of unity. But Buchanan showed his gratitude by driving Perot out and taking over Perot's party. When the Reform Party won enough votes to earn $11 million in Federal matching funds, Buchanan pocketed the money and walked off. Then he abandoned the party and left it to disintegrate. Certainly looks like a SE wrecking job.

Your author had hoped that this was not so, but finally could not avoid this conclusion. He had been a "Buchanan man" for years, and had voted for Pat in two elections. But I guess, looking at it realistically, we should have expected that someone who had been allowed by the SE to make their career and reputation on TV, and whose books had been published by the SE press could not have been really hostile to the SE.

CHAPTER XXI

A New Conservative Renaissance

They say it is always darkest just before the dawn. The Conservative disaster in the 2000 elections could turn out to have been the bucket of cold water that finally woke up the Conservatives to the fact that they had to get their act together on the basis of unity, instead of each different faction being preoccupied with a different pet objective.

As we look back at the last few years since the Conservative crusade led by Newt Gingrich took control of Congress and launched the Contract with America, the scene now looks like Custer's Last Stand … carnage and devastation everywhere … Newt Gingrich and the Republican conservatives driven from Congress, the Christian Coalition discredited, the Reform party and Buchanan and Perot divided and ridiculed. But this could be a case of problems being opportunities in disguise, if the conservative leadership is wise enough to learn from these experiences and brave enough to make the obvious decisions.

They should realize now that it has not been just accidental bad luck which produced such a series of disasters for the conservative reformers and their cause. They should realize now that they ran into a vast nameless "something", which was capable of mobilizing an incredibly-diverse array of powerful forces against them on all political, social and economic levels … a secret empire they never realized existed.

Inasmuch as all the conservative leaders have also been discredited … Gingrich, Perot and Buchanan … there is no single leader surviving, around whom conservatives can rally for a comeback. But the Cause is still there. And the American public is more than ever distrustful of the Establishment and of our present political system.

But even though most Americans now sense more than ever that our government is responding to influences other than the will of the American people, most do not understand what is going on, nor who is making all those big decisions, nor why. Therefore they do not understand the terrible danger of continuing to let the SE run things. They do not understand that self-government is being snuffed

out. Most do not realize that the SE's show of public opinion polls and of questioning TV viewers for their opinions is just window-dressing that only masks the fact that the voters have no control at all over major national decisions. Therefore most voters do not feel any urgent need for a change in the system. They do not realize how late it is now to try to save our ability to govern ourselves ... how much we are controlled by the SE. The will of the people is manipulated and misrepresented, but never obeyed.

"The Secret Empire" was written in the hope of changing that ... of informing Americans about the SE threat to our liberties and to our ability to govern ourselves. Only when many more Americans understand that this threat exists can anyone hope to rally them to do something about it. The SE wants to keep them complacent, entertained and ignorant until it is too late for them to save themselves. So until the American public understands the problem, it is futile to suggest solutions to a problem they don't realize exists.

The author here had hoped for years that someone would write something similar to "The Secret Empire" exposing this conspiracy. But since that didn't happen, it was a choice of either continuing to cooperate with the SE by remaining silent, or doing the job himself. This is a job which should be done by a trained and experienced writer or journalist, which your author is not. It requires good contacts in the publishing and book distribution fields, which your author does not have. And it should be written by someone experienced in politics and public affairs, fields in which your author is totally innocent. But perhaps that last item is really a recommendation, as no one is active in politics today for long without either being bought out by the SE or being trashed by them.

Discouraging as the situation seems right now, there is reason for optimism. The SE has exposed its hand in crushing the conservatives during the 1990s. Millions who were encouraged by the "Contract with America" and by Perot's appeal for asserting self-government are now prepared to believe that the Establishment in America is an enemy of the American people. They will respond again when they see that millions of others are ready to do something about it. Meanwhile the SE has confirmed their suspicions by allowing the Israeli lobby to totally control our government throughout the ongoing Middle East crisis, which Ariel Sharon started intentionally in September 2000 with his invasion of the Dome of the Rock, intending to start a Middle East conflict into which

American troops would be drawn in order to conquer the Middle East for Israel. Now that the SE has come out in the open with this arrogant show of naked political power steamrollering all opposition, the majority of Americans can see now that the SE really does exist. It is time to shower America with detailed evidence, with the history of SE abuses. The voters are ready to believe the facts now.

Writers of newsletters and books are encouraged to borrow and use information freely from "The Secret Empire", so long as they also emphasize the threat of the SE to our freedom and self-government. Now is the time to spread the word, to motivate Americans to unite against the SE, to do something about it.

But as we spread the word we must especially emphasize the need to unite, and to provide specific objectives (the means whereby we can unite behind certain programs and objectives to assert the will of the voters on major national decisions). These proposals for reviving self-government in America should be threshed out and decided within the organization we hope will form to oppose the SE in the coming months.

These proposals should offer new and imaginative solutions which at the same time are practical and can convince the public that they can be effective. Until we can demonstrate to millions of Americans the vital need to restore self-government, it is pointless to propose solutions to them. But for those reading "The Secret Empire", who are already convinced of the existence of the SE, and of its sinister intentions, it seems in order to suggest a number of possible proposals which could be put forward to the American public as measures whereby the American voters can again control the major decisions of their government.

We have already suggested in Chapter XIX reform of the Presidency to make it more open to public scrutiny and more responsive to public opinion. We assume that during the organizing and recruiting of this new third party that new leadership will emerge from amongst the volunteers who step forward to organize it. As this progresses, they should think about who amongst them might make the best leaders on the national level. In this new type of political movement, I suggest that the best leaders will probably be those who are best at selecting good teammates and convincing them to take on responsibilities with the team … who are team players, as well as leaders. If numbers of such team players emerge as leaders, it should be possible to put together a leadership team for

the party. Out of this leadership team could be selected several candidates for the Presidential Team.

The selection of leaders should be made from below, not from above. The local rank and file should propose candidates. This can be confirmed by an informal show-of-hands election at a regular local general meeting, (which election should be announced at the previous regular meeting. No deceptions.)

The method of deciding which proposals for restoring self-government the party will support should be voted on by the local organizations, and supplemented by suggestions passed up to national from local organizations.

After the processes of organizing, selecting the first leaders and starting to evolve programs is well underway, the party could invite old populist-conservative leaders (such as Perot and Gingrich) to join, and also invite any existing third parties which are willing to give first priority to the restoration of self-government. Your invitation will be the test of their sincerity. Do not offer them concessions. They are either sincere, or they are lying political deceivers, and should be exposed as such. Some big names would be helpful, especially at the beginning. But the important thing is the sincerity, honesty and dedication of the person bearing the name.

There will certainly be good proposals as to other means of restoring self-government to the voters, proposals which will come from volunteers who have thought about it, who may have had some experience in local or state politics. We have already mentioned National Referendum. All modern nations (except the US) have it. It can be the means of deciding the most important national issues ... issues on which Congress has delayed, waffled or misfired for years ... of deciding them free from SE control. NR would also keep Congress from running amuck and passing things the American people hate. Relegation of much Federal authority back to the States could be another proposal.

The proposal for reforming the Presidency mentioned in Chapter XIX would be based on the "team" mentality of the new party. A dozen or more of the top team players which evolve from the organizing process would pick a basic Presidential Team of some 3-5 from amongst their number. Inasmuch as none of them would be nationally known yet, initially there would be no point in having the entire national membership vote on them, though the list of names should be sent to all local chapters with the request for any adverse

information about any of them. If some known past populist political figure, such as Gingrich or Perot (or both) should have joined by then, the selection committee could decide to add his (their) name to the Presidential team. His unselfish willingness to serve as only one of the team would cleanse his reputation of the suspicions created years earlier by the SE.

The committee might even decide to extend their invitation to other known political figures, so long as those figures agree from the start to accept the restoration of self-government as their top political priority ... and accept the "team" approach to decision-making.

This would be the key to the functioning of the new Presidential Team. Major executive decisions would be made by majority vote of the team. Then the execution of the decision would be largely up to the Team member (Cabinet Secretary) in charge of that department. But any Team member can look over his shoulder and demand information, including the President. The President would have responsibility for auditing and keeping abreast of the administration of all departments. But the Cabinet Secretary (Team member) would have full and independent authority within his department. The President, with the agreement of a majority of the team, could still fire a Cabinet Secretary, but otherwise the Secretary would have full authority within his department (... or whatever other arrangement of Presidential and Secretarial authority would be agreed by the Team).

It can be expected that candidates for national offices will be cooperative and courteous with their fellow officers, having been selected from below through the team method suggested above, which should prevent power-hungry prima donnas from moving up to national levels.

The national committee and the Presidential team should select and define the national objectives of the new party. Then the proposed objectives should be sent to the local chapters for comment and approval. Resulting local input should be analyzed at national and the best opinions circulated back to all local chapters for comment.

The national committee (made up of team leaders selected first at local levels, then at State levels) would be involved in the formulation of administration policies by the Presidential Team. Members of the Presidential Team would keep the national commit-

tee closely informed. No wheeling and dealing in secret. Policies on important national issues would be developed first in consultation with the national committee, which would be kept informed on the progress of their administration.

The Presidential Team would make their own plans and policies as a team, but in consultation with the national committee on direction and general policies. The National Committee in turn would keep the state and local chapters informed through a periodic newsletter. The national committee would approve foreign correspondents for contributions to the periodic newsletter, in order to keep the entire party informed on foreign developments. The national committee could recommend to the Presidential Team that the President officially reprimand foreign governments which intimidate their foreign correspondents in an attempt to conceal important developments through censorship.

* * *

The Presidential Team should emphasize at election time that it is running as a team and will govern as a team, and that it is functioning as a team in order to keep the nation informed on what it is doing. No more secret war policies. No more secret programs which victimize the nation. It should make it clear that the new party intends to return control of the nation's major decisions to the voters. Such a campaign policy will win elections.

During a Presidential election the party's ticket would show a candidate for President and another candidate for Vice-President, just as parties normally do. Both would have been selected by the national committee. Both would keep their official title during their four years in office.

However, as mentioned earlier (and as would be emphasized during the election campaign), the important decisions would be decided by majority vote of the team. The team might decide that each Cabinet Secretary should be a member of the Team. They might even decide that the powers of the Office of President should be rotated every year (or every other year, as they decide) to another member of the Team. Such a decision should be made well in advance, perhaps even before the election. The purpose of such arrangements would be to put the Team in control rather than any single member of the Team. It would be much more difficult for the

SE to control the whole team rather than just one individual.

One other advantage for the nation of a "Team Presidency" would be that any member of the team who proves to be exceptionally good can participate as a member of the team across several Presidential terms. The best team members can be selected for future teams, providing the nation with experienced and proven talent for successive Presidencies. Such a team approach would give long-term stability to Presidential (and national) policy.

Wouldn't the dark powers commanding the Secret Empire be furious if their destruction one-by-one of all the conservative leaders of the '90s resulted in the creation of the Team which restored self-government? Irony can be beautiful.

* * *

The prodigal and spendthrift ways of our Federal government could be restrained by moving control of spending back to the States, where the voters can keep an eye on it better. This could also restrain unnecessary spending on international give-aways, foreign aid, arming Israel, subsidizing UN projects which undermine our Constitution and our sovereignty and other foreign spending harmful to our national interest, such as NAFTA, WHO, the IMF and World Bank.

* * *

Such an effort to restore self-government would start a process even more important and far-reaching than reforming the Presidency. It could offer the American people the opportunity to truly participate in an inspiring social and spiritual reawakening which draws on our traditional healthy values … our Christian values and our values as a self-governing people. The two are inseparably linked together, and will come back together.

Contrary to the opinion spread by Secret Empire agents: … that civic participation and self-government are obsolete, too old-fashioned for the modern political world … modern Americans are hungry to belong to the community again and to participate together with their neighbors and their community in discussing and deciding the most important issues of our day. The anonymity of life as a number in a modern, mobile industrial society has left an empti-

ness in the hearts of most working Americans which cries out for participation. An election appeal to Americans to participate will again evoke an enthusiastic response, as Ross Perot and Newt Gingrich both discovered in the 1990s, before the Secret Empire got out its hatchet and launched its character-assassination campaigns against them both through its tools and its agents.

* * *

Replacing the single-man executive (the President) with a Team would give balance and stability to the executive decision-making process by requiring each member of the Team to consider his viewpoint in the perspective of what the nation and the voters would accept. He could not allow himself to be influenced unduly by his personal prejudices and the influence of special interests, because the other members of the Team would discover his reasons during the consultations leading up to the final Team decision. The decision-making would become more responsible.

* * *

The Team's campaign objectives should include other projects for increasing the power of the voters over our national decision-making, in addition to reforming the Presidency. National Referendum would be an important addition. All modern industrialized nations have it, except for the U.S.. It would make Congressmen and Senators keep on their toes more, for fear of being overruled by the people. There are other possibilities. The Team would decide on these, as well as on how the reforms of the Team should be established. Your author is only making suggestions. The Team and the Party would decide.

* * *

There will certainly be those who will object to the consensus method of governing, saying it is too slow.

But isn't a large part of our problems today due to too much legislation and regulations being created, about which our voters are not informed, and of which they would not approve? Wouldn't it be better if our government only legislated things the voters want?

* * *

Even though the SE press and media studiously ignore it, the wave of conservative protest against ongoing SE repression is worrying the SE. The late Sunday evening Presidential directive from the Crawford Texas, "White House" authorizing summary, illegal action against anyone the administration designates as a "terrorist" shows their panic. Any such illegal action against newsletter, newspaper and book editors and authors will ignite an international firestorm. This demonstrates SE intentions to impose a police state.

CHAPTER XXII

The Christian Army of RSG Volunteers

The real Secret Empire insiders are only a tiny percentage of the US population. Therefore we should deploy as many dedicated volunteers as possible across the widest segment possible of the population, so as to exceed the Secret Empire's ability to concentrate their vicious attentions on any large proportion of us.

We are proposing to all conservative groups, individuals and organizations ... to all decent Americans ... that we cooperate together to recruit a vast army of political volunteers in every community across the nation.

Where would we get these volunteers? We already have them. There are many thousands of them listed on all the mailing lists of conservative newsletters, newspapers, magazines, in the membership lists of conservative organizations and national organizations proclaiming themselves to be patriotic, veterans, Christians, etc. Working together we should be able to circulate the "word" through them. The "word" would be a form letter urging Americans to unite behind a single purpose: to return control of our government back to the voters.

In this initial form letter we would set out what the RSG proposes to do nationally and locally ... what the volunteer can do in his community. We would outline the significant benefits available to volunteers. We would offer to put them in contact with other RSG volunteers in their community and their state. We would explain the principals and purposes of RSG. [... we are using "RSG" (Restore Self-Government) here as a convenient abbreviation for the name of the proposed organization of volunteers. When they are so inclined, the party captains can choose any name which seems appropriate.]

The RSG volunteers across the country would recruit more volunteers locally. (We will provide them suggestions as to methods, and also facilities and arguments ... including form letters ...) They could contact their friends, both local and elsewhere (who could start RSG committees in their own hometowns) and others they believe to be decent, upright citizens. Notices of RSG meetings on bulletin boards of churches and civic clubs can attract additional members - the best political workers are those who volunteer on

their own out of conviction.

One top priority would be to encourage and support new news sources in each community in order to counter the Secret Empire's press and media smokescreen (the Newsprint Curtain of the Secret Empire's major city newspapers, which keeps readers from knowing what is going on). The RSG committees would offer the small suburban and small town newspapers, shoppers guides, etc. the opportunity to grow so as to compete with the big city papers. For this the RSG committee would offer the small newspapers a RSG newswire service with most of the significant news the Secret Empire papers overlook. RSG volunteers would help such a newspaper by promoting its sales, giving it sales spaces at their businesses (RSG franchises) and helping with distribution ... even with writing and editing. In return the newspaper would give them free advertizing. It might even give stock in the newspaper corporation to particularly helpful individuals. These newspapers could also give free advertizing space to the conservative national newspapers and magazines (and authors) who helped set up RSG and who provide them the newswire service.

The national RSG organization would offer a variety of small business franchises, distributorships and small business opportunities to members of local RSG committees. Many of these would be suitable to be operated out of homes by one or two individuals.

The RSG committees could also pressure local radio, TV and newspapers to announce their meetings and carry coverage of their resolutions and opinions. They could criticize such stations and newspapers for overlooking significant news developments, thus pressuring them to be more truthful. They could become gadflies of considerable influence by criticizing local corruption and bad public policies. In this role they could become influential enough to eventually become the core of a new Third Party movement in their community.

Within their own community RSG members would promote and help each other's businesses. Closed discussion groups of "members only" could reach early consensus on policy, programs and local issues. Then public meetings could air those local and national issues to develop consensus in the community and attract members. Members could decide whether to remain non-political, or to take sides early-on. It would always be RSG's policy that the

grassroots decide, not the party "bosses". Participation is RSG's objective. We hope it can be done so members benefit ... and so our country also benefits by returning to self-government by the voters.

Local RSG committees may not always agree with the analysis we send them of a certain issue. In their public forum debates on that issue it may emerge that some other aspect of the issue commands more of their attention and support. This is healthy. Those in charge of analysis for the news central of RSG can then reconsider the issue, and if they see that they have overlooked some aspect of it, they can modify it, and send out their modified opinion in the next newsletter. Consensus is not only a two-way street, but it also helps keep leadership in contact with reality.

The local RSG chapter will sponsor public meetings to discuss each important issue, and will invite the press and media to cover it. They will have the comments in the weekly RSG newsletter to guide them (which will include both "pro" and "con" arguments). Wording of proposed referendums can also be suggested in the newsletter. Members attending the meeting will be encouraged to comment. Outsider comments from the floor should be reviewed by an open committee during breaks in the meeting, before being made public before the full meeting ... in order to avoid wasting time with frivolous, irrelevant or intentionally disruptive speeches from the floor by SE agents.

There are SE agents in almost every organization you will contact. They will oppose you. But there will also be the honest majority who are in favor of what we are proposing. The trick is to contact some of those honest majority before the SE agents know what you are doing. Our people can sound out others quietly to spread the word, so that when the issue becomes public, it will have plenty of RSG champions to defend it.

Because the average American has limited time to devote to such meetings, only the most important national issues should be presented this way to the public. These would be especially important issues that the U.S. Congress and the State legislatures have been unwilling or unable to face. Popular local county or municipal issues which the RSG may want to discuss in separate meetings may be announced as being for that purpose. But the RSG should not go overboard and devote too much of its time and talent to local issues ... because its main purpose is to help restore self-government where it is most-damaged, on national and State levels. However if

popular local issues can help increase local interest and participation, the local RSG may decide it is worth the trouble on selected issues.

RSG should especially try to emphasize proposals which increase the voters' control of national issues.

Participation and consensus are always the key to the exercise of sovereignty by the voters. But each is subject to abuse and misuse. We must avoid that.

PARTICIPATION

Participation is the essential first step, without which consensus means nothing and cannot be achieved. Therefore the SE will try to sabotage it by blocking RSG communication to the local public. They will try to prevent local newspapers, radio, TV and civic organizations from announcing the RSG meetings, and by denouncing RSG as: "a bunch of nuts ... troublemakers ... communists ... whatever bad thing they can think of ...". The way to avoid that is by careful and quiet organization before you make yourself known in the community. Start with the other volunteer RSG members, whose names the national RSG will provide you. Some of them will belong to civic clubs and or have friends with the local press, radio and media. With the prepared position papers national RSG will provide you, you can approach those friends of RSG members to win their support. Look especially for good speakers who can think while they talk, who have charm and personality, to handle these recruiting contacts. Not all of us have this charm and personality, which doesn't mean that we are stupid or incompetent. Your author here recognizes that he doesn't excel in charm and personality. But we all have our own talents which can be employed significantly in this great work. Your associates in RSG will come to recognize other talents you may have, such as: good judgment, impartiality, unselfishness, dedication ... qualities which are essential to governing ourselves through successful consensus. When you are organized, the first RSG meeting can be announced simultaneously by a number of media and civic and church groups, before the SE agents have a chance to start their slanders.

In achieving maximum participation we should not exclude

anyone, not even those manipulated by the SE. We can convert them, win them over, because our cause is just and right. They will also be indignant when they realize how they are being used by the SE. We should deal with them patiently and sympathetically as we try to help them to realize that.

We will find hard-line, dedicated SE insiders and SE agents in the press, media, radio, TV and amongst the top insiders of civic clubs. Try to avoid them and concentrate on lower-level executives with open minds. You will never convert the real SE insiders and their committed agents.

Each local organization is different. It must be approached in a way which avoids alerting the SE agents amongst its membership. For example: ... because the SE tries to control the League of Women Voters by packing its leadership with SE lesbians, you may have problems with the League of Women Voters. But again, we can win over most of their members, if we keep cool and courteous, and avoid getting into fights with their SE leaders. Most of the LWV members are decent, normal women. We cannot win when we get into fights with women. We look like bullies. That polarizes the membership against us. Unwavering patience, courtesy and reasonableness is the only way to deal with the LWV leadership, while inviting their members to attend our RSG meetings to see for themselves. Devote especial attention to those LWV members who come to our RSG meetings. Have packets of RSG position papers and RSG statements of purpose to give to them. Ask them if they have any questions. Try to recruit them to bring their LWV friends to the next RSG meeting.

To be able to communicate with the LWV membership so as to invite their members to attend an RSG meeting to see for themselves, you can use SE tactics. You can plant a "sleeper" in their organization early on, a reliable RSG lady dedicated to self-government, who will wait until the LWV leadership begins to denounce RSG, and she will then speak from the floor to the LWV meeting, proposing that any other LWV members who want to can go with her to the next RSG meeting to see for themselves what is going on at RSG. If the LWV leaders object, she can ask "Don't you want to know the truth?" That is what we have on our side, a very powerful ally: the truth.

SE agents will try to infiltrate your RSG organization. They will bring with them big contributors, important people and profes-

sionals. Do not let them take control. Keep aiming for increased public interest and participation. Assign them jobs to get notices of meetings and issues into local papers, radio, TV and civic clubs. They can do that. But do not let them write the notices.

CONSENSUS

Consensus is the goal of RSG. It is the voice of the will of the people. The SE is powerless before it.

That is why the SE has continually blocked the various means of expressing it. That is why they have tried to set up a phoney substitute for it: the rigged polls run by their own SE press and media. If they were being honest, why wouldn't they agree to allow the voters to vote directly in legally-protected elections on each important issue, rather than having their SE-owned press and media run an easily-rigged poll which has no anti-fraud protection under the laws? The answer is obvious. The polls are not honest; on issues the SE considers "important" they are manipulated to give whatever result the SE desires.

Our society is ready for a total reform of the way government functions. The majority of Americans realize they are being deceived. They are angry about the helplessness the SE has imposed on them.

But before consensus can be achieved, the voters must have access to the truth. So long as the SE press and media conceals the significant facts about important issues, the voters will be unable to form an informed opinion on any issue. RSG will attempt to inform the public about the things they should know, and also to help them to assert whatever consensus they develop on important issues. It is important that RSG members and the public attending RSG meetings have confidence in the truth, completeness, objectivity and balance of the information we submit to them. If they are still reluctant to accept some conclusion, they should not be pressured nor insulted. They must make up their own mind. Some of our conclusions will inevitably turn out to be wrong, or our information may be missing some important details. We must try to provide the most-complete information possible. But the opinions generated are the opinions of the public, not ours. We only provide them the best and most complete information. They decide.

The RSG weekly newsletter should not only disseminate

information to RSG chapters, but also should receive information back from the chapters of use to RSG national HQ. They should avoid just chatting. That will overload the national HQ staff and waste their time. Local RSG informants should first check out their source before sending information in to national HQ to avoid wasting time on bad information or groundless rumors. Sometimes RSG HQ may solicit local RSG help in its newsletter to gather facts relative to a certain issue or event. As RSG becomes well-known locally, people who have learned important facts will bring them to the local RSG. But we must be careful not to be taken in by fantasies and wild conjectures.

RSG will use all its means to stimulate discussion of all important issues in the forum of public opinion, but especially those important issues which the press and media are ignoring or distorting. Children (and grandchildren) of RSG members should be supplied information from the RSG newsletters and encouraged to discuss issues with their friends at school. Those who wish to may organize student RSG committees and discussion groups. The educators will throw up all kinds of obstacles, but because RSG is armed with the truth and with righteousness, their efforts must fail. Participation is the right arm of truth. Consensus is the result. They go together, just like Christianity and self-government.

Another healthy aspect of such a system is that it broadens public interest in general in the political process. More people attend the RSG public forums which forces the TV and radio people to cover the debate live. Participation increases, and so does support for the political organization. We win elections. It is only through winning voter support that we can win elections. The block votes of controlled minorities become outnumbered. Many individuals amongst those controlled blocks will think twice, as they come to understand that self-government is better for them than a dictatorship of the Secret Empire.

If the old Conservative leadership from the 1990s will unite to offer a new and inspiring conservative program to the American people, the organizing and recruiting of new RSG members should take off like a jumbo jet.

If both proposals go ahead, they will support each other and will again arouse and inspire the American genius for creative thinking, starting an American renaissance in all fields, not just politics. It is the sense of participating in something supremely-important

and unquestionably-good which inspires people to rise above their own petty world and their personal interests. Wars tend to do this. But they exact a terrible price and are usually exploited only for the benefit of Secret Empire insiders, not for the benefit of those who fight them, nor the American public generally. Instead of wars, let's have self-government.

Our lives are made up of hopes and dreams. They give purpose and meaning to us. Without them we become nothing.

This is what the SE intends to take away from us. In the grey, purposeless world they intend for us we will merely breath and exist like barnyard animals … without motivation and ideas of our own.

While Europe has been wracked by almost continuous wars during the last 200-300 years, the Swiss have not let themselves be drawn into any of them. They have stayed neutral, while being always prepared to defend themselves. That is because they have governed themselves. So the SE could not manipulate them into wars.

CHAPTER XXIII

The Power Plan of the Secret Empire

We can only guess at the secret intentions of the Secret Empire. But by studying its past achievements objectively, making a few basic assumptions as to their purpose and significance and then projecting that pattern into the future, we may get some insight into their intentions for the decades ahead.

We see that they conspire to take over nations from inside, coordinating their "sleepers", their "tool" groups and the power of international finance to bring on war, chaos and revolution.

But they also conspire to destroy the leading nations one by one. This had been called "The Balance of Power". But that is a euphemism. They are not interested in "balance", nor any other constructive concept. They are interested only in seizing power. And their method of seizing power has been: ... war and destruction leading to chaos, then revolution made possible by that chaos. But this is always masked by fine, idealistic and patriotic phrases.

Looking back across the last two centuries we see that these SE policies have brought about the destruction of both Russia and Germany, and their subjugation to the Secret Empire (operating through SE-controlled nations Britain, France and the U.S.A.). During this process they also destroyed (and subjugated) China and Japan.

The unification of Germany was financed by the Bleichröder Bank of Berlin, a branch of the Rothschild banking empire. In the process the Bleichröder money also gained vast influence amongst the German Junkers, industrialists and military. These allies of the international bankers pushed Germany toward expansion, conquest and confrontation with Germany's powerful neighbors, France and Russia, leading to the two World Wars which destroyed Germany.

Meanwhile the SE was also following plans for the destruction of Russia. This included disastrous wars in both Europe and Asia, followed by revolution in Russia itself. The military build-up of Japan against Russia was financed by the Sassoon banks (a Jewish Middle East bank originally based in Baghdad and closely connected to the Rothschilds, which was also the principal bank

financing (and laundering $) in the China Opium Trade. They had earlier been dominant in the opium trade in the Middle East.) Sassoon owned the Bank of China (and its President, T. V. Soong, brother of the Soong sisters), the Bank of China and Japan, the Eastern Bank, Burma Petroleum, the Imperial Bank of Persia and a host of Sassoon banks throughout Asia, India and the Middle East. Sassoon, the SE wheel horse, Basil Zaharoff, Lord Esher and representatives of British King Edward VII, together with French and Dutch representatives formed a secret combine to dominate the Far East. Japan was included as a partner. A secret alliance with the Japanese House of Mitsiu included financing for a large Japanese military build-up and technical designs and assistance for advanced weapons and warships supplied by the British armaments manufacturer Vickers (owned by the Rothschilds). Japan (with British and Rothschild-Sassoon aid) built up a formidable modern army and fleet and in the early 1900s moved aggressively against Russia, defeating the Russian armies and fleets and seizing the Kwantung Peninsula and Russia's treaty-part of Port Arthur and then Manchuria.

The British-controlled opium trade and the British-sponsored intrusion of European armies into China through the European "Treaty Ports", had led to the Chinese Opium Wars in the 18th and 19th centuries and to the resulting rise of Chinese nationalism as a reaction in the 20th century. The Chinese were tremendously frustrated by the impotence of the Chinese Imperial governments to keep the "foreign dogs" and their opium out of China.

A number of Chinese reformers tried to rally the Chinese against this situation; the White Lotus popular rebellion and the Taiping Rebellion flared and died, reformers Hung Hsiu-ch'üan, Hu Shih, Yuan Shih-Kai came and went, their movements flaring up and dying away. But amongst the rising middle class, the intellectuals and students the frustration continued growing. In the political arena the Emperors were becoming only figureheads while warlords rose to take over local power out in the provinces.

Finally a degree of consensus began to form around Sun Yat-sen and his nationalist coalition known as the Kuomintang. Sun was frustrated by his inability to get foreign or western support for his nationalist reforms, so in 1922 he invited the Comintern in Moscow to help. The Sun-Joffe agreement promised Soviet military and political help for Sun's nationalist revolution. The Comintern sent

Michael Borodin, a former Chicago school teacher, to Canton to reorganize the Kuomintang and to train and arm a nationalist army. They invited the army general, Chiang Kai-Shek, to visit Moscow for three months. Chiang passed socialist political review and returned to Canton to train the officers of the nationalist army with Red Army instructors at the new Whampoa Military Academy, built by the Soviets.

Sun Yat-sen died in 1925, and in 1926 the Kuomintang armies at Whampoa were ready to advance north to the conquest of Peking, Manchuria and the warlord-controlled north. But because the Kuomintang was a coalition of many opposing elements, it had a left-wing (or socialist-communist wing) and a more traditionalist and nationalist wing. Chiang Kai-Shek commanded the army of the larger nationalist wing, which headed northeast for Shanghai. The army of the socialist wing took a more westerly northbound route to approach Peking from the west. Chiang Kai-Shek took Nanking and Shanghai, but began feeling uneasy about the intentions of his Comintern advisors and Red Army officers, and the political moves of the Kuomintang Communists-socialists and leftists. This was a time when Stalin and Trotsky were locked in a struggle in Moscow for control of the Soviet Union … and the Communist world. Stalin always backed Chiang Kai-Shek all the way. But the Kuomintang communist-socialist army, now in Wuhan, declared that it constituted the government of China, and the Communist underground in Shanghai, which had rebelled after Chiang's army surrounded Shanghai, had opened Shanghai's gates to Chiang, was now refusing Chiang's demand that the underground surrender their arms and cooperate with his Kuomintang government in Nanking.

It has been reliably reported that at this point the bankers, T. V. Soong and H. H. Kung, approached Chiang and offered international and western support and aid. T. V. Soong was said to have also offered Chiang several million dollars in gold and his sister, Meiling, in marriage. Chiang accepted (despite the minor fact that he already had a wife). T. V. Soong became Treasurer of the Kuomintang Party. Chiang was declared President for Life, and set about destroying the Kuomintang Communist army at Wuhan. Important warlords such as Chang Hsueh-liang climbed on Chiang's bandwagon. But it was Stalin himself who destroyed the Communist "government" at Wuhan by his cynical instructions to stay apparently loyal to Chiang-Kai-Shek, but secretly to organize to overthrow

him. This leaked out to the socialists through M. N. Roy and Eugene Chen. The Wuhan government collapsed. The Japanese declared war and invaded a few months later. The British Crown … through its proxies of the Japanese army and the Sassoon Opium Bank … were still in control of China. And the Trotskyite Comintern internationalists had lost a round to the Stalinist nationalists.

In promoting this Japanese military build-up the SE was fully aware that Japanese expansion would inevitably lead Japan to confrontation with the Americans in the Pacific. But that is always their game: getting someone else to fight and destroy the nation whose build-up they financed (very profitably).

That is the same game they played against Russia in Europe also. They alienated Russia from its longtime traditional ally, Germany (the "lombardverbot" doing its part) and then, when Russia was in a real financial bind, supplied financing from French and British Rothschild banks to hardline, anti-German Russian political leaders and military, knowing that their resistance to the democratic reforms the Romanoff Czars wanted would increase discontent amongst the peasants and average Russian people. It was that discontent, always being fanned by the Jewish revolutionaries and the narodniki, which ignited the Russian revolution after the disastrous war against Germany caused the collapse of the Czar's authority.

One hundred years ago or more, Russia was a vigorous, powerful growing nation. Its rulers, the Romanov Czars, were dedicated to a program of education and improvement of its citizenry, planned towards their declared objective of a constitutional republic under a limited monarchy. They admired the example of the United States. When the Czar Alexander II learned in 1862 that the British and French were planning to send troops to invade the United States during the American Civil War to help the Confederacy against the Union, when the Union was at low ebb, having lost every battle up to that point, he denounced the French-British invasion plot before the Concert of Europe and sent two Russian fleets to the United States to bolster the Union against the British-French invasion.

The Czar did this because he understood what was going on. Only a decade earlier Russia had struggled to survive against a British-led multi-national invasion of Russia, the Crimean War. And even earlier, following the end of the Napoleonic Wars, Russia had

been torn by a series of palace guard revolts and plots by army units returning from France. The plots had been fomented by the same revolutionary secret societies which had fomented the French Revolution: the Jacobins, Girondists, Grand Oriente, Les Amis Reunis, and the other French Masonic revolutionary clubs. As the Czar's police had investigated they had discovered that the plotters were part of an international masonic network which was controlled out of London, Paris and northern Italy. Its objectives then were closely associated with British Imperial objectives. It is probable that at that time the Czar thought that those revolutionary secret societies were just paid subversive instruments of the British Imperial government's secret service. He may not have realized that the conspiracy was much more widespread and was far beyond the control of the British Crown. Czar Alexander II was assassinated in 1881, just as he was about to sign a liberal Constitution. It is clear that the forces behind the ongoing revolts and uprisings in Russia did not want Russia to evolve peacefully into a liberal Constitutional Monarchy. They wanted violent and bloody revolution, a chaos in which they could seize power by force (through their secret societies).

Meanwhile the Concert of Europe had tried to restrain Ottoman oppression of Christians under Turkish rule in the Balkans. While British public opinion was totally sympathetic to the oppressed Balkan peoples, the British government under Lord Derby refused many appeals by the Concert of Europe to mediate, and in effect said: let them fight it out. This led inevitably to Russian intervention and the Russo-Turkish war, in which the Russians and their Balkan Christian allies were quickly victorious, to the very apparent disappointment of the British government. But the British had been able to strip Russia of the spoils of their victory any way by summoning the Concert of Europe to meet at the Congress of Berlin in 1878 under the pretense of making a new European "understanding" which would insure future peace. Just incidentally it gave Austria (a non-combatant in the war) the spoils of Balkan territories while denying much-desired territories to the Russians.

At this point it had become obvious that the British had a long-term anti-Russian policy. But from here on it became increasingly obvious also that some other more-shadowy power was behind British anti-Russian policy. This other secret power was not the gov-

ernment of any country. It apparently was an amalgam of secret international forces: Jewish international bankers, Illuminati-masonic secret societies and perhaps even more-hidden international forces (especially: Jewish secret organizations inside Russia.)

This was apparent from the Russo-Japanese War of 1904 and the events both preceding and following it. The Japanese war machine had been built and financed by the Sassoon and Rothschild banks with military technology supplied by Vickers, the British armaments manufacturer which was Rothschild-controlled ... together with access to steel and other raw materials supplied by the complex of Jewish international banks.

The pro-Japanese and anti-Russian attitude of the American press during the Russo-Japanese war, and the anti-Russian position taken by the American government, including the attitude of President Teddy Roosevelt in mediating the 1905 Treaty of Portsmouth, surprised and offended the Russians, who had expected that the Americans would have remembered how Czar Alexander II had saved the Union in 1863. Some Americans did, but so did the people who had plotted to destroy the Union in 1863, who now controlled the American press. Amongst the conspirators who plotted to push the South into secession in 1860-1861 it is striking how many of the key movers had been Jewish.

Simultaneously with Japan's 1904 surprise attack on the Russian fleet and army at Port Arthur, the Russian Minister of the Interior, Viacheslav Plehve, (head of Interior Police) was assassinated and the revolutionary committees in St. Petersburg began implementation of their revolution.

The revolution in St. Petersburg in 1905 was organized by Russian Jews under the Jewish revolutionary known as Parvus (as mentioned earlier in Chapter XIV). Parvus had received millions of dollars before the first shot was fired ... from the Japanese government and from European Jewish bankers ... to finance the 1905 revolution in St. Petersburg. He staged the provocation in front of the Winter Palace on January 22, 1905. It almost succeeded. It flared up briefly in other Russian cities where there were large Jewish communities, such as Odessa and Kiev. But the Russian people soon rallied against it as the word circulated that it was the Jews at it again. The Petersburg Soviet was shut down and Trotsky was exiled to Siberia. Parvus escaped to Europe.

But the plan had almost worked. So next time it would not fail. It would follow the same plot: a major Russian defeat ... and in the chaos that followed, the well-organized Jewish revolutionaries would seize power. It would succeed next time because there would be no organized opposition. Without orders from the Czar, the Russian state would be paralyzed.

We know that the Bolsheviks who seized power in Russia in 1917 were almost all Jewish. They all used "noms de guerre" to conceal their Jewish names, so that the Russian people would believe the myth that they represented a "peoples" revolution, and would not understand that it was really a Jewish revolution, until it was too late.

Essentially the same thing happened to France during the French Revolution. Millions of innocent French were first deceived and then slaughtered by the Jacobins. Deception again misled the French into the hands of Napoleon III, and again into the hands of Leon Blum's Popular Front in the 1930's, which led to France's collapse in 1940.

* * *

The Opium Trade, run entirely by the British SE (of which the Sassoons were a part), destroyed China. Then British-backed, SE-financed Japan invaded China and destroyed China again. Then the control of China by Mao Tse-dung's communists put China back into the stone age. Now SE agents inside China are in full control of China, just as they also have controlled Taiwan ever since T. V. Soong bought Chiang Kai-shek for the SE in 1927.

Japan, defeated by the US in World War II, struggled back to prosperity. But it is now in a SE-induced economic stagnation, caused by SE financing of new industry in China and Korea. Probably the SE will play China and Korea off against Japan, alternating financing one or the other, according to where the SE agents are strongest at the time.

We Americans should not think we are exempt from SE destruction. The alliance of the European Community with police-state Russia may soon include China and the Islamic world. The tone of this alliance is becoming increasingly anti-American due to our blind support of Israeli aggression against the unarmed Palestinians, and due to America's reckless military interventions in areas other

nations consider to be within their sphere of influence.

Undoubtably some of you are thinking: "But do bankers really cause wars merely by financing nations?"

Financing aggressive empire builders has predictable results. It is not much different from giving a wad of money to an alcoholic. A war or a binge is sure to follow.

* * *

In the China Opium trade, as in the arming and financing of Japan against Russia by the SE, we find repeated puzzling connections to British Freemasonry, which also had been involved in provoking the American Civil War and in the British spy scandals of the 1940s - 60s. The British Royal Family were in command of British Freemasonry all during the 19th and 20th centuries. British King Edward VII had been the titular head of Freemasonry during most of his lifetime. In the British treaty ports in China, Hong Kong and Shanghai, which were the distribution centers of the China Opium Trade, and were also directly controlled by the British Crown, membership in Freemasonry was almost universal amongst British bankers, company employees and officials of the Crown. This was true also amongst Vickers employees working on the arming of Japan.

During the later spy scandals in Britain it was revealed that all the chiefs of MI5 and MI6 were Freemasons. MI5 (and MI6) chief Dick Goldsmith White entrusted much of the investigation and questioning of Kim Philby to MI5 chief Roger Hollis. It turned out that not only had Hollis been a Soviet agent for thirty years, but that he also was a Freemason, having become a Mason in Shanghai before joining MI5. Dick G. White was also a Freemason, as was also the MI5 chief who had first hired Hollis, General Vernon Kell. British intelligence rules specifically forbid intelligence officers from being members of Freemasonry. More "tools" of the Secret Empire?

Some of us who are concerned about the abusive power of the Secret Empire over our society emphasize the importance of the role of the Masons in this huge powerful conspiracy. They may be right. But I see their role as that of followers, not leaders ... as "tools" of the conspiracy, rather than leaders of it. Therefore I have tried to discover who are the real leaders, and what are their purpos-

es and objectives.

The involvement of secret Masonic lodge P2 in looting the Vatican Bank and destabilizing the Italian government in the 1970s - 80s was probably linked more closely to the SE masters than most Masonic operations

But this information about the participation of Freemasons in SE conspiracies is nevertheless very important, because it is another clue pointing towards the identification of those who are the hidden masters of "The Secret Empire".

* * *

The American invasion of Iraq has profoundly shaken the confidence of the American people in the integrity of our system of government. They never expected to see their President bald-faced lie to them (about weapons-of-mass-destruction), and then tell them it is better anyway that Saddam Hussein is gone (just forget that I lied to you ... you can't do anything about it anyway) to rub it in.

How could the U.S. Army (the heir to the American Minuteman and militia traditions) invade countries which have never attacked us ... and imprison and torture helpless civilians? Is this what Americans fought for at Lexington and Concord?

Since World War II the U.S. has invaded Panama, Santo Domingo, Haiti, Grenada, Colombia, Afghanistan, Iraq, Vietnam, Somalia, Korea etc, etc ... and stationed troops in dozens of other countries ... Saudi Arabia, Germany, Bulgaria, Italy etc. We have become an empire, no longer a republic.

What has caused this change in U.S. policy? Why do our politicians now seem determined to ignore George Washington's warning against "foreign entanglements"?

We can understand how this happened by seeing what has happened to the U.S. Army. It has been taken over by politicians disguised as army officers. These are politicians loyal to foreign interests, who are intent upon betraying our nation and our Constitution, as well as their oath of loyalty to both.

It was probably going on earlier, but it became very apparent during the regime of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt in the 1930s, when he promoted a number of incompetent Army officers over the heads of hundreds of proven officers to head the U.S. Army and the U.S. military establishment. These were: Dwight D.

Eisenhower, George C. Marshall and Walter Bedell Smith. W. B. "Beetle" Smith had not even been in the regular army before being promoted to be the #2 man in charge of the Allied European theater under Eisenhower. Marshall, had been slated for early retirement because of his earlier incompetence in command of troops. Eisenhower had never been in command of troops before being put in command of all Allied armies in Europe. He had always been in staff jobs (in Paris during World War I, under MacArthur in Manila ... where he was reprimanded and fired ... and then in Washington). He had a poor record. These men were put in charge of the U.S. military by FDR at the most-critical time in U.S. history, so that they would follow FDR's secret instructions to order our army to act totally against U.S. interests, to doing things normal patriotic army officers would refuse to do.

Marshall collaborated with FDR's secret plan to force Japan to attack Pearl Harbor, and helped keep the Hawaiian army garrison and U.S. Navy unprepared and off-guard. Eisenhower knowingly delayed the Allied invasion of Europe and the advance of Allied troops in western Europe, thus allowing the Red Army to occupy most of Germany and eastern Europe. W. B. Smith made himself obnoxious to all army field commanders in Europe by his arrogant orders (often disastrous militarily) in the name of Allied Supreme Commander Eisenhower.

This continued after WWII. In the late 1960s Henry Kissinger politicked the promotion of the mediocre Alexander Haig over dozens of more-competent officers up to General. Why Kissinger had intervened into military business became apparent later when Haig persuaded his buddy, President Nixon to resign even before impeachment was considered. Haig also served the Conspiracy's purposes in Europe when he was Supreme Commander of NATO.

Col. L. Fletcher Prouty in "The Secret Team" in 1973 explained (pg. 270) how mediocre officers, who never normally would have risen above the rank of major, became Generals by covertly joining the CIA, while apparently remaining in the army (or AF, or Navy). All government departments were infiltrated by agents of the CIA in this way, Prouty tells us.

The creation of the CIA brought with it such hidden traitors as J.J. Angleton, Howard Hunt, Clay Shaw, Richard Helms and George Bush. It was first organized by W. B. (Beetle) Smith, the first

Director of Central Intelligence, the same mystery man who had suddenly appeared out of nowhere to take command of the Allied Armies in Europe during World War II under Eisenhower. All insider accounts of events at the Allied Headquarters in London agree that it was "Beetle" Smith who was always on top of things cracking the whip, while "Ike" was always relaxed and good-humored, seldom aware of the latest current developments. The few accounts of "Beetle" Smith's career are vague (and incorrect) as to what he was doing between his first year at Butler College and his taking Allied command in Europe during WWII. In fact he was in British Intelligence during those years (which was never mentioned anywhere.)

When "Beetle" Smith became DCI, he appointed as his Deputy Director (DDCI) William H. Jackson, another "mystery man". Rumors said he was a brother or cousin of yet another "mystery man", C. D. Jackson, who was a power in international affairs and an insider in top circles of government. He knew all the powerful people in the western world. Why was he always kept under such deep cover? C. D. Jackson was one of the founders of the Bilderbergers and when they met in Toronto during the clamor over the McCarthy exposures, he promised the Bilderbergers that when they met next year McCarthy would be gone. And he was, dead of a heart attack (medical murder said insiders).

At the end of WWII "Beetle" Smith was sent to Moscow as U.S. Ambassador, replacing the international banking and railroad magnate, Averill Harriman. Why is it that the public has been allowed to know next-to-nothing about "Beetle" Smith, who ran the Allied Armies in World War II, and then suddenly became the top U.S. diplomat in what was then the most-important U.S. diplomatic post? Why was such an anonymous person given such power? Who was he? What did he represent? And William H. Jackson?

World War II changed the world. But we still don't really know what happened, nor why. This is still going on. Instead of participating in the decisions of our country as well-informed citizens, we just watch the dizzying whirl of events bewildered.

We know we can't trust George Bush to tell us the truth. But what about John Kerry? Was his grandfather actually named "Kanne" (a Jewish name)? And his Forbes family origins are equally questionable. Can we trust people who won't even tell us their right name? Are American voters doomed to forever vote blindfolded?

* * *

Who (or what) is the "Secret Empire"? Who are its hidden masters? We have several outstanding examples of their ability to override the will of a U.S. President.

We have already mentioned Ambassador George Earle's unsuccessful attempt in 1943 to pass on the German offer to surrender to FDR. When Earle returned to Washington Roosevelt told him apologetically that "they" would not let him consider it.

In 1960 President Eisenhower saw his fondest hope dashed: of going down in history as the U.S. President which restored friendly relations between the U.S. and the Soviet Union at the Summit Meeting with Khrushchev in Paris. The meeting (and U.S. good intentions) were jeopardized only two weeks before the May 16, 1960 meeting by the crash in Russia of an unauthorized U-2 spy plane flown by pilot Gary Powers. This unscheduled flight was secretly authorized by a small clique within the CIA. It was sabotaged to run out of hydrogen and fail in flight. The CIA had been warned by Ike to do nothing to endanger the Summit meeting in the weeks before. But Khrushchev left the door to the Summit open by suggesting that perhaps the President had not authorized the U-2 flight and did not know about it. In which case, he said, Ike should see that those responsible were punished for it. Ike could have fired DCI Allen Dulles and U-2 Chief Richard Bissell and proceeded happily on to the Summit. But strangely enough he decided to accept responsibility for the flight and to stand staunchly by the CIA chiefs who had betrayed him. The Summit was canceled. Earlier his Vice President Richard Nixon had insulted Khrushchev publicly in the "kitchen debate" at a U.S. Consumer Products Exhibition in Moscow. The stage was set for continued confrontation, just as the question of Cuba and Fidel Castro began to arrive on stage. Ike took a back seat (golfing at Augusta, GA) and left the controls in the hands of the CIA all during the Cuban crisis.

Many Washington insiders claimed that it was the U-2 incident and the Cuban crisis which prompted Ike to warn in his farewell address against the "military-industrial establishment". Even though it had been the CIA which committed both mistakes, it must have been a higher political power which prevented Ike from disciplining his Intelligence chiefs, thus fanning the flames of the Cold War. Did

the SE do that to keep U.S. defense spending high during the Cold War? Or to continue to undermine the failing Soviet economy with heavy military expenses? (... or to punish the Russian people by a continuing Jewish revenge?) ... or why? All three?

We see a third instance of a U.S. President being driven against his will to take measures he did not like. Woodrow Wilson had just won re-election under the popular slogan: "He kept us out of war!", when he was bullied and blackmailed into asking Congress to declare war against Germany in World War I. Later he also expressed deep regret for having signed the Federal Reserve Act of 1913. His family claimed he died of a broken heart over the horrible things he had been forced to do as President.

Who, or what, was so powerful as to be able to force American Presidents to act against their will at times of major crisis?

* * *

The repeated disappearance and later reappearance centuries later of Jewish power, suggests some secret, but continuing Jewish executive body existing across the ages, which is able time and again to survive disaster, and then, when new opportunities arise, to marshal vast hidden resources which enable it to intervene again decisively in world affairs.

The ability of Jewish policy-makers to learn and change in response to failures seems to confirm the existence of such a continuing executive. When Judaism was crushed and dispersed time and again before the time of Christ by Egyptian, Assyrian, Babylonian, Hellenic and Roman conquerors, Judaism seemed to disappear for centuries. But then centuries later it reappeared in alliance with new conquerors: Islam, the Normans, the Khazars, the Ottoman Turks, the rising nations of Medieval Europe, Protestantism, etc. It seemed that the lesson it had learned then was: "Don't oppose the conquerors, join them".

Then after the expulsions of the Jews from Europe (1290-1498) their influence again disappeared until the Revolutionary Period (American & French revolutions). The lesson they had learned when they re-appeared that time seemed to be: " ... after you join them, buy them out and use them."

CHAPTER XXIV

Deja Vu in Afghanistan

As our media promotes this great flag-waving enthusiasm for war against the battered and shattered little nations of Afghanistan and Iraq, many Americans feel that they are being swept away again into a war of highly-questionable and unexplained purposes.

The September 11th terrorists were all Saudi and Middle Eastern Arabs. Isn't it clear that it was the ongoing genocide the Israelis are inflicting on the Palestinians which drove the 9/11 Arab hijackers to commit suicide like that? How many other Arabs are desperate enough to do something similar? Why should we continue to ignore the September 11th warning, when we could immediately put an end to this threat by simply demanding that the Israelis stop killing Palestinians and honor the Oslo agreement they signed? The Arabs who actually carried out the attack had been in the United States for years and never had any proven contacts with Bin Laden. There is no reason to believe that those Arab terrorists will stop their attacks even if Bin Laden is killed. Only a sincere peace by Israel with the Palestinians can do that. Bin Laden had said exactly that over Pakistani television following the September 11th WTC bombing: that if Americans really want to stop Islamic terrorism in the U.S., they should recognize what motivates the terrorists: Israeli army terrorism against the unarmed Palestinians ... and put a stop to it. He has no control over them, he claims.

It seems more likely that the war against Afghanistan was really prompted by the recent convergence of great power interests against Afghanistan. The West is interested in increasing the availability of supplies of oil from the former Islamic republics of the USSR just to the north of Afghanistan. And the Russians are interested in consolidating the control of the unpopular puppet regimes they set up in those Islamic former Soviet republics along Russia's southern border when the USSR collapsed and Russia and its former republics became "democratic". The obstacle to both objectives has been the Islamic anti-Soviet guerrilla underground movements active in those former Soviet republics, movements which were based in Afghanistan. So long as those guerrilla wars against the Russian puppet regimes in the Islamic former Soviet republics con-

tinue to destabilize those regimes, the American international oil companies are unable to develop the oilfields and build the pipelines necessary for getting the oil from those Islamic republics out to market in the West. The Russians are also eager to see the fighting against their puppet regimes stop so that they can increase their dollar income from oil sales. But so long as the Islamic rebels have sanctuaries and supply and recruitment bases across the border outside in Afghanistan, the revolts can continue indefinitely. So the combination of troops from the puppet regimes collaborating with American air power against Afghanistan advanced both oil industry and Russian objectives.

Instead of waving the American flag, our flag-wavers should be waving the Russian, Israeli and the Standard Oil flags.

* * *

The front page of the Wall Street Journal carried a feature article on August 2, 2002, which reinforces the suspicions of many Americans that the recent US invasion and aerial assault on Afghanistan was not really intended primarily to capture Osama bin Laden and destroy al Qaeda.

The article quotes Saudi intelligence chief Prince Turki al Faisal, telling how in 1998 (just shortly before the US launched dozens of cruise missiles against the al Qaeda training camps in SW Afghanistan) he went to visit the chief of the Taliban in Kandahar, Mullah Mohammed Omar, to ask him to turn Bin Laden over to Saudi authorities for trial. Omar, who was then hostile towards bin Laden, agreed. But before bin Laden could be turned over to the Saudis, the US launched its massive missile attack, infuriating Mullah Omar and all the Afghans. When Prince Turki returned to Afghanistan after the missile attacks, he found Mullah Omar and the Taliban furious at the Americans and refusing to hand over bin Laden. The Taliban and al Qaeda became very close after that.

The article also tells how in 1999 Mullah Khaksar, former chief of Taliban intelligence, went to the American embassy in Peshawar, Pakistan, and offered American officials to help to get bin Laden booted out of Afghanistan. But US officials rejected his offer, refusing to talk about it.

* * *

The history of Afghanistan has been one of tribal warfare since earliest times. It is the point where major different Islamic sects meet and clash with each other. It is unlikely that now the various tribes will settle down for the first time into a friendly relationship with each other. Any occupying power will have to face constant guerrilla warfare. We should learn from the Russian experience of the '80s and '90s and avoid stationing American troops there.

* * *

Even though the Russians have armed and encouraged the "Northern Alliance" to move against the Taliban, we should not believe that they will continue to control them. Back a decade or two ago when the Soviets were still fighting the Afghans in Afghanistan, some Red Army units (more than two regiments, perhaps even divisions) of Tajiki troops switched over to fight on the Afghan side, costing the Red Army thousands of casualties. Tribal interests and the personal whims of tribal chiefs often determine battles, more than international superpower deals.

* * *

The triple suicide bomber explosions in downtown Jerusalem on December 1, 2001, were a predictable Palestinian response to what the Arab world regards as an escalation of the war against Islam. The U.S. campaign against Afghanistan and U.S. pursuit of Osama bin Laden are regarded by Islamic militants as a part of this escalation, suggesting probable further terrorist attacks against U.S. targets also.

Israel's violent response can only contribute further to the escalation of Middle East violence, bringing the world closer to a general Middle East war.

If a general Middle East war breaks out, U.S. troops posted in the Middle East will inevitably become involved on the side of Israel. Arab oil production will stop and oil from the Middle East will be cut off.

Inasmuch as Europe depends on Middle East oil for something like 80-90 percent of their energy needs (while the Middle East only supplies some 15-20% of U. S. energy needs)Europe will face a terrible economic crisis. U.S. suppliers will easily make up for

the lost Arab oil, but Europe will have to find a new source of oil immediately. How convenient that oil-rich Russia is right there next door! Bush's favorite new buddy, Vladimir Putin (former head of the Soviet Secret Police, formerly the KGB) will be able to ride to Europe's rescue. But you can be sure that Putin will use his oil leverage to the hilt, to put Russia inside NATO and inside the whole European economy and its political system. A merger of the European Community with Police State Russia will spell the end of self-government for all the member states of the European Community. The EC governs from the top (Brussels) down, without any responsibility to obey the will of the voters in its member states.

With what is left of self-government in Europe extinguished, and only the tattered remnants left functioning here in the United States, one-world government by the Secret Empire, unrestrained by the voters, will become an irreversible fact. Forever.

* * *

Is Europe turning "fascist" ?

We can recognize the propaganda hand of the Secret Empire when we notice that our newspapers and our media have all been slanting the important international news in the same distorted way, giving us a uniform (but totally false) impression of what is really going on. During recent years, including the early months of 2002, we have been warned against the alarming revival of "fascism" in Europe and America. Similarly we have had to listen to their complaints about Palestinian "terrorism" in Israel.

We hear nothing about the Israeli slaughter of women, children and unarmed civilians in refugee camps by Israeli tanks, artillery, helicopter gunships and U.S.-made fighter-bomber aircraft. Nor is the fact mentioned that the Israelis invaded and occupied Palestine and renamed it "Israel", driving out the Palestinians and killing those who protested or resisted. "Get out, or we will kill you!" is what the Israelis are still saying to the helpless Palestinians in the same land which used to belong to the Palestinians before the Zionists invaded it in 1948.

Just a year or two ago they started accusing Austria of turning "fascist", a blatant intrusion into Austria's internal affairs. Italy's election of Silvio Berlesconi as President was another instance. Our

press and media first called him a "fascist" and then a "nationalist", which they implied was the same thing. Then in May 2002 they got all upset over the French elections, when Jean-Marie le Pen made a strong showing putting him in second place. Again the words "nazi", "fascist", "right-wing extremist" crowded their slanted commentaries. When Dutch politics were predicted to take a turn to the right in mid-May elections, they began using the same language against Dutch leader Pim Fortuyn, until he was suddenly assassinated.

The truth is that none of those European political leaders is even remotely "fascist", nor "extremist". What it is about them which is significant ... and which angers the SE (and its flunky editors and media dictators) ... is that those leaders are rallying their people against SE policies, and doing it through an appeal to patriotism and the national interest.

The Secret Empire has been undermining patriotism and national identity for decades (except when it comes to fighting for Israeli or Secret Empire interests) because those are values which encourage national unity and national consensus, which the Secret Empire wants to eliminate in favor of political control by the Secret Empire.

A nation united under its own traditional values is inclined to do what it thinks best, not what the SE tells it to do. Nationalism is always hard for the SE to control, because it tends to produce consensus amongst its people. That is why the SE tries to weaken national identity and consensus by massive foreign immigration, by encouragement of minorities and by drugs, pervasive entertainment and distractions of all kinds, so that the people will not think about political participation nor form strong opinions on issues. Meanwhile the SE goes on quietly buying up politicians, bureaucrats and judges, and manipulating national decisions as they wish. Bread and circuses (and taxes) for the people ... power and wealth for the SE insiders.

Nations, each being a group of people who feel they share a more-or-less common interest, identity and heritage, naturally seek national consensus. This is what the SE hates about "nationalism". That is why the SE tries to submerge national identities under multinational umbrella organizations, such as the UN, the European Community, SEATO and Pan American-NAFTA. These umbrella organizations are not responsive to the voters of their member nations, only to SE control from above.

The SE has been condemning "nationalism" as the principal cause of wars over recent centuries. But we know this is a lie, because we know that it is the Secret Empire which has been inciting these wars for the war profits and the financing of war debt ... and to create the chaos necessary to allow the SE to take over through coordinated action of its international organizations. The resulting slaughter of millions of Christian souls does not dismay them a bit.

We see this time and again in each of the major wars of the last two hundred years.

The secret financing of the French Revolution wars and the wars of Napoleon was matched by the Rothschild financing of Prussia, Russia and Austria. The Bleichröder Bank (Rothschild also) financed the rise of Prussia under Bismarck, the unification of Germany, the Austro-Prussian War of 1866 (Prussia's victory at Koeniggrätz) and the Franco-Prussian War of 1870 (which made Germany the new military power on the Continent).

We see the real causes of World War I in the bad counsels of the bankers to the new young Kaiser, Wilhelm II, which led him to unloosen Germany's ties to Russia (opening the way for the Franco-Russian alliance), in the "lombardverbot", which allowed the western bankers to finance the anti-German military war party in Russia, the seduction of Italy away from the Triple Alliance (by Britain and the international bankers), all of which combined to make Wilhelm II feel that Germany was being isolated and surrounded by an international conspiracy.

In combination with this went the series of naval humiliations of Germany's new navy, the Kaiser's pride and joy, first at Manila Bay, then at Casablanca (Algeciras Conference) and finally at Agadir. The combination of the imagined threat of encirclement on the Continent and intentional humiliation on the seas (as the Kaiser saw it) made the proud young Kaiser increasingly belligerent at each turn, right up to the time of his ally, Austria's confrontation with Serbia in 1914.

Nor can we ignore how the banker financing of Hitler's Nazi Party followed the visit of Hitler's Jewish advisor, Alfred Rosenberg to London (compliments of British Intelligence) to talk with (part-Jewish) Montagu Norman, the head of the Bank of England in 1930.

But purposes are always elusive in retrospect. In very broad-brush outline it would be equally true to say that the great European

wars of the 19th century were between Christian French and Christian Germans, and the great wars of the 20th century were between French, Germans and Slavs, all Christian nations. Does this tell us something else about the Secret Empire?

* * *

We have been subjected month after month to (the Butcher) Ariel Sharon's arrogant demands that Arafat stop the Palestinian suicide bombers, or else!! Sharon and a stream of Jewish-American officials have infested our TV nightly with the claim that Arafat has been personally ordering the deployment of the suicide bombers, and so Arafat should be kicked out. (They freely admit that killing him would be better.) ... which would leave the Palestinians totally leaderless. (Who would want Arafat's place, after what the Israeli's have put him through? ... unless that new Palestinian leader would take his orders from Israel?). But it is common knowledge that terrorist organizations always organize into secret cells which no one can identify (not even Arafat), so as to prevent their identification and destruction.

So it was no real surprise to anyone who has their head halfway screwed on, when on Monday night May 13, 2002 on the 6PM CNN news, where Lou Dobbs was interviewing ex-Senator George Mitchell (who negotiated the peace agreement in northern Ireland, and tried to do the same in Palestine-Israel, but was blocked and run off by the Israelis) that Senator Mitchell said that while he and his peace negotiation team were in Israel a year or two earlier, trying to negotiate peace between the Israelis and Palestinians, the top Israeli negotiators told him and his team that definitely Arafat had no control whatsoever over the Palestinian suicide bombers.

Now Ariel Sharon keeps repeating that he will not withdraw the Israeli tanks and troops from the Palestinian West Bank until Arafat stops the Palestinian suicide bombers, and swears repeatedly that the suicide bombers operated directly under Arafat's orders ... Now we see what an arrogant liar Sharon is ... as well as a butcher of helpless women and children in Palestinian refugee camps. Sharon also ordered hundreds of surrendered unarmed Egyptian troops machine-gunned in the Sinai in 1967.

What can we think of a nation which chooses such a monster to lead them?

CHAPTER XXV

Who is Sovereign?

Centuries ago government expressed the will of the king (or the emperor) … the sovereign. That is where the term "sovereign" or "sovereignty" originated. It meant the top authority in the nation. But as the Age of Kings passed away, the top authority of the State was assumed by new governments in the name of the People.

During most of the 20th century the American government expressed the will of the CFR (aka: the "Establishment", or "The Secret Empire"), even though our Constitution clearly states that "We, the People" is the legal and constitutional sovereign. We are therefore proposing here that we should return the power of our government to the legally-constituted sovereign: "We the People", from whom our sovereignty has been illegally usurped.

The weakness of "We, the People" in functioning as "sovereign" of the nation is always that "We, the People" is not one individual. To function as sovereign, consensus is necessary. This is why the SE so persistently sows dissension amongst us. If we are going to return the national decision-making and authority to its legal sovereign, "We, the People", it is absolutely indispensable that we institute new methods for arriving at national consensus. And those who institute these new methods must first unite behind this one purpose, leaving all other divisive issues aside until this one essential task is accomplished. But beware. Because the average American is a very busy person, Americans now tend to let someone else take care of those things … they tend not to get involved. That is how the Israeli Lobby ends up running our foreign affairs. That is how we get a President who is primarily concerned with presiding over nubile young women. That is how we have continuously been involved in wars which had nothing to do with our national interests. It will not be easy to reverse the SE usurpation of our sovereignty.

Nevertheless, once Americans understand how the SE is using and abusing our nation, most Americans will want to do something about it. Americans got out of the habit of participating in our national decision-making because for decades the SE made them feel it was all being taken care of for them. And our press and media intentionally complicated the important issues so that the average

citizen did not understand what they were all about. So he felt it had to be left to the experts ... the SE experts, as the SE intended.

This is another SE tactic which is used regularly against self-government all across the United States. They complicate the wording on State referendum ballots, so as to make it impossible for the voter to understand what it is he is voting for, or against. Then they tell us that National Referendum would not work ... because look at what a mess State referendums have turned out to be ... the State referendums they have so persistently sabotaged. This another worthwhile job which patriotic local volunteers can take over.

To make self-government work again the local RSG chapter will have to help the voters to stop the SE sabotage of the voting process (and of the development of consensus, upon which rests the decision of which way to vote).

But the advantages of the consensus method of self-government far outweigh the inconvenience of such a slow process for making important national decisions. We will not rush into bad decisions proposed for the benefit of special interests. It will not be possible for special interests to sneak through what they want by buying or "persuading" a few officials. Popular support for government and its laws, programs and policies will be much greater, because the voters will know that they themselves made the decisions underlying them, not some corrupt officials in Washington. The nation becomes stronger and more unified as a result.

Also the people can propose solutions to obviously harmful situations which the special interests (SE) want to continue. For decades we have not been able to get our government to stop the drug trade, nor to put the brakes on immigration, nor to stop government spending on things the people do not want to support ... and many other unpopular policies which could be stopped immediately by popular vote.

But the greatest benefit of self-government ... which through participation of its citizens constantly achieves consensus of opinion on national issues ... is the evolution of a healthy, responsible industrious society, made up of healthy responsible and industrious individuals. The decline of Europe was the result of the loss of confidence by its citizens in the integrity of its society and its institutions. We have been heading in that same direction at least for half a century.

Social attitudes, once established throughout society, are

hard to change. Once class awareness hardens in place, it takes generations to overcome it. It was the idea that America was an essentially classless society in which hard work and responsibility were rewarded, which released the energies of Americans in the 19th and early 20th centuries and built a prosperous nation.

In other parts of the world ... in Europe and Latin America ... class divisions deepened and became fixed. The average working people lost hope that they could ever better themselves and escape from poverty. They adopted defensive, obstructionist attitudes against their oppressors, which paralyzed efficiency and productivity. Many emigrated to America, hoping to realize the American dream.

But now we are seeing here in America all the symptoms of the disease which destroyed the old world. The ostentatious display of wealth of the privileged few, and the government red tape, regulations and taxes, together with banking discrimination, which discourage most who dream of starting their own small business. Patents no longer protect the small inventor and tinkerer, but have become a jungle populated by wealthy predators preying on small inventors.

As the infection spreads across the population, individuals acquire the hopeless attitude from their neighbors and stop trying. They try to find security in a government job, or an anonymous job with a big corporation. Most just loaf on the job, because they don't believe that hard work and responsibility are going to be rewarded. They become cynics, not responding any more to appeals to help improve the world. Only fools fight city hall.

We have allowed the SE to transform America into a sick and malign influence in the world. We will not be able to change her back with politics-as-usual. It will take a revolution of ideas which together will form a new social-political concept which makes sense to the American people and which tells them that it will produce a better, fairer and more moral world.

* * *

The American public has been gagged by the SE and its agents in government. They have imposed all kinds of ridiculous prohibitions on us, which we are unable to protest because the press, media and education establishment keep broadcasting the same SE

line and do not want to hear what the rest of us think.

One of these ridiculous prohibitions is the false and exaggerated interpretation of the First Amendment to prohibit prayers and long-observed customs related to Christianity in the schools and public places. They cite the "division of church and state" as the reason.

But in fact this bogus reason is in direct contradiction to the First Amendment, which says: "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or PROHIBITING THE FREE EXERCISE THEREOF..." (Author's emphasis). All the literature of the Founding Fathers referring to this provision emphasizes "freedom of religion", which is exactly what has been prohibited in recent decades.

Even the phrase: "division of church and state", which our government uses to ban Christian practices is misleading and inappropriately used. This phrase is not used in the Constitution. It was historically used in reference to the imposition by some monarch or emperor of an official state Church. It refers to that Church as an organization, not as a religious belief, much less as a type of religion (Christian, Buddhist, Muslim, Jewish, Shinto, etc.). During the 14th and 15th centuries (and later) many rulers tried to impose their church on the people they ruled for political purposes. Henry VIII of England, Elizabeth I and other Tudor rulers wanted to make the Church of England the official church so as to insure the continued reign of the Tudors. Other European dynasties wanted to impose the Roman Catholic Church as the nation's official church to undermine the power of opposition groups aligned with one or another of the new Protestant religions. France and Spain were the most notable. Others, such as some of the rising Germanic states, wanted to impose Lutheranism as their official state church in order to reduce the influence of Spain, France or the Papacy in their national affairs, and to give unity and nationalistic identity to their regime. Other states chose other Protestant churches to be their official church for similar political reasons.

To use this phrase in todays America is ludicrous and grossly inappropriate, because: 1) we have no king who might impose some church as the official church (organization), and 2) we have so many churches that not even by agreement of the people would it be possible to select any one church to become the official state church. In today's America no one should suggest that there exists any dan-

ger of one or another church being made the official state church. If there is no such danger, why is this fuss being raised and why are unpopular anti-Christian prohibitions being imposed on our people? Obviously there is some other hidden reason. Obviously the people behind it must not be Christians.

* * *

The Secret Empire hates Self-Government

Self-Government is the natural result of mankind's search for moral social justice, the choice elected by all early European societies. But the SE wants a controlled society, controlled by them through their controlled puppets. Their major actions are usually directed against the people ... that is, against the political expression of the Will of the People (self-government).

This was true of the invasion of England in 1066 by William the Conqueror ... it was also true of their sabotaging of the French Revolution ... as also of their promotion of the American Civil War ... as it was also true when their Jewish Bolshevik agents seized power by force in Russia in 1917 ... and as it is true today here in the United States, as they exploit their control over Big Government and Big Industry, coordinated with their press and media, to control our government and our society and to prevent our people from governing themselves as the Constitution intended.

The Secret Empire's reason for existing is to monopolize power and wealth by their member families. The main obstacle to this in recent centuries has been the growth of popular self-government.

Popular self-government had early origins ... in the Greek city-states, in republican Rome, in the tribal customs of the Germanic tribes (which was the origin of the English Anglo-Saxon "witena gemot", the general meeting of the people, summoned to vote for a new king, or to approve some other supremely important issue ... a popular plebiscite). The medieval Spanish had a similar custom of a general meeting of the people to approve a new king or leader, or to vote a new "fuero" (law or civil right).

These were all assertions of the will of the people reserved for important matters. It served to strengthen and unite them in their sense of being a vital part of their nation and of whatever their

nation stood for in their minds. It encouraged patriotism and valor in time of war, and responsible citizenship in social and civic matters in times of peace. It created a healthy society with healthy values … a united nation.

It was also recognition by the nation of the worth of the individuals who comprised it. It recognized that the nation was the aggregate of its worthy and responsible citizens who were what made the nation strong and responsible. Early European nations all had primitive forms of self-government, which strengthened the society as a nation.

But the purpose of the Secret Empire is to usurp that political power from the people for its own profit.

It is power which is at stake.

That has always been the principal challenge to self-government … that of keeping control of power, of keeping wealthy and ambitious men from getting their hands on power and keeping it for themselves.

But the people will always win the struggle over power, if they know what is going on.

If we can make our people aware of the Secret Empire danger and arouse them to do something about it, we then should be able to change things back to what the Constitution intended: that the people should keep the power of the State in their own hands, and not allow it to be taken over by anyone. Power corrupts. That is what has corrupted our political system. If we keep power out of the hands of politicians, we will not have corrupt politicians.

The Secret Empire has concentrated power in government … in the Federal, State and local governments … in their offices and bureaucracies … so that it could control that power by means of its wealth and influence.

It has tried to vest power in men … men in the Federal, State and local governments … so that it could buy, corrupt or influence those men to use their offices and their authority for the profit and benefit of Secret Empire insiders. We should attempt to revamp the system so as to keep power … and taxpayer money … out of the hands of politicians. It can be done. There are various proven ways to do it.

When there was no money in it, in the early dangerous days of our republic, our best leaders ever came to the fore … to serve a cause they would be willing to die for … not to loot the country or

profit financially from patronage.

If we throw out the challenge, good men will come forward to fight for it.

This was the political ideal of earlier times. Men like Cincinnatus, Leonidas and El Cid were the unselfish models, the ideals of service to their people which earlier societies respected. Cincinnatus commanded the armies of Rome as ordered by the Roman Senate in the most terrible crisis the Romans had ever faced. After winning the victory, he resigned his command and went back to his farm to resume plowing where he had left off when the crisis erupted.

Leonidas, King of Sparta, was sent by the Spartan assembly with one hundred fighting men to the pass at Thermopylae to hold the pass against the million-man Persian army of King Xerxes. The vanguard of the Persians, the elite Ten Thousand Immortals, picked from the best fighting men of the Persian Empire, tried again and again to force the Trojans back through the pass, only to be thrown back each time. Leonidas sent a messenger back to Sparta: "Tell the Spartans that we will die here in obedience to what their laws command".

The commander of the Ten Thousand Immortals tried to intimidate the Spartans: "In the morning we will attack behind volleys of arrows from forty thousand archers ... volleys so thick that they will blot out the sun."

"So much the better", replied Leonidas. "We will fight in the shade".

Leonidas and his hundred Spartans died in the pass. But today twenty five hundred years later we still remember and respect them. No one remembers the name of the commander of the Ten Thousand Immortals.

If we ask for volunteers today to stand together in the pass to protect our Constitution and our self-government, I do not doubt for a moment that they will come forward. These are the men, identified by their own willingness to fight for what they believe in, that we should entrust with our governments. Real men rise to challenges, not to the lure of big salaries. Greed for more money is not a quality which prevents corruption. The Secret Empire buys them by the bushel.

Another example from the past which still endures: El Cid. His example tells us that Fate will bring forth the necessary good

men to meet the most terrible danger. All we have to do is to alert them (and the country) to how imminent that danger is. We must not leave that to Fate.

The Cid was ordered into exile to leave Castille, by the brothers Carrion, the corrupt rulers of Castille, who were jealous of the respect the Knights of Castille had for the valiant Cid. He took his retinue and left, unaware that as he rode east he was riding to meet a destiny which would create a new nation, Spain. As he rode, at every crossroad were waiting other Castillian knights with their followers, ready to join the Cid in exile. So as the Cid with his small army of Castillians arrived at Valencia, where the Moorish King of Valencia, a good friend of the Cid, was awaiting his arrival, Fate showed her hand. The King of Valencia was in a dilemma. A great fleet of Moorish ships under the King of Morocco had just arrived off the Valencia coast with a vast Moroccan Moorish army, and the King of Morocco was demanding that the King of Valencia, as a good Muslim, join him in subjugating the Christian infidels of Spain and reasserting Islamic supremacy over Spain.

But the King of Valencia, like many of the other Moorish Kings in Spain, had learned to live with the Christians and to respect them. And the fierce Islamic fundamentalist Moors of North Africa now seemed to them foreign and different from themselves .... they promised trouble.

The fortuitous arrival of the Cid and his army of Castillian knights just at that moment decided the King of Valencia. He opened his gates to the Cid and his Castillians and told the King of Morocco to go back to Africa. Spain was born ... a new nation of mixed Islamic and Christian heritage. In the story the strong unspoken implication is that it was the hand of God, not Fate.

El Canto de Mio Cid has been recited by Spaniards down through the centuries as proof that honesty, valor and the bold manly virtues are respected even across lines of race and religion ... even against constituted authority.

And in the Middle Ages the authority of the Kings and the nobility was unquestioned. It was sanctioned by God, in the beliefs of the times. The Divine Right of Kings was inviolable. Every man was known by who was his master. If he could not identify his master, he was an outlaw and could be killed on sight.

But things have changed. El Canto de Mio Cid anticipated that change. It substituted the hand of God, working through a brave

and honorable man, for the authority of kings and nobles, to solve the problems of the nation.

Over the intervening centuries the viewpoint of the world has gradually changed from the feudal emphasis on an elite in authority to a greater reliance on personal responsibility. The community and the individual in the community have become the dynamic elements in modern society. The interaction between the community and the individuals in the community depends upon the personal responsibility of the individuals ... upon their willingness to act and to participate responsibly.

Today those individuals who would like to participate responsibly are constantly discouraged by the cynical negative attitude of the SE establishment expressed by our press and media and our politicians. We do not have the inspiring example of courageous and moral leaders like Cincinnatus, Leonidas and El Cid, because the SE crushes them as soon as they get started, as they crushed Newt Gingrich and Ross Perot. They did that because they are fully aware that one man's moral example can inspire millions to oppose an oppressive regime.

But if thousands of us stand up together in a great moral crusade to restore self-government and decency in our public life, the SE will be helpless in the face of public opinion. Come, let us stand together in the pass and block the SE's take-over of our nation

The Secret Empire has constantly attacked the character of the individual in its representations by TV, press and media, attributing to the characters in its soap operas and shows the values of alley cats. They are telling us that humanity is trash ... that we are worthless, fit only to be controlled by the whip. We are offered 24-hour TV distraction to keep us from thinking.

This is matched and reinforced by their monopoly of political activity and their control of government, proving that we are ineffectual in our national and local affairs. That is what they want us to believe: "You can't fight city hall!".

The Secret Empire is trying to undermine the relationship between the modern community and the responsible citizens in it, in order to turn the clock back to the feudal age when the authority of a few powerful lords was supreme.

Their agents monopolize local politics and push the average citizens out of it. When the community is aroused by some issue, the Secret Empire agents move in on their meetings and take them over,

deploying big contributors and prestigious big names as new supporters, but ending up in complete control. They discourage popular participation. Because of this the spirit of the traditional American Town Meeting is dead.

The Secret Empire is systematically destroying and discouraging the traditional American bond between the community and its responsible citizens. It is encouraging people to be irresponsible, knowing that such people will never trust each other enough to be able to organize themselves against anything, much less against the powerful Secret Empire.

We can reject the Secret Empire version of our worthlessness and ineffectuality. We can again arouse our communities to once more take control of their own destinies. To do this we must first ourselves act responsibly and urge our friends and neighbors to also act responsibly ... and to participate in local politics again.

There are so many cynics amongst us (victims of Secret Empire brainwashing ... with purely-negative soap) who laugh at such ideas, spouting all the Secret Empire negative reasons why that idea is outdated, impractical and foolishly-idealistic. But once it was the cornerstone of the American community. And it can be again.

As proof that the responsible citizen still can be part of a responsible community, those cynics have only to board a plane to Switzerland, where personal responsibility is still alive and kicking. The Swiss are still their brother's keepers. If someone breaks a traffic law, everyone in sight toots their horn to let the culprit know his crime was seen and disapproved.

In every apartment community at ten every evening all radios, TVs and other sources of noise are turned low and suddenly tranquility reigns.

Recently an American tourist conducted a private survey of Swiss trash dumpsters. The cost of trash collection is paid by the users. The users buy a stamp which they are meant to attach to each bag of garbage they throw in a public dumpster. Our investigator checked a number of dumpsters and never found a single bag of trash without its attached stamp. No one would know who had thrown in a bag without a stamp. But the person who did it would have known. So no one does it. The Swiss also have the honor system on their busses and urban transportation. I could quote dozens of such examples.

The reason they respect and obey their laws and regulations

is that they themselves wrote and passed them after lengthy debates in the press, media and TV. They don't have any mass of unknown rules and regulations which can be produced out of nowhere to punish Secret Empire opponents. Wouldn't you be proud to belong to such a society? You can, if you want to. It's up to you ... and me ... and the rest of our friends and neighbors.

* * *

It was the Swiss who put an end to the European feudal system over 700 years ago. Long before the oath of the Forest Cantons in 1392, the Swiss had claimed their freedom and it had been recognized by some high authority, probably a Roman Emperor, possibly by the Emperor Maximian. But the details were lost in the mists of time and in the chaos in the western Roman Empire after 300 A.D.

But by the 14th century the Habsburgs had decided that it was not right to allow ordinary farmers to declare themselves free, without any Lord as master over them.

They began building castles around the Forest Cantons and garrisoning them with Habsburg troops. They appointed Governors over the Swiss.

One such Governor, named Gessler, probably encouraged by his Habsburg masters, decided to put the screws on those Swiss peasants and make them understand that they were the property of the Habsburgs, and not free men. He put up a pole in the village square of Altdorf and put a hat on top of the pole. All those passing by must bow to the hat, he decreed. When a local farmer named William Tell neglected to bow to the hat, Gessler decided to make an example of him and ordered that he must shoot an apple off his son's head. Everyone knows the famous story of the apple-shoot and the uprising of the Swiss which followed. The Swiss surprised, took and burned all the Austrian castles. They knew that the Austrians would not take that lying down, that they would retaliate, and retaliate with terrible force.

But it was many years before the Habsburgs finally retaliated. When they did, they sent up a powerful army into the Swiss Alps. The Swiss met it at Morgarten and wiped it out. Years passed before another Habsburg decided he would punish those Swiss peasants. The Swiss destroyed the second Habsburg army at Sempach, killing

Rudolph von Habsburg in the process. After that the Habsburgs decided there were other people they could subjugate more easily than the Swiss.

Switzerland became a refuge for rebellious spirits from all over Europe. And for religious reformers as well. The French social philosopher, Jean Jacques Rousseau, the intellectual father of the French and American revolutions, was a Swiss from Geneva. Calvin made his home in Geneva. Freedom of the mind and spirit, as well as of human society, has flourished in Switzerland ever since.

But today in Switzerland ... just as here in the U.S. ... the Secret Empire is using certain specific groups in Swiss society to pressure the Swiss into giving up their traditional control of their country's affairs by the ballot.

The reason I am telling you all this about Switzerland is to make it clear what has been happening in our own country by showing how the same thing is also underway in Switzerland, the original home of self-government. Because we are not even aware that the Secret Empire exists, we Americans have not understood the significance of what has been happening in our government, our society and our Congress ... much less who was behind it. We couldn't see the woods for the trees ... so to speak.

What is happening in Switzerland now has already happened here in our country over this past century. Essentially what has been happening is that the decision-making has been gradually eased out of the hands of the voters and usurped by agencies of the Secret Empire ... by government, by political parties controlled by the Secret Empire, by controlled urban political machines and by the propaganda of the Secret Empire press and media. It was done so gradually and so carefully in this country that we were hardly aware of what was happening. Long before the process arrived at its present point, the older generation had died off, those who remembered how the local town meeting had been a forum which not only decided local issues and local candidates, but expressed its opinion on State and Federal-level issues and candidates, which politicians on those levels ignored at their peril.

An obvious fact which has been studiously ignored, is that the closer decisions are made to the local level, to the voters, the more participation the voters have in the decision-making. The equally-obvious corollary is that the farther above the local level the decision-making takes place, the less the participation of the voters

in the decisions. As the decision-making takes place at levels increasingly above the local level, the closer we come to dictatorship.

Perhaps the most-closely contended Constitutional issue during the first century of our independence was "States Rights" ... originally our nation was a confederation of largely independent states. Since then there has been a continuous progression towards more authority on the Federal level (and above ... next stop the U.N.?). During the 70s and 80s there was even a plan to interpose a new regional level of government between the States and the Federal government. You can bet that its authority would have been mostly stolen from the States, not from the Federal government. The original proposal had been to replace the individual states by larger regional political units (of 2-4 states each). This would have eliminated the rights of states under our Constitution (which specifically puts the rights of states above the authority of the Federal government). But it became apparent that Congress wouldn't swallow that, and so the proposal was modified before being publically proposed. The more government decisions are made above the local level, and the higher the level on which they are made, the less the voters can participate in making them ... and the more they are made by the agencies of the Secret Empire.

The survival of self-government in Switzerland for over 700 years certainly was due to the fact that they kept the decision-making totally on the local level ... up until recently. Each Canton was independent. For centuries the only obligation of the Canton was to send fighting men when the Confederation was attacked by an outsider. The citizens of the Canton met once each year in the village square of one of the cities or villages of the Canton, voting by show of hands on the issue being considered by the cantonal government. The head of each family carried his sword to the meeting to show that he was not being coerced by anybody. This custom continued well into the 20th century, in some Cantons even late into the century.

But since World War II there has been an increasing opinion in Switzerland that the old political system was antiquated and does not meet the needs of a modern industrial society in an increasingly interdependent world. The Federal government has increasingly usurped the authority of the Cantons. This opinion has been especially strong amongst bankers, industrialists, media executives and the wealthy. It is gospel to Jews, lesbians and homosexuals. It has

even put a lower-class stigma on those who defend the old self-governing way done through the Cantons.

While the Federal Government (and the Bundestag) have acquired increasing authority and tax income, the corruption on the Federal level has become a national scandal. The average Swiss look on corruption in government as something new and foreign, not at all typical of traditional Swiss values. They point out that the scandals have usually involved the Swiss politicians of a new breed: feminists, Jews and internationalists, not true Swiss. As a result a new political party has appeared, the Volkspartei, and rapidly gained membership, until in the year 2000 it was the largest Swiss national party. In the October 2003 elections the Volkspartei grew still stronger, putting its founder, Dr. Blocher, on the Federal Council. The Volkspartei favors a return to traditional Swiss values and to self-government again controlled mostly by the voters in the Cantons.

This is the real reason for the widely-publicized attacks against Switzerland during the 1990s, which claimed Switzerland had cooperated with the Nazis during World War II in persecuting and robbing the Jews. That was an outright lie. The opposite was what had really happened. Switzerland sheltered millions of German Jews during World War II, ten times as many Jewish refugees as the United States admitted. It did that despite being a tiny nation entirely surrounded by Axis forces and constantly threatened by them.

But the international Secret Empire bankers used the threat of reparations to the Jews to intimidate the Swiss voters, to try to force them to seek the protection of the European Union, which the Swiss had rejected several times as incompatible with their traditional neutrality, their traditional self-government and their national sovereignty.

The Secret Empire didn't know their Swiss. The great grandsons of the Swiss who had crushed the Austrians at Morgarten and Sempach, the Burgundians at Murten, and been the most prized mercenaries in Europe for centuries, were not to be intimidated so easily. When it finally sunk in with the Secret Empire that the bankers' threats had helped the Volkspartei to grow, the threats ceased.

Unfortunately the Secret Empire threat to our self-government here in the United States has not been so obvious to Americans. But increasingly the evidence is getting through to them.

We hope that it will not be too late.

* * *

For centuries Europe and America followed the Swiss example and moved towards self-government. But the Secret Empire has constantly sabotaged the evolution of self-government by causing wars, and then demanding special wartime powers which concentrated power in the hands of their agents in government. Because of their control of financing and military technology the constant wars were also highly profitable.

The Secret Empire response to suggestions that we reform our system to function more like the Swiss system is always the same. It may have worked for a tiny country like Switzerland, they say, but it wouldn't work for a large, continent-spanning modern industrial powerhouse like the United States.

Why Not?

Is it only in the small countries where the major decision-making can be retained by the voters? Does that mean that all the large countries (including the U.S.) must suffer under Secret Empire control? … giving them control of the world economy and international policy?

Why cannot voter consensus be achieved by live debates and live "town meetings" on radio and TV? … just as they pretend is being done in national, state and Presidential elections now? Except that it should show real, popular consensus … what the people really want, the result of consensus worked out in earlier local town meetings to which all the voters are invited.

Of course this could only be done with critical, major issues, the burning issues of the day. It would consume too much of the average working voter's time to attempt to decide all local, state and national issues that way.

National Referendum is another decision-making method which the U.S. voters should have. Every modern industrial nation, other than the U.S., has it.

If we had National Referendum, or even a better way of expressing voter consensus, we could quickly resolve the major problems which have haunted our nation for decades, such as: Big Government spending, crime, immigration, welfare abuse, drugs, voter disenchantment, etc.

CHAPTER XXVI

Where are we going?

Each era is the cultural foundation for the era which follows it. The spread (and then supremacy) of Christianity was possible because it spread out through the extensive cultural uniformity created by the Roman Empire.

Christianity appealed to all the subject peoples of the Roman empire as an emotionally-satisfying alternative to cowed and resentful submission to Roman power. It made Roman power irrelevant by shifting importance to the individual's personal relationship to God and his community of believers.

Historians justifiably identify Constantine's victory at the Milvian bridge ("En hoc signo vinces") as the point at which Christianity superseded the Roman empire, only some three centuries after the crucifixion. Ironically Constantine's milestone victory resulted directly from the revival of the Roman empire under one of the most-determined persecutors of Christians, the Emperor Diocletian. In fact Constantine's father had been one of Diocletian's "Tetrarchs", the four Dalmatian soldiers (including their leader, Diocletian) who put the empire back together again just as it seemed to have collapsed irrevocably into rebellions and invasions extending from Gaul and North Africa to Egypt and the Middle East. Diocletian had designated Maximian as his co-emperor, responsible for the western half of the Roman Empire. Constantius, Constantine's father, was Maximian's second in command in the west, designated his "Caesar". Maximian proceeded to put down the rebellion in Gaul, and then the rebellions in Spain and north Africa.

Diocletian had emerged as the new leader of the Empire a few years earlier when in 284AD a great conference of all the commanders of the legions in Europe had assembled to try to form a uniform command to deal with the breakdown of authority and rebellions besetting the Empire. Most of the commanders brought some or all their legions with them to the conference as a precaution against possible treachery by any of their brother commanders. In front of the assembled legions the commanders debated on a raised platform how best to save the empire. Neither of the two principal commanders, Diocletian nor Aper, Numerian's praetorian prefect,

was willing to cede the top command to the other. So Diocletian drew his sword and ran it through Aper right there in front of the assembled legions. Issue settled. Earlier Diocletian had not only received promises of support beforehand from several other key commanders, but he also had had his Dalmatian lieutenants, Maximian, Galerius, and Constantius, position the Dalmatian legions in front and around the commanders' platform. As Aper fell dead on the platform, Diocletian's followers raised the cry amongst the legionaries "Hail, Emperor Diocletian!" The other non-Dalmatian legionaries and their officers were so stupefied by this bold coup taking place right there before their eyes that there was nothing they could do but join in the cry of "Hail, Emperor Diocletian!".

By previous agreement between the four Dalmatian commanders, Diocletian nominated Maximian as co-Emperor in 286. He was to rule in the west while Diocletian ruled in the east. Each co-Emperor had an assistant, designated as a "Caesar", Galerius and Constantius, who were also both Dalmatian legion commanders. They were designated by Diocletian to succeed both himself and his co-Emperor Maximian when they would retire.

Following Diocletian's bold seizure of power, the assembled legions were divided up between Maximian and Diocletian and marched off to the east under Diocletian and Galerius, or to the west under Maximian and Constantius, to put down the rebellions and mutinies at either extremity of the empire. Diocletian and Galerius marched for Egypt to put down the rebellion there, while Maximian and Constantius headed for Gaul, where all of Gaul had risen against Rome.

Maximian established the new capital of the western Empire at Milan, so as to be able to deploy his troops to Gaul, the Rhine frontier or the upper Danube ... or to Spain or North Africa by sea. He established his forward base for his advance into rebellious Gaul in the lower Valais at (modern-day) Martigny, just on the other side of the Great St. Bernard pass. A few miles farther down the Valais at its narrowest point he posted a legion from Egypt to stop any possible attempt by the Gauls from attacking his assembling legions before he was ready to advance into Gaul.

Here begins the confrontation between the Roman Empire and Christianity ... a confrontation which is to be decided at the Milvian bridge by Constantine the Great.

Christianity had gestated now some three centuries since the crucifixion. It had spread all across Europe and the Mediterranean due to the Roman dispersion of the Jews at the time of Titus' destruction of Jerusalem during the Jewish revolt against Rome. All of the Roman emperors had persecuted the Christians, at first because of their uncomprehensible indifference to death and Roman power, and later because of the rapid spread of Christianity, which clearly was eclipsing the old Roman gods of the Empire, challenging the authority and legitimacy of the Empire in a strangely passive but persuasive way. Diocletian and Maximian also persecuted the Christians wherever they encountered them. Rome was their god, and the Christians were an ever-growing threat to Rome.

So it happened that when there was an incident just up the Valais above where Maximian was assembling his legions at Martigny, and Maximian learned that Christians were involved … Maximian ordered a detachment of the Theban (Egyptian) legion he had posted below at the narrow point of the valley to make a sweep of the alpine villages where the incident had occurred and kill all the Christians and anyone supporting them. He did not want troublemakers in his rear when he began to deploy his legions for the reconquest of Gaul.

But a startling reply came back to Maximian from the Theban legion. They refused to carry out his order.

The embarrassed staff officers who had conveyed his order to the Theban legion quoted to Maximian the reply of an officer of the Theban legion to whom they had presented Maximian's order, an officer named Mauritius: "Please ask the Emperor not to order us to do this thing. We have served Rome loyally in many hard-fought campaigns. And we will continue to serve Rome loyally in the future. But these unarmed civilians are no threat to Rome. And furthermore they are Christians, humble people dedicated to a peaceful way of life. And we also are Christians. It would be like slaughtering our own brothers to do this thing."

Maximian listened to this reply with cold fury rising within him. This virulent infection had spread to the very heart of the empire, to its legions. It was the discipline of the legions which held the empire together. This was intolerable. He turned to an officer he knew was loyal. "Tell this Mauritius to have his detachment prepare a sacrifice to both Jupiter and Mithras … then he must follow the orders of his Emperor as he was told. If he does not comply imme-

diately, decimate his detachment."

Apparently Mauritius conferred with the men of his detachment and they agreed in refusing to slaughter the Christians of the Valais. They were decimated. (That is, they were drawn up in ranks at attention and each tenth man was run through with a sword). The order was repeated. And again refused. And again they were decimated. And again. And again. Until the detachment had all been killed.

Word of the destruction of Mauritius and his Theban legion spread across Europe, not as a tribute to Roman discipline, but as a triumph of Christian faith over Roman power. Today there stands a small church under the cliff just outside of a village named St. Maurice at the narrow place in the valley where the decimation of the Theban legion took place. The name of Mauritius (St. Maurice in French) is immortalized in many places (Sankt Moritz in the Swiss Engadin, amongst many others) in memory of one of the first Christian martyrs.

The story continues …

Maximian and Constantius led their legions out of the Valais and again subjugated all of Gaul to Roman power. Maximian and Constantius sailed to north Africa and put down the revolt there. But the nemesis of Rome was not subduable by the sword. The secret yearnings of the human heart could not be subjugated by Roman power.

Afterwards Constantius was in charge of the Roman reconquest of Britain. While in Britain he married a beautiful British girl named Helena. It turned out later that she was a Christian. Constantius was horrified and divorced her. She left and went to Nicomedia (Diocletian's eastern capital) to have her young son by Constantius educated. His name was Constantine (later termed "The Great"). Later he married Maximian's daughter, Fausta, and became a prime contender for the Roman throne. It was he, son of a great persecutor of Christinas, who converted the Roman Empire to Christianity at the Milvian bridge.

The concept of the Roman Empire did not die with Constantine's victory at the Milvian bridge. It revived again under Justinian through the victories of his remarkable Danubian German General, Belisaurius, and his Syrian legions. It was the inspiration for Charlemagne's Frankish empire, and for the Germanic Holy Roman Empire … even for Peter the Great's Russian Empire. It is

the lust for power which leads ambitious and ruthless men to create empires. They will always be with us.

Diocletian's concept of rule by a Tetrarchy was the concept of a genius. But it only worked so long as the individuals comprising the Tetrarchy remained united as a team dedicated to the same objectives. His tetrarchy of Dalmatian generals who had served together in the wars of the empire and demonstrated to each other their loyalty and team spirit was unique in the history of the empire. The gigantic fortified palace which Diocletian built on the Dalmatian coast at a place now known as Split was intended to become the new capital of a reunited Roman Empire. But the struggle for imperial power started again amongst the sons of the Tetrarchs even before the Tetrarchs had died. The division of the empire became permanent. And divisiveness of imperial leadership in competing for power again became the rule. Power is always a bone of contention.

However the incident with the Theban legion in the Valais was to affect the direction of civilization for millenniums, down to the present day. The Swiss today carry on their flag a white cross on a red background. That cross is known to Swiss historians as the cross of Mauritius. In the days of William Tell and the struggle of the Free Swiss against the tyranny of the Habsburg Austrian Empire, the Swiss reasserted their principals over the might of an empire. To what degree they were inspired by the example of Mauritius and his Thebans, no one can say with certainty. But their flag speaks for itself.

Even though the forces of the international existentialist propagandists have been hard at work to make the Swiss of today forget their unique heritage of courage and ideals, the connection between Swiss freedoms and the sacrifice of Mauritius and his Thebans is a matter of historical record. Soon after the decimation of the Theban legion, survivors found their way to a number of Swiss towns, where they preached Christianity and told the story of Mauritius and his Thebans. Later those cities enshrined these Theban evangelists as the patron saints of their respective cities. A few of those cities were: Zurich, Soloturn and Appenzell. There are probably others.

The reunification of the Roman Empire by Diocletian's tetrarchy created a uniform imperial society within which Christianity was already spreading rapidly. The dedication of the

Tetrarchs to Rome and the Empire was on collision course with this new religion which disdained worldly power.

The accounts of Diocletian's career and those of his Tetrarchs (and of Constantine the Great, the son of the Tetrarch Constantius) are clouded and confused by the great partisan passions of those days ... of the fierce dedication of most Roman aristocrats to the continued supremacy of Rome, seemingly threatened by this new religion ... and of the viewpoint and resentments of the persecuted Christians who were about to take over the Roman Empire from the old aristocracy. Both were willing to believe the worst of the other.

But the salient facts are undeniable. Constantine (much influenced by his mother, Helena) did transfer control of the Roman Empire from its old aristocracy to the new Christian leadership. But it could be said that the phenomenal spread of Christianity across the Empire had made it inevitable that at some point soon Christianity would become dominant, if not under Constantine, then under some other Emperor soon-to-be.

But even under the Christian Emperors following Constantine, the control of imperial power was always decided by the legions in battles between contenders for the imperial purple. Few historians have given due credit to the probable conversion of the legions to Christianity as being the reason for the conversion of the Empire to Christianity. The dramatic example of Mauritius and the Theban Legion at Martigny in the Valais may not have been so unusual. Legionaires converted to Christianity would have fought much better for a Christian candidate for the purple ... and much less enthusiastically for another candidate who was anti-Christian.

Christianity appealed most to the poor and downtrodden of the Empire. And who was poorer (and more ordered about by the aristocrats) than the average Legionaire?

This is compatible with what happened at the Milvian bridge. Constantine defeated Maximian's son, Maxentius, there. Maximian having been the old commander, the boss of Constantine's father, Constantius, his son would appear to have had a senior claim to the loyalties of the legionaires and their officers in that battle. Also years earlier the legionaires of Britain and Gaul would have had earfuls of gossip about Constantius's marital problems with his Christian wife, Helena, and would be aware of Constantine's Christian heritage (and possible pro-Christian lean-

ings). The fact that Constantine proclaimed his conversion to Christianity before the battle and made his men wear the Christian insignia into battle at the Milvian bridge could have been because he was already aware of their Christian sympathies. Constantine would have been doing what politicians down through the ages have always done: go with the crowd as though you are leading them.

There is another overlooked but significant aspect of Constantine's ascent to the purple. His father, Constantius, married his mother, Helena, in Britain, where Constantius was in command of the Roman forces. Helena was a British Christian. The early Christians of Ireland and Britain had been converted to Christianity starting in the first century AD, in fact in the very decade following the crucifixion. In may 2001 Pope John Paul paid a visit to Malta to pray at the site of the first Christian church in Europe. Other Christian churches were known to have been established in that first decade following the crucifixion: in southern France, in southern Spain, in Morocco, in Malta and western France. The names of those first Christian missionaries are lost, but their successors, such as St. Patrick, St. Calogero and St. Gall are still immortalized in legend.

What happened to those early Christian churches in the west?

They did not participate in the important early Church conclaves, such as the Council of Nicaea, which is strange, considering Helena's British (and western) Christian connections. Were they not invited?

Were they already being excluded from the councils of the churches of the east? Why?

It is easy to explain the later "crusade" against the Cathars as Roman support for the territorial ambitions of a French king. But was there more to it than that?

* * *

Today we are in transition into a new era just as distinctively different as the Christian era was different from the era of the Roman Empire. Just as the transition from the Roman era to the Christian era took hundreds of years, so the still unrecognized transition to the new era has already been underway now for hundreds of years.

It would be a mistake to call it the Post-Christian era. It

would be equally wrong to use any of the Secret Empire's labels for it, which would support their expectations that their values will dominate it.

Rather I believe that it will include a reinvigoration of Christian values, not of dogma, supernatural phenomena nor anybody's exclusive authority to determine religious truth, but rather of the human qualities undeniably demonstrated by Christ during his life, qualities which offer us the ability to deal with death and human weaknesses and to identify ourselves with the rest of humanity. Certainly such qualities were divinely inspired and in harmony with the nature of God's universe. Beyond this it is pure arrogance to claim exclusive possession of the unknowable.

In emphasizing the human qualities of forgiveness, self denial, love and humility which Christ preached and demonstrated during his lifetime, we avoid the controversy which has divided Christendom since the beginning. Dogma and ecclesiastical interpretation have been different in all the Christian churches down through ages and have caused wars between Christians many times over who had the authority to speak for Christ. To make war against other Christians in Christ's name is the ultimate perversion of Christ's message.

Especially in today's logical world in which analysis of facts by scientific methodology has proven so productive and beneficial and is now so well-accepted, we damage the credibility of Christianity for many educated persons by insisting on putting too much emphasis on the supernatural, on miracles ... which, after all, deals with the unknowable. What greater miracle than the transformation of the world through Christ's teachings from the savage jungle of force, violence and bloodshed which prevailed in earlier times to a world ruled by his principals of love and peace?

Better that we leave those more-controversial and divisive aspects of Christian belief up to the personal judgment of each individual, and emphasize instead the Christian principals of Christ's message to us.

Recognition world-wide and throughout our western society of such Christian values and their importance to the future unity and peaceful cooperation of mankind is more important than imposing certain unknowable beliefs on others. Christendom has been divided time and again and gone to war, Christian against Christian, over such questions as transubstantiation, ascension of the Virgin, how

many angels can dance on the head of a pin, the relationship of the Holy Ghost to the Father and the Son, and many other essentially-unprovable points of Christian belief. Today none of these are any longer vital, burning issues. If we are to respect Christ's plea to love one another, to forgive, tolerate and serve others, we cannot continue to abuse, torture and kill each other over unprovable points of theology invented by political theologians centuries after Christ.

I like to think that the perspective of time will encourage future generations to label the era we are entering just ahead of us as something similar to the "era of Enlightened Christianity". The greatest tragedy would be if our descendants ended up rejecting all basic Christian values, because they could not bring themselves to believe in ancient miracles and stories of supernatural happenings. The world would revert to the jungle, and the SE would rule supreme in that jungle. That is exactly what the SE wants to achieve by destroying all faith, morality and decency.

This is the work of the international network of academic mandarins closely coordinating the SE press and media, who are intently undermining self-government in Switzerland, the U.S. and worldwide by crippling the conscience and confident moral judgment of the individual citizen, and his respect for the judgment of his fellow citizens, which is based on shared Christian values.

CHAPTER XXVII

The healing of Christiandom

Our press and media are concealing from us the worldwide campaign to make the U.S. the scapegoat for the Israeli genocide against the unarmed Palestinians. This is only the most-recent SE attack against the image of a moral Christian America, which in all key parts of the globe is being used to reinforce earlier hostilities and complaints against the U.S.. It is part of the SE campaign to villainize the U.S. in preparation for the creation of a new anti-American coalition which will try to dominate the world economy and world markets.

This is yet another example of how the SE has usurped America's decision-making to serve SE purposes. Christian self-government is a basket case. It no longer functions at all, much less functions as the Constitution intended … as Christ taught us.

As mentioned earlier, self-government is the political side of the coin for Christians … the political aspect of Christ's message to us. Christ taught us to love and respect our neighbors, and to serve others (rather than dominate and abuse them). In its political aspect this means treating our neighbors as equals and sharing in government and decision-making with them, rather than subjugating them. This is the Christian formula for a peaceful world, rather than a world constantly at war with itself and its neighbors. But this peaceful world is intolerable to the SE, just as self-government is also intolerable to them.

It is doubly sad and painful that Christian self-government is being abused and misused in America by the SE in order to serve the bloody purposes in Palestine of the terrible, vengeful and jealous God of Israel, rather than the purposes of Christ's God of love and forgiveness. We have been told by our press, media and educational establishment for many decades now that the Jewish religion and the Christian religion are much the same, that we are worshiping the same Jehovah in the same Judeo-Christian tradition. This is a total falsehood. Any student of the old Testament can see … as the God of the ancient Israelites himself told his people, that he was a terrible, a vengeful and a jealous God, who did not hesitate time and again to destroy his own people when he felt they had been unfaith-

ful or gone astray. With equal indifference he rained down death and destruction on Assyrians, Babylonians or Egyptians ... without any hint of compassion nor forgiveness. This is why the Israelis of today have no compunction about shooting down their brother semites, the unarmed Palestinians. This would certainly not be condoned by Christ's God of Love.

We should all praise Pope John Paul II for his remarkable example of Christian reconciliation during the first half of May 2001, when he visited Greece, Syria and Malta to beg forgiveness for the past errors and transgressions of the Roman Catholic church centuries ago. Christ would have been delighted with him. His Christian example in Syria made a dramatic contrast to the bloody Israeli genocide going on next door. That should have warned the Israelis that the conscience of the Christian world was disturbed by what they are doing and would not tolerate it much longer.

His visit to Malta, the reputed site of the first Christian church in Europe, was equally remarkable, as he seemed to be asking for reconciliation for those vanished Christians who first brought Christianity by sea along that route around the coasts of Western Europe in the first decade following the crucifixion, one of whom was St. Patrick. Was he praying for forgiveness for the slaughter of the Albigeois? I like to think so.

It is breath-taking to think that perhaps in John Paul II we have a Pope who understands that Christians who have some differences in dogma and belief from ours are still Christians. Such a Pope could start healing the divisions of the Christian world after so many centuries of conflict and bloodshed between Christians. We should not only respond to his initiative and welcome it ... we should pick up the ball he passed to us and carry it further towards the shining goal of the unity of Christiandom.

To do this we must recognize that Christ left us the same clear message which was recognized by all early Christians, by Arians, Cathars, Coptics, Armenians, Syrians, Bogomils and the Church of Rome, as well as by the later reformers, the Hussites, Lutherans Calvinists, Zwingli Reformed Church, Huguenots, Anabaptists and multitudes of other Protestant Churches. That simple message was: love thy neighbor, humility, compassion, service to others. As politically-minded churchmen went beyond this to argue over how many angels can dance on the head of a pin ... and other such unanswerable questions ... the religious conflicts began.

Nothing could have been more destructive to Christ's simple message, even if those divisive, unanswerable questions had been devised by the SE. Perhaps they were.

* * *

Pope John Paul II's visit to Malta as a part of his 2001 tour of reconciliation with the Roman Church's ancient Christian enemies has fascinating implications. It is surprising that it would be the only Pope ever from Poland who would raise such questions about the earliest spread of Christianity … that which went by sea around the coasts of western Europe just a few years after the crucifixion. This is a marked contrast to the viewpoint imposed by Pope Paul VI at the Second Vatican Council: that the early church of western Europe had not even existed.

By this statement the Roman Church supposedly washed its hands for once and all of the blood of the slaughtered Albigeois (Cathars). But John Paul II did not leave it at that. He had done another impressive act of contrition for his church at the very beginning of his papal reign, when he took up the title of the murdered Pope John Paul I, as much as saying: "I stand by his side … in his cause." Together his tour of early May 2001 and his selection of his papal title constitute an impressive statement. He may well have more to say. We should listen.

* * *

The fact that this Pope from Poland paid such regard to the early western European church … it having been so far away from Poland … is surprising.

Perhaps he had some knowledge of the Khazar-Ruthenian link to the Polish nobility which led him to inquire further into the Sephardic-Sea People links? Or it may be that some Vatican scholars knew more about the facts of that early western Church than others cared to admit.

The known facts are sketchy and fragmentary. But it is a fact that in perhaps the first year or two after the crucifixion, Christian churches were established not only in Malta, but also in the South coast of Spain, and in the western coasts of France and in Ireland. This route follows the ancient path of the megaliths, the path of the

ancient Sea Peoples, suggesting that the propagators of this early branch of Christianity were associated with that ancient seagoing culture. We know that some of the early kings of Judea fled to Sephard (Spain) via Tyre when Assyrian, Egyptian and Babylonian armies advanced on Jerusalem. It would not be illogical for early Christian fugitives from Roman oppression to flee along those same routes.

Little is known of their beliefs, other than that they were Christians. Their faith was reputedly similar to that of the earlier Gnostics, dedicated more to the spiritual world than the material world. They were highly critical of the Jews, but did not persecute them. The Cathars were known as good people who tried to live by Christ's teachings, doing good to others and living a simple life of good deeds.

One of the more unusual beliefs of the Cathars was their insistence that Mary Magdalene had sailed to France after the crucifixion with her children by Jesus Christ, to whom she had been married, and she had settled down in southern France, on a hill north of Aix-en-Provence named Baume.

* * *

Readers of "The Secret Empire" (Part I) will recall the many evidences showing that early Europeans were navigating across the Atlantic thousands of years before Christ. One proof was the presence of megalithic chambers, dolmen, stone circles and standing stones in the eastern Americas, of identical style, orientation and construction to those found along the "path of the megaliths" along the coasts of western Europe. Another proof was the tall European-looking (not Asiatic as along the Pacific coasts) natives which Columbus and the first European explorers found in the Antilles and up the coasts of North America (Colombus found the Tainas and Arawaks in the Caribbean). Inscribed stones found in eastern North America and the Atlantic coasts of the Americas bore inscriptions in ancient West European and Mediterranean languages. But it is probable that these Sea People had been navigating across the north Atlantic even before the invention of writing.

There is still another evidence of early trans-Atlantic crossings by the early Sea Peoples: the Shetland ponies. There is only one place in Europe where such tiny horses have been bred. Elsewhere

all across Europe horses were always bred for size and strength, for pulling heavy loads on wagons, for carrying a knight in full armor, or for pulling a plow for long hours. Why such tiny horses?

There are many accounts of the Vikings using ponies to carry their heavy coats of mail and for the berserkers to ride (so as to arrive fresh at the battle). The Vikings (and their berserkers) were a later-day remnant of the Sea Peoples. Ponies were small enough to be carried on board ship laid on their side with their legs tied around the mast.

Also if the sailors were caught by bad weather, or early winter storms, stranded on some barren island, the ponies could become emergency rations, roasted and eaten. This is a time-honored custom of seafarers on dangerous, long-distance routes. In the Mediterraneans seafarers used to turn loose goats on isolated islands, where they or other seafarers might some day be stranded or shipwrecked. The ships sailing around Cape Horn used to stop at the Galapagos Islands to pick up a few giant turtles, which they kept alive on deck, upside down, as fresh meat.

What makes this "emergency ration" theory so highly probable is the location of the Shetland islands. They are the northernmost of the island groups going north from Scotland. And they are less than 200 miles from the Faroe Islands to their west ... which are less than 300 miles from Iceland (where stone circles also exist). Beyond Iceland lies Greenland and the Americas. The Shetlands would have been a logical place to provision-up for a trip west to the Americas. Why else raise tiny horses in such a northern, out-or-the-way place? The stone circles in Iceland reinforce that probability.

The links between the Sea People culture and the early western Christian churches are fascinating to speculate about. It is equally fascinating that a Roman Catholic Pope would raise the subject ... if, in fact that is what he was doing at Malta.

* * *

We should not pass up this opportunity to make a united front with John Paul II in renouncing Israeli genocide against the Palestinians. This is a moral issue, not a sectarian one. To take a united stand on this moral issue would not imply agreement with all of the Roman Catholic church's other positions, but would do much to diminish the suspicions and distrust of Christianity on either side.

It would also attract world attention to the fact that most

Americans do not agree with our government's support of Israeli genocide against the Palestinians. This would win wide popular sympathy in Europe and Russia. It would counter the SE propaganda drive over there, which is attempting to link U.S. imperialism with Israeli genocide in the minds of Europeans and Russians.

* * *

The erasure by the Second Vatican Council was a futile attempt to close the door on an early almost-forgotten stage of our history. The SE Jews have been trying to keep that same door shut for thousands of years, because that history also contains the secret links between the Sephardic Jewish nobility and the nobility of western Europe, which was the hidden roots of the Secret Empire.

But it also contains the spiritual-intellectual seeds of civilization. Despite the SE attempts to destroy megaliths (and especially the inscriptions on them) in Europe and America, the true story is slowly coming to light. There are many books and papers being written about it, new inscriptions found every year in the United States. These books are being continually suppressed by our SE Establishment, but the truth will come out. And it is coming out, little by little.

There are many ancient inscriptions in Ireland which refer to "Iargalon" ... "the land beyond the sunset". In the times of St. Patrick it was probably still known in Ireland.

CHAPTER XXVIII

The Big Iraq Attack

Though our press and media are still aflame with the controversial Iraq war and the issue of weapons of mass destruction, we need to back off from their inflammatory rhetoric a bit and take a calm look at the Big Picture, in one small corner of which this is all taking place.

Especially we need to look back and observe the long history of how over more than a century we have been repeatedly tricked into wars which did not benefit our nation and which our people strongly opposed. Earlier we have described how we were tricked into the Civil War and the Spanish-American war. Despite great popular opposition to our involvement in World War I we were unwillingly pushed into it by Woodrow Wilson, which was all managed by Col. House and Robert Lansing. Winston Churchill contrived to get the Lusitania sank, and the US press howled for revenge on the "Huns". But the principal and compelling reason which caused the US to be pushed into WWI was the secret agreement between the Zionists and the British War Cabinet which resulted in the Balfour Declaration. Basically the agreement was that if the Zionists could bring the United States into the war on the side of the Allies, the British War Cabinet would back the establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine. The Allies at that time were rapidly losing the war. Within weeks the US was in the war and soon after the British government issued the Balfour Declaration, backing a Jewish homeland in Palestine. This was a well-concealed but impressive demonstration of the political power of the Zionists in the United States back in 1917.

In Chapter IV we described how President Franklin Delano Roosevelt provoked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor by "leaking" to Japanese Intelligence that he was secretly preparing a surprise naval and air attack against Japan. This, following a long series of boycotts, trade restrictions and insults by FDR, was what finally panicked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor. A number of things, including the "Victory Program" leaked by the FDR government in November 1941, indicate that FDR was not really interested in making war against Japan, so much as using war with Japan

to force Germany into declaring war against the US, as Germany was obliged to do under the "Axis Pact".

Here again, as was also the case when we were being pushed into WWI, we see a Jewish motive behind FDR's actions. FDR himself was of Jewish ancestry, both through his Rosenfeld ancestors and through those of his grandfather, William Delano, who made his millions in the China Opium Trade in partnership with the SE. And during WWII we saw FDR surrounded by Jewish advisors and Jewish partners, and working together with the Jewish Bolsheviks. There can be no doubt that FDR acted as he did during WWII and the years preceding it out of Jewish motives.

We were also certainly deceived into the Korean War. Truman and Acheson declared Korea outside of the zone of interest and defense of the United States, thereby tempting the Korean Communists to attack. Why they did this we do not know for sure. It probably had something to do with the competition between Russia and China. In which case it may well have involved power plays inside of the Soviet Union between the KGB-Andropov faction and the Stalinists.

Similarly it is hard to be sure of Lyndon Johnson's motives in escalating the internal situation in Vietnam into a full-blown war. Some authors have charged that Johnson was acting in behalf of Israeli interests ... that the Israelis wanted to distract American attention away from the wars of aggression Israel was planning against its Arab neighbors in 1967 and 1973 by involving America in its own major war.

The 1990-01 Gulf War "Desert Storm" was certainly a war in behalf of Israeli interests. We know that George Bush I intentionally tricked Saddam Hussein into invading Kuwait in 1990 by sending his Ambassatrix April Glaspie on July 25, 1990 to tell Saddam Hussein that it was all right to invade Kuwait. Inasmuch as Saddam Hussein was then the only outspoken enemy of Israel amongst the leaders of the Arab nations, the Arab leader who was promising death and destruction for Israel, we cannot see any nation which desired the destruction of Saddam Hussein more than Israel. Certainly the US was not threatened by him. We can only chalk up Desert Storm as another war fought for Jewish interests.

Now in 2004, as son George Bush again wages war against Iraq, we should suspect that again his motives are Israeli motives. Again the Bush background is Jewish. Isadore Bush was a German-

Jewish communist revolutionary who fled Germany because of his involvement in revolutionary activities in 1848. He founded the first Hebrew-language newspaper in New York, called "Israel's Herald". It later became the Herald-Tribune. It was this Bush background which qualified Prescott Bush (father of George Bush I) to marry Herbert Walker's daughter, Dorothy. Herbert Walker was the manager of all the W. A. Harriman interests in the United States. And the Harriman interests were totally linked to the Rothschild interests ... financed by, controlled by and dedicated to the Rothschild interests. So George Bush's wars, including Desert Storm and the war against Iraq which his son, George W. has created, have to be viewed as Jewish war initiatives.

Doesn't this also fit exactly so as to explain "Operation Just Cause", George Bush I's invasion of Panama to seize Noriega? That was done to protect the drug operations of the giant international New York banks, the corporate descendants of the Rothschild banks.

We can speculate as to why the SE does these things. War-profit wealth and political power could certainly be part of the reason. But there may also be other even-larger objectives. The eventual isolation and destruction of the United States may be another. American complicity in the aggression of Israel against the Palestinians and against Israel's Arab neighbors is alarming Europe, our former allies, and driving them into the arms of the Russian bear. China, the Middle East, Islam and Japan may well join them in an anti-American crusade.

Our press and media are concealing from us the popular reaction in Europe against Bush II's attack on Iraq, only mentioning the support for it voiced by government leaders, which support is rapidly diminishing in the face of broad popular opposition. This popular opposition is a healthy sign of a new assertion of the popular will, but it definitely has an anti-American tone.

Not only do the Europeans fear the economic consequences of being cut off from Middle Eastern oil by an Arab reaction to an assault on Iraq, and their possible involvement in a Middle East war on their doorstep, but their moral indignation against America for supporting the Israeli holocaust against the Palestinians makes the new non-Communist Russia look much more benign to them than the aggressive Americans.

This has given rise to a new political phenomenon which is developing world-wide, in America as well as in Europe: a new

understanding between traditional right-wing conservative nationalists and the socialist, anti-establishment "greens". They are uniting against the internationalist global monopolies, which they both see as dominating present world politics, especially that of the United States.

This new political trend is essentially populist and anti-government. It is founded on ideals, not on selfish material benefit, which had weighed so heavily before with both the old capitalist conservatives and the old welfare-minded socialists. It could well change politics worldwide.

This populist reaction against Bush's proposed attack on Iraq has drawn support to anti-government parties in Europe which formerly were regarded as too extreme and controversial. In Spain Catalan and Galician separatism suddenly has come back to life and they are considering aligning themselves with the Basque separtists. In Germany Chancellor Schroeder had to suddenly reverse himself on Iraq and open talks with the Greens to prevent an election disaster. In Austria George Heider is riding a new wave of popularity. Something similar is happening all over Europe. This new anti-government, anti-internationalist sentiment is also weakening enthusiasm for the European Community with many European nationalists. In Brazil the same sentiments led to the recent election victory of Lula da Silva, the anti-American labor leader.

Again we see ourselves being pushed by executive order into a war which we want no part of. If we had National Referendum we could vote on it. Then we would see if Americans really want to attack Iraq. Again we see the will of the American people being ignored on a major, vital decision.

* * *

There are many plausible Jewish conspiracy theories around, linked to Masonry, to the Jesuits and even to Satanism. Any or all of them may have merit, or may even be central to SE purposes. But the secrecy of the conspiracies surrounding them makes definitive proof very difficult, if not impossible. The linkage to Judaism encourages speculation that some of the answers may go back into the misty past of Judaism, thousands of years ago.

One pair of facts is particularly fascinating. One is the use of the term "holocaust" by Zionists today as they apply it to the trag-

ic Jewish experience during World War II. The other is the fact that the six-pointed star used as the symbol of Israel and also of modern Judaism, was also the symbol of Moloch, the ancient deity of the Amorites and other early Middle Eastern Semitic peoples closely related to the Semitic Jews (and to the Semitic Sea Peoples), whose worship centered on the sacrifice by burning of new-born babies. The word "holocaust" is a Jewish word which means: "a burned sacrifice to a god".

Now we have learned that during the 1930s Zionist organizations opposed the rescue of the Orthodox and somewhat-assimilated Jews of Germany (and of all of Europe) and tried to rescue only the fanatically Zionist Jews, who were also fanatically opposed to any intermarriage, cultural-assimilation or even sympathetic coexistence with the Christians of Europe. Orthodox Jews ... and all non-Zionist Jews ... have been shamed and horrified by the increasing evidence that the Zionists back then considered any European Jews who were not fanatical Zionists as being expendable. They were perfectly content to let those Jews, the vast majority of Europe's Jews, be sacrificed to the new Moloch, Hitler's Nazism. Many Jews have accused them of actually wanting to sacrifice this non-Zionist majority of Europe's Jews.

It sounds as though this new nation, Israel, was intended to be populated by people totally intolerant of Christianity and Christians. Could we say that Zionists had to hate Christianity to be rescued?

It is fascinating coincidence that in recent decades the excavation of hundreds of thousands of inscribed clay tablets at Mari, Ugarit and Ebla have revealed that the beliefs of the peoples of those regions, where Abraham originated, were identical to what the early Jews wrote in our Old Testament (and the other Jewish writings about their history and origins). The stories of the Flood and of the Cities of the Plain and of the rise and fall of early empires are identical. But those early peoples had a pantheon of gods, the same pantheon and same gods as those of the Semitic Sea Peoples who sailed out of Tyre, Byblos and Ugarit and colonized Carthage in western North Africa and biblical Tarshish in Spain (biblical Sephard). Think about that! The Sephardic Jews of Spain were living next door to worshipers of Moloch, Dagan-Baal, Ashtoreth-Astarte-Tanit and the other gods of the Semitic pantheon. From early on the Sephardic Jews were supremely secretive. Who knows what secret relation-

ships may have grown up between the Jews of Sephard and their equally secretive Semitic Sea People neighbors in Sephard. We do know that they co-existed peacefully and apparently shared business deals and major military-political projects, such as the invasion of Spain by the Moors and the invasion of England by William the Conqueror. Perhaps there were even religious accommodations. The Jewish leaders in the Old Testament were always horrified by their people falling back into worship of the Golden Calf (part of the same Amorite-Sea People religion), which happened again and again over periods of many centuries, so that there must have been a large segment of the people with whom they were closely associated who followed that religion. Even more so in foreign Sephard, far from the eyes of the priests of Jerusalem.

Could it have been that some idea of sacrificing "unfaithful" Jews (like holocaust babes being sacrificed to Moloch?) had crept into Jewish Sephardic thinking from their long association in Spain with the Semitic Sea People? This could have been a convenient justification for the Sephardic aristocracy when they abandoned the poor common Jews to persecutions and pograms.

* * *

Political Zionism was identified by Sir Barry Domvile before World War II as the source of the wars which had wracked Europe. Sir Barry Domvile was a British Admiral who had been the Director of British Naval Intelligence and later was Director of the British War College. He retired in 1936 and in consultation with other British Intelligence leaders, began to write about what he had learned from his long, distinguished career. Domvile's group decided that the Zionist leadership (which included an earlier secret Jewish leadership) had developed a long range plan for a World Zionist state in Palestine to become the capital of a Zionist New World Order, initiating a Messianic Age of rule by Jews. Using the power of the Jewish banks, they would control both Communism and Fascism, both Socialism and Capitalism, both Zionism and anti-semitism. Banking, oil and politics would be their primary weapons to create One World Government.

The similar objective of Masonry is suggested by their motto on the Great Seal of the United States: "Novus Ordo Seclorum".

CHAPTER XXIX

The Evil Nature of the SE

Because of its secrecy, its conspiratorial ways, its hidden "sleepers" and "insiders", it is almost impossible to guess the Secret Empire's future plans and objectives. Even its purposes are obscure.

But its character is clear. From its deeds ... of murder, war provocation, drug trafficking and profiteering ... we can see that it is evil. There is no other word to adequately describe its nature. The high frequency of homosexuality amongst its agents and followers reinforces this impression, as also does its hatred of Christianity and of Christian values and ethics.

Not many generations ago such evil was represented as the work of the devil. But today few believe that there exists any such master of all the evil in the world as was embodied by the red skinned, forktailed and horned guy with the pitchfork in the minds of our ancestors.

But the SE is doing a good job as stand-in for the devil. Its international bankers draw on unlimited financing for its attacks on ethics, morals and Christian belief.

It takes lots of money to hire lawyers to defend the "freedom of speech" of pornographers to sell filth, or to teacher organizations to promote homosexuality amongst students. It takes plenty of money to sue schools to prevent prayer or to prohibit Christmas decorations. But the Secret Empire international bankers have plenty of money for such things because they create money at will for any purpose they wish. And they have a definite purpose in spending money for such things.

A few decades ago the movie "Rosemary's Baby" predicted a new era, a new Satanic Age replacing the Christian era. It seems we have progressed far in that direction. But don't for a minute imagine that Fate, or some kind of metaphysical inevitability has brought this about. This is a well-planned, calculated campaign of the Secret Empire. They intend to reduce us to spineless human garbage which is incapable of uniting and acting against them.

Is it accidental that what was earlier hidden, back-alley pornography has graduated now to well-publicized major entertainment productions? ... that sick perversions are being passed off as

entertainment for the masses? The glorification of the Marquis de Sade in the movie "Quills" is monstrous. To popularize "sadism" is an assault on human nature and society. This is also true of other such sick films as: "The Silence of the Lambs" and "Hannibal". In these the hero, Hannibal, is a cannibal. Yes. He actually kills and eats people. And loves doing it.

Both the Marquis de Sade and Hannibal Lecter are monsters. Not only are they incapable of identifying themselves with their fellow human beings ... of seeing themselves in others, the essence of the true Christian spirit ... but their joy and their fulfillment in life stems from the misery, fear and agony which they can inflict on others like themselves. This is truly satanic ... truly evil. The producers and promoters of such "entertainment" must fall in those same categories. This makes us wonder: ...is this the true, essential nature of the Secret Empire? Is it essentially satanic?

In our social-political existence ... our life together as a society ... our recognition of the needs and feelings of our fellow human beings leads us to act together in a way which is acceptable to all of us. The opposite of this ... which in traditional Christian terms would be satanic ... is cruel brute conquest, domination by force or money against the will of the subjugated. This is the way the Secret Empire operates and thinks. Christians have every right to call the Secret Empire satanic ... evil.

We see this in everything the Secret Empire has done in the past century or two. They flaunt it, counting on the Secret Empire press and media to confuse and blind us as to what is really going on.

The flaunting of the satanic colors, red and black, is an insult to our intelligence and to our ability to act as a moral society.

When mass-murderer Fidel Castro first unfurled his red and black flag, our press and media were absolutely silent as to its significance. Nor have they said a thing about it since then.

A few Secret Empire apologists have quietly suggested when pressed that it only represents the union of Fascism and Communism in the anti-American struggle of Latin Americans against Yankee domination. As though that in itself is not proof of its diabolical nature. And in fact Hitler's Nazi flag was red with a black swastika. Fidel Castro was a great admirer of Hitler in his student days. Mussolini also used the red and black combination in his Fascist rally displays. Tyranny under whatever flag or color is

immoral and anti-Christian. Hitler and Mussolini constantly demanded total allegiance to the Fascist state, an allegiance which overruled any morality, decency or Christian conscience. Communism was even more emphatic in renouncing any morality or sense of bourgeois decency or pity. Antonio Gramsei, the leading Communist theoretician insisted that morality must be totally eliminated to achieve the true Communist state. The authority and power of the State was their god. The god of power.

But their god is dead. And Hitler, Mussolini and Stalin are all dead and gone. It is only here in America that we still have the worshipers of Big Government building a godless super-state which tramples contemptuously on morality, ethics and Christian decency. But the masters of our Big Government are recognizably the same as the masters who put Hitler, Mussolini and Lenin in power. We can recognize them by the nature of their character and by their aims. They are perverse, negative and misanthropic. They are the merchants of power. They are the agents of death, not life. As they help to bring a new aggressor nation or a new conqueror to power, they also at the same time condemn it to death. Their policies always lead ultimately to death.

* * *

But the vast majority of people seek and desire life. Normal people dream of life and happy fulfillment within life. This dream extends into the future beyond the individual's life time, to include generations to come ... our grandchildren and humanity in general. Christ's teaching meld into normal human nature beautifully. He teaches us to love our neighbor, to seek unselfish service to others, humility ... love. As we focus our lives towards His teachings, the burden of our mortality lessens ... our long-range vision of the future brightens.

But His message also provides for those unfortunate others who feel cut off from the rest of humanity by the difference in their nature, unable to share in the bright, happy dream of the future. Forgive ... be compassionate and merciful, even to your enemies, He tells us.

Therein lies our clue to dealing with the Secret Empire.

* * *

Your author sincerely believes that Christ is still the hope of the world, the hope not only for Christian believers, but also for all the rest of humanity. Christ's message is not dated. It is imperishable. And our best guide and testament to it is the Bible.

Beyond the Bible the history of Christianity is full of tragic mistakes. Clearly the Christ who speaks to us from the Bible would be horrified to see all the wars, slaughters and persecutions inflicted in His name, in which Christians slaughtered Christians in Christ's name. Ambitious and ruthless men have always abused Christ's name to justify inflicting horrors on their fellow men down through time.

The Bible itself has not escaped the hand of man. The hands of cruel and unscrupulous men have not hesitated to falsify and to rewrite portions of the Bible for selfish political purposes. The famous "Donations of Constantine" is only one example. The Bible was written by fallible men, the disciples. They themselves in their own scriptures tell of their human mistakes. Peter denied our Lord three times before dawn the night following the crucifixion.

Nevertheless, through all the many translations, modernizations and revisions of the Bible, the nature of Christ and the essence of His message still comes through clearly to us today. These clear if general impressions should be our best guide. We should beware of over emphasizing any few words of scripture taken out of context, especially if it is not compatible with the nature of Christ and of His message as the Bible shows it to us.

We should likewise beware of those who attempt to define, measure and classify into their own categories that which is essentially unknowable. They usually have ulterior motives, which determine how they do this. All the dogmas, creeds and strictures which the various Christian churches have formulated over the centuries have weakened the faith of Christians in Christ's simple message: love. And the churchmen's strictures have generally weathered the passage of time poorly, as man's knowledge of the physical world increased. As the churches then attempted to lay the blame for this on science, the churches wrote their own epitaph. If we base our Christian faith on the example of Christ's life and on His message we will not run into problems with science nor with obsolete dogmas. It is not necessary to define the unknowable to understand Christ's message.

This simple but profound message of Christ offers humani-

ty a social cohesiveness which can only be expressed politically as self-government. Self-government is the political expression of Christ's elevation of the individual conscience above the various cruel and selfish aspects of human nature expressed by tyrannical empires. Rulers tend to value authority and obedience more than they value human beings. Power is the antithesis of Christ's message to us. The only form of government which is based on Christ's message ... which is based on respect for our fellow human beings ... is self-government.

It took hundreds of years for Christ's message to gestate within human society before it took a permanent political form in Switzerland. But meanwhile it was also gestating elsewhere throughout the western Christian world.

In our world today there are still several surviving Christian churches, each with a somewhat different interpretation of Christ's message and its significance. The Greek and Russian Orthodox churches, the Armenian and Coptic churches, the Roman Catholic church and the multitude of different "Protestant" churches all differ somewhat in the details of their teachings. But in each we see the nature of Christ as clearly shown by His life, and the tenor of His message: love and respect for our fellow human beings, humility, service to others ... these remain essentially the same in all Christian churches. But the political states in which they existed have often operated under principals which were far different from Christ's simple precepts. Powerful rulers often demanded that the churchmen juggle their church's teachings to their people to justify what their rulers were doing. Churchmen who didn't obey were replaced, or even murdered (example: Thomas á Beckett in England).

Some of the earliest currents of Christian belief were declared heretical and were suppressed by force. There were undoubtedly large political factors often at play in those decisions to declare these schools of Christian belief "heretical" and to suppress them.

When we are talking about "Christianity" (or "Christiandom") today we should include all the various Christian faiths across the face of the earth and try to unite with all of them to oppose the threat of the Secret Empire together.

The past should be a warning to us. The same strategy of "divide-and-rule" which the SE uses today to divide and destroy its

critics and opponents, was what fractionated and divided Christianity in earlier times. The victims were condemned by church councils as "heretical". But that act always had a major element of politics in it. Often it was purely political. Church politics can be just as political as national or imperial politics. Both Constantine the Great and Charlemagne put political power primarily in the hands of churchmen, presumably on the naíve assumption that men of the church were immune to the temptations of power and wealth.

The great schisms and "heresies" of Christianity always satisfied the political desires and ambitions of those who pushed for them.

When the Greek Orthodox church pushed the Council of Nicaea into declaring Arianism a "heresy", they were doing it because of their concern over the growth of Arianism throughout the Empire. Constantine had not even been baptized at this point, and so he did not intervene personally in the Council of Nicea. But the growth of Arianism threatened both church authority and the unity of the Empire, both of which were being threatened from all sides. The extent of Arianism in the Middle East and North Africa worried Constantine, because these were areas distant from Constantinople which had often and recently been in rebellion. So the Orthodox attempt to suppress Arianism was based on hard politics.

After Constantine's death Arianism continued to flourish because Roman authority was too hard-pressed by the waves of barbarian invasions coming across both the Danube and Rhine frontier to worry about religious issues. So it was not until some 70 years after the victory at the Milvian bridge that any Roman emperor made a major effort to suppress the Arian "heresy". In the early 380s the Emperor Theodosius organized a series of church councils to condemn and eradicate the Arian heresy. By that time it had somehow spread amongst the Germanic tribes which had invaded the empire. The Visigoths of southwestern France were Arians. The Vandals in north Africa were also, as were also the Lombards in northern Italy. Clearly Theodosius was using the religious authority of the Roman church to extend his imperial Roman power over independent Germanic kingdoms. It is a safe assumption that his objective was more political than religious.

The great division of the early Christian church into Eastern Orthodox and Roman Catholic was also a result of political division ... stemming from Diocletian's division of the Roman Empire into

eastern and western segments. The Council of Chalcedon (451 AD) was called by and held under tight rein by the Emperor in Constantinople who sought to curb the Roman ambitions of Pope Leo I. In so doing the Council denied the supremacy of the Roman church over the eastern church, leading to the First Schism (484-519). But it was obviously done for political reasons.

The Wendish Crusade (1147-85AD) called by St. Bernard against the pagan Slavs of northeastern Europe was nothing more than an invitation by the church to the Saxons and Danes to conquer Slavic lands, a profitable enterprise in which they had already been involved for years. Religion was only a thinly-veiled excuse for conquest.

The King of France, Philip Augustus, recognized this as a great way to enlarge his royal domain. He ruled only northern France. The southern half of France belonged to a series of dukes, counts and barons, the most powerful of which was Count Raymond of Toulouse (the ancient capital of the Visigothic kings) amongst whose subjects were included the Cathars.

The French King lent encouragement and support to Pope Innocent III in challenging the beliefs of the Cathars in Languedoc. Pope Innocent declared a Crusade against the Cathars, which fitted the expansionist plans of the French King Louis IX to a "t". The slaughter of Cathars went on for over half a century. When it was over, Languedoc was firmly occupied by the armies of the Kings of Isle de France.

The Great Schism of 1378 - 1417 was just as obviously the result of political rivalry ... a three-sided rivalry between France, Spain and the Papacy in Rome. For decades there were three Popes, one in Rome, one at Avignon, France, and one at Peñiscola, Spain.

The Protestant Reformation grew out of a dispute over civil authority between the Roman Pope Paul V and the Venetian Republic. The arguments of the Venetians were formulated by Venetian friar and church canon, Paoli Sarpi, an intellectual in monk's habit. The dispute normally might have remained confined to private correspondence between Venice and the Vatican, had it not been for Sarpi's inclination to draw all of Europe into the dispute. He circulated copies of his arguments against Papal authority all over Europe. The sparks from his fiery arguments caught flame and ignited the Reformation.

The purpose in touring our readers through the above brief

review of the "schisms" and divisions of the Christian church is to emphasize that the various dogmas, creeds and edicts formulated by church councils hundreds of years after the death of Christ were usually dictated by secular political motives, not by Christ's teachings. As we try to translate Christ's teachings into our political activities, we will inevitably come under attack by the agents of the Secret Empire who will try to divide Christian against Christian again by splitting hairs over abstractions involving the unknowable.

* * *

The suppression of religious belief can lend widespread and fanatical support to an associated social-political system. The religious suppression also drives the political force underground, where it becomes an anti-establishment conspiracy.

This is apparently what happened following the suppression of the Cathars, in the so-called Albigensian Crusade in 1209-29 A.D., against the Cathar believers in southwestern France north of the Pyrenees. It is often theorized that this was what started the international Masonic secret underground movement. The suppression of the Cathars by north European armies instigated by the Frankish king and the Papacy led to the political suppression also of the Knights Templars, a military-religious-political power based in southwestern France and closely associated with the Cathars. The Knights Templars organization had extended throughout Europe, was immensely wealthy and even had its own powerful naval fleet based at La Rochelle on the west coast of France. The treasury of the Templars and their naval fleet suddenly disappeared just as their suppression was about to begin. The disappearance of their fleet is said to be linked to the mysterious admonition today of Masonic members to be friends of pirates. Indeed piracy in the Atlantic and the Caribbean was extensive over the centuries that followed. Is it stretching imagination too far to see some link to the American Revolution, the leaders of which were all Masons? The sudden appearance on the seas in 1812 of an armed American fleet commanded by Scots under John Paul Jones has baffled historians, but fits neatly into the Templar fleet-Masonic link theory.

This same area of southwestern France later became the homeland of the French Protestant Huguenots, who maintained a powerful fleet at La Rochelle until crushed by French armies under

Cardinal Richelieu. The adjoining Basque areas in Spain and other areas of western France (Poitiers, Nantes and Brittany) have always been conspiratorial and independence-minded, just like Languedoc. This could possibly be a continuation of the heritage of the Cathars, the conspiratorial reaction to what they regarded as an unjust (even diabolic?) suppression.

The rebellious, anti-establishment and conspiratorial nature of these former Cathar regions matches the similar characteristics of the Masonic organizations. And those regions also shared two earlier common heritages: that of the ancient Sea Peoples, and of one of the earliest evangelical Christian efforts ... of which the Cathars were only one branch.

In the decade or so immediately following the crucifixion of Christ, Christianity spread to southern Spain, Portugal, western France and Ireland. Much of the beliefs of this branch of early Christianity have been lost. But we do know something of the beliefs of the Cathars from the accusations against them by the northern "crusaders" who made up the Albigensian crusade, and from accounts of the crusade.

One of the salient beliefs of the Cathars was that this world is the creation of the devil and belongs to him. The Christian's (Cathar's) home is in heaven. They were pacifists who seldom fought back against the invading "crusaders" and accepted death at their hands with resignation.

So it is understandable that the Cathar survivors might be tenaciously conspiratorial in the face of oppression by the devil's temporal powers.

On the other hand, the Knights Templars were priest-warriors, engaged in eternal struggle against Christ's enemies. Their only concession to pacifism was that they avoided shedding the enemy's blood by bludgeoning him to death with edgeless weapons. From this it seems that power, wealth and loyalty to a secret brotherhood were more important to them than splitting theoretical religious and moral hairs. Inasmuch as the order of Knights-Templar sprang from the same Sea People regions of southwestern France, is it possible that they had inherited some of the viewpoints and values of the old Warrior Class of the Sea Peoples? Their vocation as warriors and pirates would seem to suggest something like that.

It does not take any great stretch of the imagination to see in the relation between the warlike and wealthy Templar organization

and the pacifist Cathars a repetition of the Secret Empire today and also of the earlier Sea People societies. In all three systems the wealthy, powerful, dominant aristocracy was supported by the peaceful mass of followers, who could be sacrificed whenever the needs of the aristocracy required.

Some would say that this is the way of the world, and always has been. If that is so, the Cathars were right. This world does belong to the devil.

But we, like Christ and like the Founding Fathers, do not believe this. We believe in the basic goodness of mankind, despite the many flaws each of us have, despite the monsters amongst us, despite the disappointments which inevitably come from trusting people. Therefore we believe that mankind can and should be trusted to accept responsibility for his own destiny. Christ's example tells us to love and respect our fellow human beings and to serve them. This implies sharing responsibilities in governing ourselves.

We must not continue to tolerate and cooperate with the Secret Empire's manipulations whereby they keep us divided and unable to govern ourselves as the Constitution intended ... as Christ intended. Christian and Conservative men of good conscience should unite in restoring self-government.

* * *

In March 2002 we again saw a Secret Empire news blackout. In the first half of March Ariel Sharon unleashed hundreds of tanks, tens of thousands of troops, rocket-firing helicopter gunships and American-made fighter-bombers against Palestinian refugee camps in Gaza, Ramallah and the West Bank ... against civilian refugee camps filled with women and children and old men.

But here in the U.S. this hardly appeared in the newspapers or on the evening news during the first week or ten days of the slaughter. Gradually it began to appear on back pages and late in the evening news as a vague reference to fighting against terrorists in Israel and Palestine. The flight of tens of thousands of Palestinians into Jordan and Egypt was never mentioned. That is why Sharon started the violence, together with his storm troopers invading the Dome of the Rock mosque in Jerusalem in September 2000. He wanted to drive the last Palestinians out of their ancient homeland. "Get out, or we will kill you!" is what he has been saying to the

Palestinians all along.

And our press and media have cooperated with this murderous, unprovoked aggression by their silence. Ever since 1947-48.

* * *

The author of "The Secret Empire" series repeats again what he has said many times in this series: ... that neither he nor this series is anti-Semitic. To the contrary, he points out that the most fervent opponents of the Secret Empire and the Zionists are Jews. And down through the ages the most frequent victims of this evil conspiracy have been the Jews.

Most of the books most eloquently denouncing the crimes, abuses and conspiracies of the Secret Empire and the Zionists have been written by Jews. Especially read Benjamin Freedman's 1961 condemnation of Zionism in "Common Sense". The list of Jews who have written exposing Zionism and the SE is too long to itemize here. But it includes in addition to Benjamin Freedman, Arthur Koestler, Jack Bernstein, Ephraim Sevilla, Alfred Lilienthal, Michael A. Hoffman II and many others. The author recommends to his readers that they read the books written by Alfred M. Lilienthal denouncing Zionism.

These include: "Israel's Flag is not mine.", "What Price Israel?", "There Goes the Middle East!", "The Other Side of the Coin!", "Which Way World Government?" ... and his last book: "The Zionist Connection" (Dodd, Mead & Company, New York, 1978). He is not alone. There are many good citizens of Jewish descent who are horrified by what the Zionists and the Secret Empire are doing. Lilienthal says that in the '20s, '30s and '40s the American Jewish community was mostly opposed to Zionism. But after the 1948 creation of Israel these Jewish critics were increasingly intimidated by the Zionists and the liberals (who had been brainwashed with vicarious guilt over the holocaust).

* * *

Hoffman, like many other informed and educated Jews, objects to the corruption of the Judaic faith by the self-worship of the rabbis, who now teach the "Tradition of the Elders", rather than the Old Testament worship of the God of Abraham and Moses.

This is how this false faith has become so filled with hate, disgusting obscenities and insults against Gentiles (goyim) and Christianity. To lie to Gentiles and break pledges to them is approved by the Torah. Jews should kill Gentiles whenever possible, it says.

This corruption of Judaism stems from the political thinking and methods of the Pharisees, exactly what Christ condemned. It is a tool today of the international bankers, whose ancestors Christ drove from the temple.

The books of Michael Hoffman are shocking. He converted to Christianity out of disgust with the lying, treacherous and immoral nature of Judaism. He cites in detail Judaism's disgusting insults against Christ, the Virgin Mary, Christianity and Christians in general, all non-Jews (goyim), women in general (including Jewish women) and all who disagree with their rabbi-controlled opinions, which freely contradict the God of the Old Testament, whom they ignore. He points out numerous examples of how their writings (in the Torah, Talmud, Kabbalah, etc) contradict the Old Testament: ... whereas the Old Testament condemns homosexuality as an abomination (Leviticus 20:13), the Talmudic tractate Kiddushin approves Jewish bachelors sleeping together under the same blanket. (Also see Yaakov Yitzhak Brizel's book "The Silence of the Ultra-Orthodox" which describes the conspiracy of the rabbis not to expose the extensive homosexuality amongst Jews.)

CHAPTER XXX

Are we going to let them impose their New World Order dictatorship over us? Or will we unite to restore self-government under Christian law, order and decency?

It is up to us … you and me. Come, stand together in the pass. Not all of us are mighty warriors. But in this moral war for the hearts and souls of Americans, even the feeblest can serve. There is a worthy place for all.

Some may only vote at election times. Others may want to help unobtrusively helping on small jobs, attending rallies, or making a small contribution.

Those with leadership abilities may want to take a position in their local RSG committee, or even work on state or national levels. But whatever our commitment, we should all stand up and be counted. Otherwise the SE will claim you are on their side. They will take care of things for you … but in the way they want, not as you want … you lost that when you declined to participate in deciding your nation's future.

That would be a tragedy for the whole world, because the world is watching us, wondering whether we can stand up to the SE. If we fail, most other nations will not even try.

The Secret Empire is pushing all of us into larger international organizations … organizations so large that the voters have no control over its decisions. The international SE runs them. The international bankers, the multinational corporations, and the wealthy, jet-set families of the Secret Empire all collaborate to move the policies of the UN, the European Community, the World Bank, NAFTA, the WTO and all the other international organizations towards SE objectives.

In the affairs of men and nations, smaller is better … better for the average people, because we can control small political units by our votes. We are all neighbors and know each other. We can meet and question each other. As the units get larger (state, regional, national, then international) it gets much harder for the voters to know what is going on, to come to consensus on an issue and then to all vote it the right way. But the influence of SE money and power

is felt right at the top.

This is why the SE has been telling us for decades through their press and media that nationalism is dangerous, the cause of all the wars in recent centuries. But we know that it is the SE which has been maneuvering the nations into war for the profits that stem from financing wars and selling arms. They also use wartime "national security" to create secret police and spy organizations which they control. Their solution ... to put all nations under the control of supranational organizations such as the UN and the EC ... would put the decisions of the UN and EC beyond the control of the voters, into the hands of appointed bureaucrats who listen only to powerful SE advisors ... advisors from the CFR, the Bilderbergers, Trilaterals, etc ... not to the forgotten voters.

The only way to stop SE control at the top levels is to put the major decision-making back on the grass-roots level, back in the hands of the voters, where it belongs, where the Founding Fathers intended it to be.

The details of how this should be done can probably be improved over the ways suggested herein in Chapters XVIII through XXII. We ask for suggestions.

Your author here does not intend to take any official position on any level, local, state nor national, not even in some organization similar to the RSG proposed. But I will always be available to advise those working for self-government.

* * *

Large international organizations can serve good and useful purposes ... so long as they exercise moral authority only. They can exert a powerful influence for good by their use of condemnation, boycott and sanctions. But these powers should be approved by the voters of the member states each time they are exercised. These organizations should never be given the power of government over the member states. We should never surrender our sovereignty to any supranational organization. Under our Constitution the people of the United States are the only sovereign. No one rules over a free people. We rule ourselves.

* * *

Readers will notice that the various methods and techniques for organizing and functioning are not described in detail in Chapters XIX through XXII. We do not intend to tell the SE how to defeat us.

Inevitably some of those responding to volunteer will be SE agents seeking to find out what we are doing and how, and to sabotage the local RSG organizations. So we will select at random (or we may have a dependable recommendation) those volunteers who will be the initial contacts for the rest of the RSG volunteers in their county and/or state. After they are in contact with each other, they will decide together how to meet, organize and select officers. We will inform RSG volunteers by letter. They will receive letters from us which will enable them to organize locally without SE interference. They will then receive regular newsletters which will contain suggestions for organizing, as well as news and background on current issues. As soon as possible we will ask them to vote for a national organization, which they will select.

Volunteers selected at random as initial contacts, who do not want to continue as officers, or even to be active in RSG after getting the other volunteers in contact with each other, will have no obligation to do so. There will be no stigma attached to that, as many of us simply do not have the time nor capabilities to get involved actively. Serving as initial contact will by itself be a worthy service to our country.

* * *

It is the fact that Americans don't know that the Secret Empire exists which allows it to repeat its crimes without the public recognizing that it did it. They were able to murder Presidents Zachary Taylor, Abraham Lincoln, William McKinley, and John F. Kennedy without being identified as the real murderers. It is only now, when we understand what the SE is doing, that we see that the forensic principal of "cui bono" (who benefitted) points the finger at the Secret Empire. Similarly we see now that they probably repeated the trick they pulled at Pearl Harbor (of knowingly letting an enemy attack, using that enemy attack as the cats paw to drag the U.S. into a war which it had been reluctant to enter) and repeated it again in the September 11, 2001, attack which destroyed the World Trade Center. It is now emerging that Israeli intelligence (and there-

fore almost certainly the CIA) knew in advance that the attack on September 11 was underway and did nothing to stop it ... probably even helped it to clear security. The attack prompted a wave of patriotic American enthusiasm for war ... a war against Israel's enemies ... which had been immediately hyped and promoted by the SE press and media. War against whom? A variation of this deception was used to draw the U.S. into the Korean War and also the Gulf War (Desert Storm). But the American public never understood who was behind these crimes, because they didn't know that such a thing as the Secret empire exists.

We should all help spread the word to inform the American public that the Secret Empire is repeatedly maneuvering us into wars, and repeatedly murdering our leaders ... and smearing and discrediting those who try to warn us.

* * *

We do not have proof positive in a legal sense that any one of the elements we suspect are really the ultimate masters of the Secret Empire conspiracy. But if those secretive, aristocratic Jewish families (the international bankers) are not the ultimate masters of the conspiracy, they are certainly a very major part of it. Such opinions are always scornfully dismissed by our press and media as "just more cheap anti-semitism" ... except when it comes from Jews. And in fact many respected and informed Jews have said such things: Alfred M. Lilienthal, Arthur Koestler, Michael Hoffman, Benjamin H. Friedman, G. J. Nueberger and many others. One who has just written a book about this very subject, saying exactly these things is Henry Makow, Ph. D.

The following is the press release written by Dr. Makow about his new book: "Is the New World Order Jewish?":

> **"Let's begin by defining the "New World Order." The mainspring of the New World Order is the desire on the part of the world's central bankers to translate their vast economic power into permanent institutions of global political and social control.**
>
> **Their power is based on their monopoly over credit. They use the government's credit to print money, and require the taxpayer to fork over billions in interest to them. Central banks like the Federal Reserve pretend to be government institutions. They are**

not. They are privately owned by perhaps 300 families. It is significant that the majority of central bankers are Jewish, how significant I am not yet sure. If they were Lutherans or Zulus, certainly our objections would be the same. I am a Jew who believes this situation is lethal not only for humanity, but also for Jews. We have already seen the tragic consequences of it in World War II. The American inventor Thomas Edison described this colossal scam, which the New World Order is designed to perpetuate, as follows:

"It is absurd to say our country can issue bonds and cannot issue currency. Both are promises to pay, but one fattens the usurer and the other helps the people." Central banks also control the supply of credit to businesses and individuals. Robert Hemphill, Credit Manager of the Federal Reserve Bank in Atlanta describes this untenable situation. "This is a staggering thought. We are completely dependent on the commercial banks. Someone has to borrow every dollar we have in circulation, cash or credit. If the banks create ample synthetic money, we are prosperous; if not, we starve. We are absolutely without a permanent money system."

When the Federal Reserve was inaugurated in 1913, a London banker acknowledged that it is a scam. "The few who understand the system will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favours, that there will be no opposition from that class ... The great body of the people, mentally incapable of comprehending, will bear its burden without complaint, and perhaps without even suspecting that the system is inimical (contrary) to their interests."

CONSEQUENCES: Obviously printing money should be in the public sphere as prescribed by the U.S. Constitution. This anomalous situation is the source of humanity's woes. It pits the people who control the economy against society as a whole. It is in their interest to destabilize society, foster immorality and internal divisions (like gay marriage) in order to distract the masses. The bankers are responsible for social engineering programs such as the (homo) sexual revolution, feminism and multiculturalism, which undermine family and social cohesion. This fundamental antagonism also supports a vast criminal underworld actually run by the elites. The bankers are responsible for the assassinations of presidents like Lincoln and JFK, and for the attack on the World Trade Center. They own or control the mass media, which legitimizes G.W. Bush, the war in Iraq and the attack on Iran. War provides an excuse to introduce a repressive

police state. Success today is based on a person's willingness to become an accomplice, witting or unwitting, to the banker fraud. Even rich entrepreneurs are dependent on credit and are unwilling to support genuine change. As a result of the bankers' fraud, Western society and culture are based on a fraud. We do not have genuine democracy or equal access to the mass media or open and truthful education. Western society is a fraud, run by frauds who know they're frauds.

ARE "THE JEWS" RESPONSIBLE?The New World Order is a hydra-headed monster. The bankers work through many accomplices. They are responsible for Communism, socialism, liberalism, feminism, Zionism, neo Conservatism and Freemasonry. They control the media, intelligence agencies, think tanks, foundations and universities. They are responsible for suppressing the truth. Jews are prominent in all of this but of course they are not alone among those seeking "success." The bankers also work through countries. You could say that they are largely responsible for British and American imperialism. In his book "The Jews" (1922) British social critic Hilaire Belloc writes that the British Empire represented a partnership between Jewish finance and the British aristocracy."After Waterloo [1815] London became the money market and the clearing house of the world. The interests of the Jew as a financial dealer and the interests of this great commercial polity approximated more and more. One may say that by the last third of the nineteenth century, they had become virtually identical." The confluence of Jewish and British interest extended to marriage. "Marriages began to take place, wholesale, between what had once been the aristocratic territorial families of this country and the Jewish commercial fortunes. After two generations of this, with the opening of the twentieth century, those of the great territorial English families in which there was no Jewish blood was the exception. In nearly all of them was the strain more or less marked, in some of them so strong that though the name was still an English name and the traditions those of a purely English lineage of the long past, the physique and character had become wholly Jewish ..."If the marriage of Al Gore's daughter with Jacob Schiff's grandson is any indication, this intermingling of Jewish and Gentile elites extends to America as well. John Forbes Kerry is another example.Belloc continues to say that the British and Jewish goal of world domination was synonymous and used Freemasonry as an instrument."Specifically Jewish institutions, such as freemasonry (which the Jews had

inaugurated as a sort of bridge between themselves and their hosts in the seventeenth century) were particularly strong in Britain, and there arose a political tradition, active, and ultimately to prove of great importance, whereby the British state was tacitly accepted by foreign governments as the official protector of the Jews in other countries. It was Britain which was expected to intervene [wherever persecution took place and] to support the Jewish financial energies throughout the world, and to receive in return the benefit of that connection." If Belloc is right, you could say the New World Order is an extension of British imperialism, in which elite British, American and Jewish interests are indistinguishable. See also my "The Jewish Conspiracy is British Imperialism."

CONCLUSION: WHAT IS JEWISH? The majority of Jews would want no part of the New World Order if they understood its true character and how they are being used. The true Jewish spirit holds that truth and morality are absolute and cannot be trimmed to fit one's perceived self interest. G.J. Nueberger expresses the true Jewish spirit in his essay "The Great Gulf Between Zionism and Judaism." "The Jewish people are chosen not for domination over others, not for conquest or warfare, but to serve G-d and thus to serve mankind.... Thus physical violence is not a tradition or a value of the Jews. The task for which the Jewish people were chosen is not to set an example of military superiority or technical achievements, but to seek perfection in moral behaviour and spiritual purity. Of all the crimes of political Zionism, the worst and most basic, and which explains all its other misdeeds, is that from its beginning Zionism has sought to separate the Jewish people from their G-d, to render the divine covenant null and void, and to substitute a "modern" statehood and fraudulent sovereignty for the lofty ideals of the Jewish people."The bankers obviously aren't concerned about Judaism or racial purity and were quite willing to sacrifice millions of Jews to achieve their design by backing Hitler. They are sacrificing thousands more Jewish, American and Muslim lives in the Middle East in their Orwellian "perpetual war for perpetual peace." Does the New World Order serve a "Jewish" agenda or a banker elite agenda? I would venture that it serves the latter, and the Jewish people have become an instrument of this agenda like so many others. This does not diminish the culpability of these dupes, one and all." (End of Dr. Makow's press release)

* * *

What does this book tell us?

First of all, it tells us to be of good heart, because wonderful things are about to happen. Get out and spread the great news.

We are at a turning point in time similar to that point just before Constantine won the great victory at the Milvian bridge, which turned the Roman Empire Christian. But the fact we must remember is that Constantine did not win that victory. Christ did.

The change had been taking place over the preceding centuries. During the chaotic and bloody times as Diocletian and his team (the Tetrarchs) had been putting the Roman Empire back together again ... and over many violent decades before that, all across the Roman Empire common people had been turning Christ's message over in their hearts as they watched the legions fight each other, leaving swaths of blood and destruction, as ambitious commanders struggled to win imperial power.

Increasingly common people had embraced Christ's message of peace and brotherhood, rather than that of pride and power.

So when Constantine drew up his army at the approaches to the Milvian bridge, the issue had already been decided. As Constantine circulated amongst his troops just before the battle to bolster their morale, he discovered that a miracle had taken place. His troops were ready and eager to follow their champion of Christianity into battle, ready to fight under the banners of Christ. They were already Christians.

It is the same today. Americans are ready and eager to put an end to the lies, corruption and deceit with which their leaders have been deceiving them. Constantine could not have won at the Milvian bridge if his men had not already decided on which side they stood. Today Americans are also ready to take a stand. Just because their leadership has been systematically eliminated doesn't change that. New leadership will emerge when the nation arrives at the consensus that change is needed in the system itself. We must help them. Don't worry about leadership. It will appear when needed, just as in the days when the Founding Fathers spoke up, one by one, against oppression.

Leela Publishing offers readers FOUR books in the SECRET EMPIRE series:

- *The Secret Empire, Part I*
- *The Secret Empire, Part II*
- *Paredon* (how Fidel Castro took over Cuba)
- *Blinding the Cyclops* (an action thriller about World War II)

Each of the above books sells for $24.75 incl. S&H

Also Leela Publishing invites readers to copy and circulate the following:

- Anthology of Condensations of Significant Books.
- *Do Not be Deceived* (How to protect your Family and Community against the Police State).
- Anthology of Books by Jewish Anti-Zionist and Anti-elitist authors.

Each of the above sells for $3.50 incl. S&H

Special reduced prices available for multiple book orders.

Our address:

Leela Publishing
P.O. Box 3010
North Fort Myers, FL 33918
e-mail: earlnleela2@aol.com

BIBLIOGRAPHY

A

Agee, Philip "Inside the Company", Penguin Books, N.Y. 1975

Allen, Fred L. "The Lords of Creation", Quadrangle, N.Y. Times Books, N.Y. 1935

Avrich, Paul "The Anarchists in the Russian Revolution" Cornell University Press, Ithaca, NY 1973

B

Beichman & Bernstam "Andropov", Stein and Day, NY, 1983

Bohlen, Charles E. "Witness to History, 1929-1969", W. W. Norton & Co, NY 1973

Bowen, Genl. Russell S. "The Immaculate Deception", America West Public, Carson City, NV 1991

Braley, Russ "Bad News", Regnery Gateway, Chicago 1984

Brook-Shepard, Gordon "The Storm Petrels", Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, NY 1977

Brown & MacDonald "On a field of Red", G.P. Putnam Sons, NY, 1981

Butow, R. J. C. "The John Doe Associates", Stanford University Press, CA 1974

C

Cave Brown, Anthony "Bodyguard of Lies" Harper & Row, NY 1975

Chambers, D. S. "The Imperial Age of Venice", Harcourt, Brace Jovanovich N.Y. 1970

Chambers, Whittaker "Witness" Random House, NY 1952

Clarke, Richard A. "Against All Enemies" Free Press, N.Y. 2004

Coleman, Dr. John "Conspirators Hierarchy", America West Publishers, Carson City, NV 1992

Coleman, Dr. John "Diplomacy by Deception", Bridger House Publishers, Carson City, NV 1993

Cornuelle, Richard "Healing America" General Publishing, Toronto, 1983

Crankshaw, Edward "Khrushchev Remembers", Little, Brown & Co., Boston 1970

D

DeSilva, Peer "Sub Rosa" (the CIA), Times Books, NY, 1978

Donner, Frank J. "The Age of Surveillance", Knopf 1980

E

Epstein, Julius "Operation Keelhaul" Devin-Adair Co, Greenwich, CT 1973

F

Ferguson, Niall "The House of Rothschild", Penguin-Putnam, N.Y. 1998

Fried, Albert "The Rise and Fall of the Jewish Gangster in America", Holt, Rinehard, Winston, N.Y. 1980

G

Gertz, Bill "Betrayal", Regnery Publishing, Washington, DC 1999

Gilbert, Martin "Winston Churchill,

Wilderness Years", Houghton Mifflin, Boston 1982

Gleason, Abbott "Young Russia", Viking Press, NY, 1980

Grand Pré, Col. Donn de, "Barbarians Inside the Gates", GSG Publishers, San Pedro, CA 2000

Grenfell, Russell "Unconditional Hatred" Devin-Adair, Greenwich, CT 1953

Griffen, Des "The Fourth Reich...", Emissary Publications, Clackamas, OR 1976

Griffen, Des "Descent into Slavery", Emissary Publications, Clackamas, OR 1980

Griffen, G. Edward "The Creature from Jekyll Island", American Media, Westlake Village, CA 1994

H

Hoffman, Michael A. "Judaism's Strange Gods", Independent History & Research Co, Cour d"Alene, ID 2000

Hopsicker, Daniel "Barry and the Boys", Mad Cow Press, Noti, OR 2001

I

Isaac, Rael & Erich "The Coercive Utopians" Regnery-Gateway, Chicago 1983

J

Jones, Alan B. "How the World Really Works", ABJ Press, Paradise, CA 1996

Jones, Alan B. "Secrecy or Freedom", ABJ Press, Paradise, CA 2001

K

Kamen, Henry "Empire", Harper Collins, NY 2003

Kennan, George F. "Russia and the West" Little, Brown and Co., Boston 1960

Knuth, E. C. "Empire of the City", Omni Publication, Palmdale, CA 1946

Kreig, Adrian H. "Satori, and new Mandarins", Hallberg Publications, Tampa, FL 1997

L

Larson, Dr. Martin A. "The Federal Reserve and our Manipulated Dollar", Devin-Adair, Greenwich, CT 1975

Lilienthal, Alfred M. "The Zionist Connection", Dodd Mead, NY 1978

Lombard Coeurderoy, Jean "La Cara Oculta de la Historia Moderna", (4 volumes), Fuerza Nueva, Madrid 1977

M

Main, Jackson Turner "The Sovereign States, 1775-1783", Franklin Watts, Inc., NY 1973

Marrs, Jim "Rule by Secrecy", Harper Collins Publishers, NY 2000

McLellan, David S. "Dean Acheson" Dodd Mead, NY 1976

McKenzie, Richard B. "Constitutional Economics", Lexington Books, Lexington, MA, 1984

Medvedev, Roy "Khrushchev", Doubleday, NY, 1983

Morris, Jan "The Venetian Empire", Faber & Faber, Ltd., London 1980

Morris, Warren B. "The Weimar Republic and Nazi Germany", Nelson Hall Publishing, Chicago, 1948

Mosley, Leonard "Dulles", Dial Press, NY 1978

N

Neff, Donald "Warriors at Suez", Linden Press, Simon & Schuster, NY 1981

Norwich, Jno. Julius "A History of Venice", Borzoi Books, Alfred A. Knopf 1982

Nye, Joseph S., Jr. "The Paradox of American Power", Oxford University Press, NY 2002

P

Piper, Michael Collins "Final Judgment", *American Free Press*, Washington, DC 2000

Piper, Michael Collins "The High Priests of War", American Free Press, Washington, DC 2004

Prouty, Col. L. Fletcher "The Secret Team", Institute for Historical Review, Costa Mesa, CA 1973

Q

Quigley, Carroll "The Anglo-American Establishment", Books-in-Focus, NY 1981

Quigley, Carroll "Tragedy and Hope", Harper, 1963

R

Ravenal, Earl C. "Never Again" Temple University Press, Philadelphia, 1978

Revel, Jean-François "How Democracies Perish", Doubleday & Co. 1983

S

Shapiro, Leonard B. "The Russian Revolutions of 1917", Basic Books, NY 1984

Shirer, William L. "The Collapse of The Third Republic", Simon & Schuster, NY 1969

Silk, Leonard & Mark "The American Establishment", Basic Books, NY 1980

Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr I. "The First Circle" Harper & Row, NY, 1968

Solzhenitsyn, Alex I "Lenin in Zürich" Farrar, Straus & Giroux, NY, 1975

Snyder, Louis L. "Hitler's Third Reich" Nelson-Hall Publishing, Chicago, 1947

Srodes, Jas. "Allen Dulles" (spies), Regnery Publications, Washington, DC 1999

Stern, Fritz "Gold and Iron", Knopf, NY 1977

T

Taylor, Fred "The Goebbels Diaries 1939-1941", G. P. Putnam, NY 1983

Thomas, Gordon "Gideon's Spies (Mossad)", St. Martin's Press, NY, 1999

Tobias, Andrew "The Invisible Bankers", Simon & Shuster, NY, 1982

W

Wechsberg Jos. "The Merchant Bankers", Pocket Books, NY 1966

Winterbotham, F. W. "The Ultra Secret", Dell Books, NY 1974

INDEX

A

Aaron of Lincoln 153
Al Qaeda 362
Abdication of Czar Nicholas II 231
Abess, Leonard 211
Abrahams, Spencer 294
Abu Dhabi 10
Acheson, Dean 28, 92, 106, 399
Act of Settlement 187
ADL 118-120, 187, 198-199, 201-209
Aden 318
Afghanistan 248, 296, 356, 361-363
Agadir 282, 366
Air America 25
Air National Guard 20
Albert Gore Field (Gt. Falls, MT) 33, 93
Alberta D-3 reefs 296
Albigensian Crusade 226, 411-412
Alcibiades 180-182, 185
Alexander I, Czar 191, 274
Alexander II, Czar 42, 52-53, 96, 191, 229, 239, 264, 266, 269-271, 275, 351-353
Alexander III, Czar 239, 266, 268, 270-272
Alexander of Hesse 217
Alexandra, Czarina 230, 268, 272
Alexandria 1, 131-132, 135-136, 156
Alekseev 235
Alfonso XIII 279
Allende, Pres. Salvador 23
Alphabet 177, 184
Alsop 50
Altman, Roger 11
All-Russian Congress of Soviets (1917) 233-234
All Power to the Soviets 232-233, 250
Alum 139, 159, 165, 225
Amalek 148
Amerasia Case 92
American Express 203, 208
American Revolution 51, 67, 70, 77, 96, 113, 321-322, 379, 411
Amis Reunis (Masons) 190, 352
Andropov, Yuri 7, 10, 22-23, 33, 102, 104, 253-258, 261, 263, 274-275, 399
Andrew, Abraham Piatt 74
Andropov and Rappaport 8-9, 33
Angel of Rheims 85
Angleton, James Jesus 7, 19, 22, 97, 99-100, 109, 121-124, 173, 253, 358
Ankara Document 163
Anti-American alliance 392
Ardennes 86, 91, 169-170
Ardito, Nicholas Barletta 209
Arian faith 409
Arias, Arnulfo Pres. 21, 209
Arles, Kingdom 226
Arnold, Benedict 70-72
Artefeld, Jacques de 213, 225
Ashkenasi 10, 53, 115, 154-156
Assassination of Russian Min. of Interior, V. Plehve 353
Asset Management 22
Astarte 180, 402
Astor 24, 194
Atom Bomb 32, 93
Azerbaijan 297
Athens 179-183
Axis Pact 62

B

Balance-of-Power 216, 280, 348,
Bahrain 29
Bailey, Norman 209
Baker, Bernie 21
Baker, James 19, 27, 210
Bakunin, M. 247
Balfour Declaration 62, 398
Banister, Guy 97, 122, 124
Banking & Currency Comm. (US Hse of Rep) 32
Bank of China 349
Bank of No. America 74, 76
Banque de Credit International 205
Bank of International Settlements 12
Bank of New York 8-9, 33, 76, 207, 253-254
Bank of the United States 74, 76
Bank of New York Inter-Maritime 8, 9
Barbados 36-37
Barca, Hamilcar 183
Barca, Hannibal 183
Barletta, Nicky 210

Bartholdy 267
Baruch, Bernard 16, 61, 75, 228
Bastogne 170
Batista, F 123-124
Battenberg (Mountbatten) 117-118, 217-218
Bay of Pigs 19, 22, 124
BCCI 10-11, 28-29, 207
Beasley, Donald 211
Begin, Menachem 122
Beirut 21, 99, 317-318
Belloc, Hilaire 421-422
Belmont, August (Sch_nberg) 41, 49-53, 58, 65
Belisarius 386
Benjamin, Judah P. 39, 41, 48, 50, 55, 57
Bender, Frank (aka Gerry Droller) 123
Ben-Gurion, David 121, 145, 147
Beria, L. P. 260-261
Berlin, Peter 9, 254
Berlin-Baghdad railway 281
Betar (Herzlia) 146, 151
Beth Elohim synagoge 189
Bialkin, Kenneth 202-207
Bickley, Dr. George W. L. 41
Bilderbergers 2, 92, 293, 358, 417
Bingham, Theodore 118-119
Bin Laden 361-363
Bismarck, Otto von 60, 82, 139-140, 267, 271, 366
Bismarck fired 267
Bismarck's "Lombardverbot" 267, 351, 366
Bissell, Richard 359
Blavatsky, Helena P. 67
Bleichroder, Gerson Von 8, 72, 139-140, 267
BLN (Banca di Lavoro Nacionale) 28
Block votes 346
"Bloody Sunday" 1905 revolt 244
Bloomfield, Major Louis 122
Blocher, Dr. Christian 381
Blum, Leon 84-85, 229, 354
B'nai B'rith 36-37, 42, 45, 49, 54-57, 118, 187, 189-191, 199, 202, 211, 231, 245
B'nai B'rith (Founders NY) 189, 191
Boesky, Ivan 205
Bogota (Colombia) 6
Bohr, Nils 35
Bolsheviks 34, 80, 82, 84, 91, 95, 142, 148, 166, 172, 206, 229-230, 232-243, 247, 250-251, 255-257, 259-260, 266, 271-273, 277-278, 283, 354, 399
Bolshevism 116, 142, 247, 320
Booth, John Wilkes 56-57, 74
Borodin, Michael 350
Boston Tea Party 188
Bosworth Field 214
Brabant 215
Bradford, Amory Howe 17
Braganza kings 36, 46, 49
Brandeis, Justice Louis 61
Breckenridge 38
Brezhnev 7, 253
Britain fears Russian-German alliance 248
Britain vs. Russia (Crimean War, Congress of Berlin, Iran) 221, 248, 264, 352
British Crown 2, 16, 35, 42, 44-45, 54, 65, 72, 192-193, 197-198, 200, 213, 215-218, 220, 225, 248, 351-352, 355
British-French-American Fleets vs. Germany 281
British Intelligence 16, 22, 29-30, 97-103, 105, 117-118, 122, 172, 194, 199, 206, 211, 218, 248, 251, 275, 278, 355, 358, 366, 403
British Intelligence (MI6) in Russia (1917) 251, 274-275
British Intelligence, Edward VIII & Astors 24, 194
British Freemasonry in China & Japan 366
British spies in 1917 Russia (list) 257, 274
British plots 2, 7
Brizel, Y. Y. 108, 415
Brockdorf-Rantzau, Count Ulrich von 243
Brockdorf, Countess Erika von 171
Bronfman 13, 119-120, 122-125, 199-201, 205, 319
Bronfman & FBI 120, 199-205
Brown Bros, Harriman 16-17
Bruges 215, 225
Buchanan, Pat 330
Buckingham, Duke of 214
Buckley, Wm. F. Jr. 21
Buderus, Karl von 218
Bulan, King (Khazar) 156-157
"The Bulge" 169
Bulloch, James 48-49, 55, 57
Bulwer-Lytton 194-196

Bundes-Bruder 190
Burgess, Guy 98, 100, 101-103, 105
Burma Petroleum 349
Burns, Arnold 210
Burr, Aaron 41, 50
Bush, Isadore 191, 399
Bush, George H. W. 12, 15-30, 208-210
Bush, Pres. George W. 11-12, 15, 20, 29-31, 35, 69, 88, 114, 276, 294, 299, 302, 310-311, 358, 364, 399-401, 420
Bush, Jeb 30-31
Bush, Neil 12, 30-31
Bush, Prescott 16, 17, 18, 22, 26, 278, 400
Bush, Samuel 16

C

Cabot, John 165
Calhoun, John C. 38
Canaris, Wm. 89, 90, 169
Capone, Al 200
Carbonari 211
Carter, Pres. Jimmy 21, 24, 26, 29, 292
Carthage 177, 180, 182-183, 402
Casablanca 282, 366
Casey, William J. 16, 26
Casimir I, the Great 74, 139, 158-160
Caspian Basin 296-297
Castro, Fidel 6, 19, 121, 123-126, 169, 205, 259, 405
Cathars 65, 226, 306, 389, 393-395, 410-413
Cathars, Templars & Masons 411, 412
Cecil block 16, 59
Cecil, Sir William 214
Cen. Trust Bank 28
CFR 2, 69, 117, 293, 369, 417
Chalabi, Ahmed 11
Chang, Hsueh-liang 350
Chambers, Whittaker 95
Character assassination (McCarthy, Nixon, Gingrich)129
Charlemagne 386, 409
Charles II (Brit.King) 187-188
Charleston, SC 36-38, 42, 45, 54-55, 57, 114, 118, 188-189
Charleston Jews 36
Cheke, Sir John 214
CHEKA 94, 229, 274-275
Chernobyl 294
Chesnut, James 38, 45
Chiang Kai-Shek 25, 350, 354
China 21, 22, 299-300, 316-317, 349-351, 354, 400
China Opium Trade 18, 25, 35, 45- 46, 49, 55, 212, 265-266, 349, 354-355, 399
Chinese Opium Wars 349
Chinese Intelligence 21-22
Christ's message 320, 390, 392, 407-408, 423
Christian Unity 390-395, 407
Chulba, Joseph 122
Church, Sen. Frank 23
Churchill, Winston 61, 98, 100-101, 257, 398
CIA 3, 7, 11, 19-31, 56, 58, 92, 97, 99-100, 121-124, 126-128, 169, 172-173, 209, 211, 249, 252-253, 288, 291, 301, 315, 357, 359, 419
"Cid, El" 374, 376
Cienfuegos (naval revolt) 123
Cincinnatus 374, 376
Civil War 2, 36-74
"The Civic Group" (slandering of Noriega) 210
Clark, Atty Genl. Ramsey 127
Class divisions 370
Clifford, Clark 11
Cline, Ray 26
Clinton, Hillary 21, 110
Clinton, Pres Bill 6, 11, 13, 88
Cliveden Set 194, 229
Club of Rome 66, 293-294
Cobb, Howell 41
Cohn, Haim 147
Cohen, Roy 129
Colby, William (DCI) 22-23, 100, 128
Cole (USS) 318
Commintern 93-95, 170-172, 349-351
Communist China 21-22, 299
Communist Party USA 91, 95
Concert of Europe 42, 52, 264-265, 281, 351-352
Confederacy 38-42, 45, 48, 51-53, 55, 57, 59, 190, 245, 351
Congress of Berlin 221, 248, 352
Consensus 345-346, 368-369, 382
Constantinople 1, 132-139, 155-158, 164-165, 264, 409-410

Constantine the Great 384, 388, 409
Constantius 383-386, 388-389
Constitution (US) 2, 4, 93, 115, 210, 212, 215, 286, 311, 321-322, 325, 327, 337, 356, 368, 371-374, 380, 392, 413, 417, 420
Constituent Assembly (RNSS) 233-238, 259
Contract with America 331-332
Contadora Group 26
Continental Illinois Bank 207
First Continental Congress 73
Contras (Nicaragua) 25-27, 31
Coolidge, Pres. Calvin 50
Cooper, Lord Anthony A. 37
Coplin, Judith 92
Cornfeld, Barney 11, 204-206
Corse (Union) 205
Cortez, Hernan 286
Costello, Frank 200
Crimea 134, 156-157, 161-163, 237
Crimean War 248, 264, 266, 270, 351
Croix de Feu 83-84
Cromwell, Oliver 153, 187
Crowley, Aleister 66-67
Cuban Revolutionary Democratic Front 124
Curie, Lachlan 56
Cushing, Caleb 48-50
Czarina Alexandra 230, 272
Czarina Dagmar and von Mohrenheim 271

D

Daladier, Edoard 84
Dalitz, Moe 200, 202-203
Dandolo, Enrico (Doge of Venice) 131, 135
Danelaw 153
Davis, Jefferson 39, 48-50, 59
Davis, William Rhodes 24
Dean, John 127
DEA 9, 25-26, 204, 208
Dealy Plaza 21
Decimation of the Theban Legion 386-387
Dr. Dee 111, 114
De Gaulle, General Pres. Charles 122, 205
De-industrialization of America 77, 80, 289
Delano, William 25, 35, 55, 399
Demirel, Solomon 12
Demirel, Yaha Murat 12
Denikin, Anton I. 235-237, 240, 259
Depression (Great) 278
Derby, Lord 265, 352
Desert Storm 28, 63, 399-400, 419
Dewey, Adml. George 281
Diaspora 131, 161
DiMedici 136, 219
Diocletian 383-388, 409, 423
Disraeli, Benjamin 16, 43, 221, 264, 266
Divide & Rule (Diversity) 64-65
Divine Right of Kings 293, 375
Dobbs, Lou 367
Domvile, Sir Barry 403
Donovan, "Wild Bill" 100
Dorians (Greeks) 174, 176, 179, 181-184
Douglas 38
Drei Koenig Bund 248, 266- 267
Dresser Industries 18
Drexel Burnham (brokers) 205
Drug Czar 25
Drug Era 25-26, 28
Drug Trade 25-26, 205-206, 208, 211, 288, 369
Drug War 6, 25
Duma 230-233, 239-240, 250, 268
Duque, Alberto 211
Dulles, Allen 19, 58, 91, 106, 121, 123, 168-169, 170, 172-173, 248, 251-252, 359
Dulles, John Foster 58
Duchies of Flanders, Ghent, Hainault 159, 215, 225
Dzerzhinsky, Count Felix 7, 253

E

Earle, George (Amb.) 90, 359
Earle, George (Gov.) 89
East European International Bank 8, 253
Ebla 402
Eckart, Dietrich 195
Eden, Anthony 98
Edward I (Engl.) 153
Edward III, King 213, 215, 225
Edward VII, King 349, 355
Edward VIII, King 24, 194, 217, 220, 229
Edwards, Lucy 9, 50, 254
Eichman, Adolf 144, 146-147
Einhorn, Rabbi David 191
Eisenhower 58, 100, 318-319, 357-359

Eisenhower & the U2 359
Eisler, Gerhard 92
Eisner, Kurt 80
Elizabeth I 153, 214, 371
Elizabeth II 117, 217
Elymians 178-180
Emancipation Proclamation 53
Empress Eugenie 43-44
Energy crisis (result of Israeli aggression in Middle East) 291, 297-298
Enigma 118, 172
Entente cordiale 272
Erikson, Frank 210
Erlanger, Baron Emil 51-52
Ervin, Sen. Sam 127
Esher, Lord 349
Essex Junto 49
Expulsion of Jews 152-153
Extremadura 287

F

Fait accompli 63, 169, 248-249, 303, 326
Fall of France (1940) 86-88
Farragut, Adml. 40
"Fascists" 82, 84, 279
FBI 19, 91-92, 120, 123, 126, 249
FBI & Bronfmans 120, 199-205
FDR (ancestry) 25, 55
FDR & Pearl Harbor 55, 62, 89, 172, 303, 357, 399
Farish, Bill 19
Federal Reserve 12, 29, 72-73, 75, 419-420
Federal Reserve Act 360
FEMA 292
Fermi, Enrico 35, 130
Ferrara, Dukes of 136, 138-139
Ferro, Andrea 132
Final Judgment 121-122,128, 249
First Amendment 4, 371
Flick, Fredrich 278
Forbes 49-50, 358
Ford, Pres. Gerald 19, 22-23
Forrest, Nathan B. 54
48ers (list) Isadore Bush 191, 399
Four Seasons Hotel (Munich) 194
Fourth Crusade 1, 131-135
Fox, Vicente Pres Mexico 295
Franco-Russia Alliance 268, 271
Franco, Genl. Francisco 102, 279-280
Frankfurter (Justice) 92
Fraser, Trenbolm & Co. 45
Freemasonry 1, 37, 42, 52, 54, 57, 64-69, 111, 113, 187-188, 190-194, 196-199, 211, 214, 246, 248, 273, 355, 421
Freemasonry (Scottish Rite vs Grand Orient) 192-194
Freemasonry, Scottish Rite, So. Jurisdiction 37, 42, 45, 54, 188-189
Free Trade in Latin America 285, 288-289
Freicorps & Hitler 194-195
French instability in 1930s 80-87
French Revolution 1, 2, 43, 67-68, 111-113, 116, 220, 223, 274, 283, 352, 354, 360, 366, 372
Friedman, Benjamin H. 228, 419
FSB 7, 9-10, 254
Fujimori, Alberto Pres Peru 287
FUSION 301
Future Shock 289

G

Garibaldi 43, 193, 211
Garrison, Jim investigation (New Orleans) 249, 316
Gastarbeiter 4
GATT 289
De Gaulle, General Pres. Charles 122, 205
Gaunt, John of 213, 225, 279
Gehlen, Reinhard 169
Gelli, Licio 211
Gessler, Governor 378
George III 59, 74, 216, 223
German Jews vs Russian Jews (NY) 190
Giers, N. K. 266-267, 270-272
Gingrich, Newt 3, 13, 129, 315, 327, 331, 334-335, 338, 378
Ginsburg, Pino 151
Gisco, Hannibal 182-183
Giudecca (Venice) 131, 133-138
Giuliani, Rudolph 25, 310
Glaspie, Amb. April 27, 30, 322, 399
Glubb (Pasha) 319
Glorious Revolution 187-188
Goebbels, Min. Jos 143
Goldberg, Lucianne 13
Golden Circle 37, 39, 41-42, 46-50, 52, 54-

55, 57, 65-66
Golden Triangle 25-26, 208, 218
Goldwater, Barry 21
Golos, Jacob 94-95
Gonzales, Henry 29
Good, Ken 31
Gorbachev, Mikhail 6
Gore, Albert Sr 32-33, 421
Gore, Albert Jr 32, 35
Gore, House 43
Goring, Herman 195
Gorman, Gen Paul 26, 208
Goschen, George 16, 59, 226
Göttingen, University of 59-60, 139
Grand Orient (Paris Lodge) 188, 190-193, 273-274
Grant, Mayor Hugh J. 118
Grant, Pres Genl. Ulysses 57
Grassy Knoll 21
Great Mutiny 85
Gregorie, Asst. D.A. Dick 25
Grey family 43, 216, 220
Groeninger, Johann 283
Guaranty Trust 17
Guise, Jean de 82-83
Gulag Archipelago 7, 8
Gurfinkel, Natasha 8-9, 253
Gurion, David Ben- 121, 145, 147
Gurdjieff (Guru) 195

H

Haavara 145-146
Habsburgs 138, 221, 287, 378-379
Hadas, Las 20
Haganah 122, 147
Haig, Alexander Genl 20, 127, 357
Hainault 215, 225
Halakha 148
Halper, Stephen 26
Hamburg-America Line 278
Hammond, James H 38, 45
Hammer, Armand 32-35
Hamilton, Alexander 33, 74, 76, 254
Hanecki 242
Hannover, House of 111, 187-188, 215-216, 221, 225
Harari, Col. Mossad 27
Harby, Isaac 37
Harken Energy 29-30
Harriman 16, 17, 18, 44, 60, 70, 278, 358, 400
Hartford Convention 50
Hauke, Julia 217
Haushofer, Gen Karl 195
Helena 386-389
Helms, Richard 19, 23-24, 121, 173, 358
Henry II 101
Henry VII, King 214
Henry VIII King 165, 214, 279, 371
Herald Tribune NY 17
Heraclydae 175-176, 179, 184
Heresies & Politics 409
Hermes (sacred) 181
Herut 146
Herzl, Theodore 149
Hess, Moses 191
Hess, Rudolph 195
Hesse-Kassel 215-218
Hessians 59, 216-217, 223
Himmler, Heinrich 195
Heydrich, Reinhard 144, 150
Higginson 49
Hill, Capt George 251, 274-275
Hinkley 24
Hiram of Tyre 154
Hirsch, Baron de 96, 115, 199
Hiss, Alger 19, 92, 94-95, 97, 128
Hitler 24, 28, 81, 85, 87, 90-91, 116, 120, 142-145, 148, 150, 161, 169-170, 194-196, 229, 277-279, 303, 320, 366, 402, 405-406, 422
Hitler and Masonry 194-196
Hobby, Evita Culp 19, 127
Hofjuden 187-188, 216-219, 221
Hollis, Roger 101, 355
Holocaust 307, 402-403, 414
Holy Alliance 223-224
Homosexuality 16, 66, 100, 103-104, 107-108, 110, 117, 196-197, 307, 328-329, 404, 415
Hong Kong & Shanghai Bank 208
Hoover, J. Edgar 19, 120
Hopkins, Harry 33, 93-94
Hopsicker, Dan 97, 212
House, Col. Edward Mandel 40, 58-59, 228
House, Thomas W. 40, 57, 59
Houses of Hannover, Orange, Saxe-Coberg-Gotha, Hesse-Kassel & Nassau 187-188,

215-216, 221, 225-226
House of Rothschild 16, 41, 139-140, 185, 218
Houston Post 19
Hudsons Bay Co. 200
Huguenots 83, 116, 226, 393, 411
Hull, Cordell 32
Hundred Years War 139, 213, 215-216, 225
Hunt, E. Howard 21, 97, 121-123, 127, 358
Huntziger, Genl 86-87
Hussein, Saddam 11, 24, 27-30, 297, 322, 356, 399
Hussein, King (Jordan) 319
Hu Shih 349

I

Illuminati 39, 67, 111-113, 191, 246, 274, 353
Incirlik (Turkey) 297
IMF 97, 209, 337
Immigration 365, 369, 382
INS 309-310
Insiders SE 286, 292-293, 304-314, 327, 340, 344, 347, 365, 373, 404
Intelligence 10, 16
International Medical Centers 31
International Mining Resources 30
International Existentialist Propaganda 387
Invasion of Iraq (2003) 297
Ionian Greeks 175-176, 179, 182, 184
IOS, looting of 204-207
Iran 23-24, 27-29, 79, 248, 300, 420
Iran-Contra scandal 24-29
Iraq 2, 11, 24, 27-28, 63, 78-79, 81, 114, 148, 283, 297, 317, 356, 361, 398-401, 420
Irgun 122, 146
Irish Wars 187
Israel 12-13, 24-25, 27-28, 77-81, 97, 115, 121-128, 145-152, 190-191, 197, 201-206, 262, 278, 283, 288, 296-300, 302, 317, 319, 322, 333, 337, 361, 363-364, 367, 392, 399-400, 402, 413-414, 419
Israeli 11-13, 24-25, 27-28, 33, 63, 78-81, 88, 114, 118, 121-126, 128, 146-149, 152, 190, 197, 204-205, 287-288, 291, 295, 297, 317-319, 332, 355, 361-362, 364, 368, 392-393, 396-397, 399-400, 418

J

Jabotinsky 149
Jackson, Pres. Andy 74
Jackson, C. D. 92, 358
Jacobins 67
James II (King) 197, 214
Jaworski, Judge Leon 127
Jekyll Island 74-75
Jewish Agency 146-147, 151
Jewish anti-Zionist authors 419
Jewish bankers 9, 33, 69, 114
"The Jewish Bolsheviks" 255-257, 283, 399
Jewish Brigade (8th Army) 7, 278
Jewish Bund 34, 114, 230-231, 233
"The Jewish 400" (NY) 119
Jewish Founders (of Scottish Rite, So. Jur.) 189
Jewish Founders (of Ny B'nai B'rith) 191
Jewish immigration 115, 143-144, 190-191
Jewish Naturalization Bill 188
Jewish Pale 161, 166, 228, 269
Jews 1, 117, 120, 193-194, 200, 202-215
Jewish nobility 155, 160-161, 164, 397
Jewish doctors 256, 261
Jews (poor Jews) abandoned 161, 163, 403
Johnson, Pres Lyndon 21, 125-126, 399
John Paul II, Pope 227, 393-394, 396
Jones, John Paul 411
Jones, Henry (Jonas) 190-191
Jones, Paula 13
Jordan, Maj. Geo. Racy 93-94
Juarez, Benito 39
Judaism (Reformed) 37, 148
Judaism 401-402, 415, 422
"Der Judenstaat (1896) 149
Judeo-Christian myth 392
Junk Bonds 206-207
Junk Bond Scam 202
Justinian 386

K

Kagalovsky, Natasha Gurfinkel 8, 9, 253-254
Kahal 230
Kahane, Rabbi Meyer 122, 317
Kaiser is hot headed 268, 272, 282
Kamenev 7, 240, 242, 255-256, 259-260, 277-278

Kandahar 362
Kastner, Rudolph 146-147
Kehillah 119
Kennedy, Pres Jack 3, 22, 125-126, 228, 248, 283, 418
Kennedy, Amb. Jos. P. 102
Kennedy Assassination 19, 21, 23-24, 97, 100, 107, 121-124, 128, 205, 248-249, 315
Kent, John G. 102
Kerensky (PM Russia) 167, 231-233, 240, 241-242
Kerry, Sen. John 29, 358, 421
KGB (FSB) 7, 9-10, 22-23, 33-34, 102-104, 121, 126, 252-254, 260-261, 263, 288, 364, 399
Khaksar, Mullah 362
Khazar 36, 110, 134, 155-159, 162-165, 228, 263
Khazar Empire 155-156, 158-159, 161-162, 164, 228
Khrushchev 105-106, 261-262, 359
King David Hotel (Jerusalem) 151
King Ranch 40
Kipling, Rudyard 195
Kissinger, Henry 24, 127, 203, 210, 357
Kitchener, Lord 195
Ku Klux Klan 54, 66, 68
Klutznick, Philip 211
Knigge, Baron Adolph Von 68, 111
Knights of the Golden Circle 37, 39, 41-42, 46-50, 52, 54-55, 57, 65-66
Knights Templars 65, 197, 411-412
Koestler, Arthur 414, 419
Kolchak, A. V. 235-237
Kollek, Teddy 122
Korea 2, 28, 106, 283, 354, 356, 399, 419
Korean War 2, 419
Kornilov, (General) betrayed 235, 241
Kuhn, Bela 80
Kulaks 257
Kung, H. H. 350
Kuomintang 349-350
Kuwait 28, 30, 322, 399
Kwantung Peninsula (1904) 276, 349

L

Laden, Osama bin 361-363
Lafayette, Marquis de 111
LAPD 309
Lancastrian Kings 213-215, 225-226
Lance, Bert 29
Landow, Nat 35
Landowski J. 142
de Lannurien, George 97, 123
Lansing, Robert 58, 169-169, 398
Lansky, Meyer 119-122, 124-125, 200-203, 205, 210
LaRouche, Lyndon 291-292, 301-302
Lateran Council 4th 152
Latin America 4, 6, 11, 26, 96, 146, 205, 209, 285-289, 304, 370
Lattimore, Owen 56, 94, 97
Lawn, John 26, 208
Leadership 372-377
League of Women Voters 344
Lebanon 318
Lehder Rivas, Carlos 205
Lenin 7, 8, 167-169, 229, 232-234, 240-243, 247, 250-252, 255-256, 259, 273, 277, 406
Leonidas 374, 376
Lesbian 19, 107, 110, 126, 311
Letelier, Orlando 24
Lewinsky, Monica 13
Lewis, Gerald (FL Compt.) 28
Lewis, Fulton Jr. 93
Lichtheim, Richard 149
Lieberman, Joe (Sen) 35
Liebknecht, Karl 80
Liedtke, Hugh 19
Lilienthal, Alfred 414, 419
Lincoln, Abraham (Pres) 39, 42, 51-53, 56-57, 153, 245,283, 418, 420
Lindow, Moses 37
Linowitz, Sol 21, 208-210
Litvinov, Maxim 104, 256
Locke, John 37
Lockhart, Bruce 251
Lombardverbot 267, 351, 366
Looting banks 6-12, 253-254
Lopez Portillo, Pres. Jose 20
Lords Proprietors 36-37
Lowe 50
Lowell 49
Luciano, Lucky 200
Lucifer 66-67
"Lucy" (A man named Lucy) 91, 169, 170,

172, 252
Lusitania 61, 398
Lustignan 132
Luxemburg, Rosa 80

M

Maclean, Donald 7, 98, 100-101, 103, 105, 122
Macmillan, Harold 98
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan 11
Magdalen, Mary 226, 395
Magnates 160
Mahkno, N. 237
Makow, Henry 419, 422
Mandarins 174-175, 391
Manhattan Project 33, 35, 93-94, 100
Manila Bay 281, 366
Maquiladoras 289
Marcello, Carlos 120-122, 124-125, 200
Marcos, Ferdinand 30
Mari 402
Marine Midland Bank 208-209
Marshall, Geo. C. 100, 357
Martens, Ludwig 34
Martigny 384-385, 388
Martinez, Bob 25
Maugham, Somerset 251, 274
Mauritius (St. Maurice) 385-388
Maximian 378, 378, 384-386, 388
Mazzini, Guiseppi 43, 193, 211
McCarthy, Sen. Joe 3, 13, 56, 91-94, 128-129, 327, 358
McCloy, Jno. J. 211
McNiel, Hector 98, 100
Meier, Golda 145
Mein Kampf 195, 277
Mellon, Andrew 75
Menatep Bank 8-9, 253-254
Mendelssohn Bartholdy 267
Merovingian Kings 226
Metternich 224
Mexican Empire 43
Mexican Mafia 309
Mexican War 2, 38-39, 47, 49
Meyer, Cord 19, 126, 291
Meyer, Eugene 18, 19
Middle East Oil 77, 144, 291, 363
Mikoyan, Anastas 34, 261
Mildenstein, Baron Leopold von 143
Millken, Michael 205-206
Milner, Alfred 7, 16, 59-60, 226, 232, 250-253
Milner's Kindergarten 16
Milvian Bridge 383-384, 386, 388-389, 409, 423
Mingrelian Affair 261
Minoan 177-178
Minohara, Toshihiro 56
Mirandolo, Princes of 136
Mitchell, Sen. George 367
Mitsiu, House of (Japan) 349
The Mob 120, 199, 203-210
Mob Banks 210-211
Mogilovich, Dan 9
Mohrenheim, Baron Arthur von 271-272
Moloch 402-403
Montague, Lord 187
Montefiore 130, 216
Montesinos, Vladimiro 287-288
Montijo, Eugenie (Empress) 44, 220
Moors 1, 157, 161-162, 375, 403
Morgan, J. P. 16-18, 58-61, 74-76, 219
Morgarten 378, 381
Morganthau, D. A. Henry 29, 75, 91-92, 169
Morganthau Plan 169
Morin, Stephen 188-189
Morocco 80, 268, 281-282, 375, 389
Moscow Purge Trials 141, 258
MOSSAD 11, 13, 23, 27-28, 121-124, 151, 205, 249, 287-288, 319
MOSSAD (knew about 9/11) 419
Mossbacher, Robert 19
Mountbatten, Lord Louis 117-118
Moyne (Lord) 151
Mullah Khaksar 362
Mullah Mohammed Omar 362
Muenzenberg, Willi 95
Murphy, Adam (NNBIS) 208
Mussolini 81, 116, 148, 196, 229, 242, 279, 405-406
Mycene 174-176, 179, 184

N

NNBIS 208-209
NAFTA 4-5, 77, 289-290, 296, 337, 365, 416

Nanking 350
Napoleon 43, 140, 191-192, 221-222, 366
Napoleon III (Emperor) 36, 42-44, 52, 81-83, 140, 192-194, 220, 254
Narodniki 166, 239
Nasi, Gracia & Joao (Mendez) 74, 137-139, 159, 164-165, 220
Nassau, House of 215-216, 225
National Energy Task Force 294
National Referendum 334, 338, 369, 382, 401
"National Security" is a SE Cover 2, 302, 321, 323, 417
Nationalism 365-366, 417
Naupactus 176
Navarino 264
Nazi Party 18, 196, 278, 366
Nazi SS 144-145, 151
Naxos 165, 178
Nechayev, Sergei 247
Negroponte 132, 135
Nemours 215, 225
Newsday 203-204
New World Order 318, 403, 416, 419-422
News Wire Service 4, 6, 341
New York Times 17, 70
Nicaea, Council of 389, 409
Nicholas II (Czar) 54, 167, 191, 230-231, 263, 267-272
Nichols, Louis B. 120
Nixon, Pres. Richard 3, 20, 21, 23, 25, 92-93, 123, 127-129, 327, 357, 359
Noriega, Pres Manuel 26, 29, 205, 208-210, 400
Norman Conquest 1, 154, 162, 187, 213
Norman, Montagu 75, 278, 366
North American Resources 30
North American Review 119
North, Col. Oliver 24
Northern Alliance (Afghan) 296, 363
NSIC 26
Nuclear power 80, 128, 289- 295, 299
Nugan-Hand Bank 30

O

OAS (Algeria) 122-124
Occidental Petroleum 32
October Revolution 237, 246, 255-256
October Surprise 24, 29
Odessa 34, 230, 235, 237, 245, 247, 275, 353
Oil 19-20, 24, 27-30, 77, 79, 144, 291, 295-298, 361-364, 400, 403
Okrana 166, 268
Operation Ali Baba 150
OPEC 27, 295
Operation Just Cause 26,
Operation Pisces 26, 208-209
Opium Wars 349
Oppenheimer 10, 30, 94-96, 191, 219, 272
Orange (House of) 187-188, 215-216, 226
Order of the Golden Dawn (OGD) 194
Organized Crime 29-31, 67, 118-119, 121, 190, 198-211, 311
Orleans, Duc de 83, 111
Orthodox Christianity 132, 227-228, 408-409
Orwell, Geo 106-107, 280
Osama bin Laden 361-363
Oslo Agreement 361
Oswald, Lee Harvey 24, 97, 123, 124, 315
OTO (Order of Templi Orientis) 195
Ottoman 1, 134, 138, 245, 352, 360
Oxford 16, 59-60, 103

P

Palestinians 13, 79-80, 88, 148-149, 296-297, 302, 317-319, 355, 361, 364, 367, 392-393, 396-397, 400, 413-414
Palmerston, P. M. Lord 57
Paltreu 145, 151
Panama 21, 26-28, 208-209, 287, 289, 356, 400
Panama Canal 21, 26, 208, 289
Panama Law #29 26, 209
Panama Defense Force 209
Panther 282
Paredes, Reuben (Pres of Panama) 26, 209-210
Parkhurst, Rev. Chas. H. 118-119
Participation 4, 5, 277, 316, 326-327, 337-338, 342-346, 365, 369, 377, 379
Parvus, Alexander 34, 242, 275, 353
Parvus, (Israel Lazarevich) 242, 244-246, 353-354
"Patria" 147
Patriotism & Nationalism attacked by SE 365-366
Patton at Metz 91, 169

Paul, David 28
Pax Romana 161
Peabody, George 58-59
Pearl Harbor 62, 89, 114, 283, 303 400, 418
Pelasgians 175-176, 178, 184
Pelham, Henry 188
Peloponnesian Wars 175-181
Pemex 20
Pennzoil 19, 29
Perle, Richard 11
Perkins, Thomas Handasyd 49
Permargo 20
Permindex 122, 124, 205
Perot, Ross 3, 330-335, 338, 376
Persia 179, 182, 265, 374
Peters, J. 95
Petra Bank 10-12
Peter the Great (Russia) 269-270, 386
Philby, Kim 7, 10, 22-23, 97-105, 122, 253-254, 258, 274, 355
Philip Le Bel 68, 153
Philip, (Prince) 220
Phoenicians 177-178, 180
Pierce, Pres. Franklin 49, 52
Pierpont 50, 58
Plehve, Viacheslav 353
Pike, Gen. Albert 39, 41, 54-55, 66-68, 70
Piper, Michael Collins 121, 128, 249
Plantagenet, Margaret (de Beaufort) 214
"Plumbers" 20-21, 23, 123, 127
Poland-Lithuania 160, 166
Police 307-311
Polish nobility 160, 228, 269, 274, 394
Politics and Heresies 409-411
Polk, Pres. James 41-42
Pollock, Baron 57
Pope John Paul II 397-398
Popular Front (France 1940s) 84-85, 229, 279-280, 354
Porcellian (Harvard) 17
Portsmouth, Treaty of 55, 276, 353
Port Arthur 248, 265, 276, 349
POUM 280
Presidency becoming a threat 322-323
Presidential powers 321-323
Presidential Team 334-336
Presidents murdered by SE 418-419
Presidents overridden by SE 359-360
Press abuse 3-6, 9, 79-82
Pressman, Lee 94-95
PRI 6
Price, Henry187-188
Prim, Juan 43
Prohibition 198, 200-202
P2 (Propaganda Due) Italy 311, 356
Propaganda & Lies 1-15
Protopopov 230-231
Prouty, Col. L. Fletcher (The Secret Team 1973) 357
Provisional 1917 government of Prince Lvov & Kerensky 233
Public Broadcasting System 314-315
Punic Sea Peoples 165. 184, 402-403
Punic Wars 183-184
Pure Drug Company 200
Purges 255, 258-260, 262
Putin, Vladimir 10, 33, 245, 254-255, 263, 276, 302, 364

Q

Qaeda, Al 362
Quasha, Alan 30
Quebec (2001) 285
Quintero, Chi Chi 21
Quitman, John 41-42, 46-50, 55, 65

R

RSG 5, 340-346, 369, 416-418
Raab, Max 210
Rabin, Ytzak 147
Racoosin, Theodore 122, 124
Radziwill 160-161
Rafael Hotel (Paris) 24
Rakovsky, Christian G. 142, 243
Rapid American Corp. 206
Rappaport, Jacub 257-258
Rappoport, Bruce 256
Rasputin 230, 272
Reagan, Pres Ronald W. 16, 24, 26, 210, 300-301
Recarey, Miguel 31
Reed, John 250
Reform of Presidency 322-323
Reilly, Sidney 251, 274-275
Reinsurance Treaty 267, 272
Religion 371, 375, 388, 392, 410

Remington Arms 16
Renaissance 136
Reno, Janet 110
Renssalaer, Killian Van 41
Republic National Bank 203-204
Republic Bank 207
Resolution Trust 11, 12
Reuben, tribe of 288
Revolt vs Bolsheviks 259-260
Revolutionary Catechism 247
Rhett, Robert B. 38, 49
Rhodes, Cecil 2, 16, 24, 30, 97, 194, 203, 215, 226
Rich, Mark 6, 8, 9, 11, 13
Richemont Group 30
Rienzi and Hitler 194
RIIA 2
Riklis, Menachem 206
Rivas, Carlos Lehder 205
Robinson, Henry 101-102
Robinson, James II 204
Rockefeller, Percy (Bunny) 16
Rockefeller, Percy 16
Rockefeller 16, 74-75, 207, 210-211
Rocque, Francois de la 84
Rodham, Hillary 21, 110
Rodriguez, Felix 21
Rodrigo 1
Roessler, Rudolph 169-170, 172
Rohm, Ernst 196
Romanov and Hohenzollern Families 270
Romanov Reforms 239, 251
Roosevelt H. Clinton 70
Roosevelt, F. D. 24-25, 32-35, 55-56, 62, 70, 89-90, 94, 96-97, 120, 130, 172, 204, 228, 303, 322, 357, 359, 398-399
Roosevelt, Theodore 55, 57, 67, 69, 245
Roosevelt, Theodore (betrayal of Russia) 275-276
Roosevelt, Theodore (actions vs Russia) 275-276, 281-282
Rosemary's Baby 404
Rosenbaum, Tibor 205
Rosenberg, Alfred 144, 195, 278, 366
Rosenstiel, Lewis R. 120
Rothman, Norman (Roughouse) 123-124
Rote Kapelle 170-172, 244,
Rothschild, Carola 17
Rothschild, Charles 101-102
Rothschild 2, 8, 16-18, 29-30, 36, 39-41, 43-44, 48-50, 52-53, 57-61, 70, 72-74, 81, 84-85, 96, 100, 102, 104, 109, 111, 139-140, 161, 185, 188, 191-193, 205, 207, 211, 216, 218-220, 222-225, 244, 254, 271, 348-351, 353, 366, 400
Rothschild, Meyer Amschel 72, 109, 141, 218, 223-224
Rothschild, Victor 100
Rothstein, Arnold 119, 201
Round Table 2
Rousseau, J.J. 379
Roy, M. N. 351
Royal Council 187-188, 213, 215
RSG Volunteers 340-341, 418
Rupert, Anton 30
Russell, Samuel & William 49-50
Russia destroyed 283-284
Russia (looting of) 6-10, 33, 253, 262
Russo-Japanese War (1904) 244, 275-276, 353-355
Russian Jews plotted 1905 Petrograd revolt 172, 230-232, 244, 273
Russian-Turkish War 266, 271, 352
Russian Army mutiny (March 1917) 230-231
Russian Elections of Nov. 1917 233-235
Russian Revolution 7, 34, 105, 113-114, 116, 166, 197, 228, 247, 272-275, 351
Russian Constituent Assembly (Nov. 1917-Jan 1918) 233-235
Russian Nobles Resist Czarist reforms 269-270
Russian Magnates 6, 7
Rutli Schwor 384
Ruthenia 134, 159-162, 166, 273, 394

S

St.John of Jerusalem Lodge188-189
Safra, Edmond 203-204
Salaminia 182
Salan, Raoul (OAS) 122
Salomon, Haym 70
Salonika 34, 230, 245, 275
Sanctuary policies 310
Sanhedrin, Grand 221
S&L Scandal 31
Sassoon Banks 244, 248-249
Satanists 39, 68, 214

Saudi Arabia 6, 27
SAVAK (Iran) 23
Sayre, Francis 93-94
Schiff, Jacob 172, 242, 421
Schisms 409, 411
Schlesinger, Jas. 22, 24
Schliemann, Heinrich 175
Schonberg, August 41, 49-50, 58
Schroeder, Kurt von 278, 401
Schulze-Boysen, Harro 171
Sea People 110, 153-154, 162-165, 174, 176, 177-178, 183, 185-186, 215, 288, 394-396, 402-403, 412-413
Seal, Barry 97, 212, 315
Second Amendment 4
Segesta 179-180
Selim II 137, 139
Selinunte 180-181, 183
Semichastny 22
Semites 176-178, 393
Sempach 378, 381
Senate Assassinations Investigating Committee 23
Sephardic Jews 36-37, 44, 54-55, 154-155, 159, 164, 220, 288, 402
Sephardic Roots in Latin America 287-288
Sephard (Spain) 184, 395, 403
September Surprise 24
September 11 (2001) 303, 419
Serrano, Pres. Jorge Diaz 20
Service, John Stewart 92
Shah of Iran (Abdoreza Pahlevi) 23
Shamir, Yitzak 145-146, 151-152
Shaprut, Hasdai Ibn 164
Sharon, Ariel 79, 152, 317, 319, 332, 367, 413
Sharon sabotages peace 327-319
Shaw, Clay 97, 109, 122, 124, 358
Shining Path (Peru) 288
Sicani 180
Siegel, Bugsy 201-202
Silbert, Ted 210
Silverado S & L 12, 30-31, 211
Sindona, Michele 214
Sipper, Yehuda S. 124
Sisson documents 240-241
Skadden, Arps, Slate etc 205-206
Skull & Bones 17, 26, 69-70
Slave Trade 36, 41, 45, 50, 54, 152, 189, 200
Slidell, John 41, 50-51, 65
Smith, Amb. Earl 123
Smith, Walter Bedell 58, 99-100, 357-358
Smithsonian Inst. 185
Solomon 300, 317
Soong Sisters (Meiling, et al) 349
Soong, T.V. 349-350, 354
Soviets 93, 97-98, 104, 121, 126, 170, 229, 232-239, 243, 246, 250, 252, 279-280, 296, 350, 363
Soviet Union 7, 9-10, 18, 23-24, 32-34, 77, 85, 87, 90, 98-100, 103, 126, 142, 170, 229, 241-243, 252-256, 262-263, 274-275, 300, 301, 303, 350, 359, 399
Spanish-American War 2, 398
Spanish Civil War 102, 278-279
Spartacus revolt (1918) 80, 194-196
Spinalonga 131, 133
Split 387
Stalin 7, 102-103, 141-142, 195, 246-247, 253, 255-262, 275-278, 280, 350, 406
Stalin vs Jewish Bolsheviks 259-263
Starr, Kenneth 11
Star Wars 299-303
STASI 245, 263
Stavisky, Sacha 83
Steinem, Gloria 19, 126, 291
Sterling Bank 207, 210-211
Stern Group 146
Stettinius, Edward R. 60
Stillman, Jas. 60
Stimson, Henry L. 60
Strong, Benjamin 75
Struma 147
Sturgis, Frank 21, 49-50, 122-128
Styvesant, Peter 64
Suicide Bombers 367
Sulieman the Magnificent 138
Summit meeting (Ike & Khrushchev) 359
Sun-Joffe deal 349
Sun Yat-Sen 349-350
Suslov 22, 106, 261-262
Sussex sinking 62
Sverdlov, Jacub 234, 259, 263
Svyatoslav, Prince 155, 158
Swastika 195, 405
Swiss American Bank 8, 253-254
Swiss 8, 30, 91, 123, 168-169, 172, 203,

251-256, 300, 321, 326, 347, 377-379, 381-382, 386-387
Swiss Cantons governed by Local Landesgemeindes 380
Swiss Sheltered Jews in WWII 381
Switzerland 3, 6-7, 9, 91, 167-168, 203, 221, 242, 246, 251-252, 273, 293, 377, 379, 380-382, 391, 408
Szlachta160, 228, 269

T

Taiping rebellion 349
Tajikistan (Tajiki) 363
Taliban 296, 362-363
Tammany Hall 118
Tarshish (Tartessos) 174-175,177, 184-185, 402
Tavistock Inst. 203
Taylor, Pres Gen. Zachary 47-48, 55, 283, 418
Team politics 333-339
Tell, William 378, 387
Templars 1, 65, 68, 153, 197, 411-412
Tetrarchs 383, 387-388, 423
Theban Legion 385-388
Thornburgh, A. G. Dick 25
Three Mile Island 292
Thule Society 194-196
Thurn and Taxis 195, 222
Thyssen, Fritz 18, 278
Tito 7, 101, 105-106, 278
Titus 130-131, 385
Tool Groups 117, 128, 311-315
Tool Groups are SE weak point 312
Toombs, Robert 55, 57
Torrijos, Omar (Pres. Panama) 21, 26, 208-210
Trafficante, Santos 31
Treaty Ports 349, 355
Trepper, Leopold171
Trilaterals 2, 417
Trojan War 174-175, 184
Trotsky 7-8, 34, 167, 171-172, 233-234, 237, 239-240, 242, 247, 249, 255-256, 258-260, 275, 277-278, 350, 354
Trotskyites 8-9, 32-34, 80, 105-106, 142, 170, 229, 252-255, 258, 260, 263, 278, 280, 351
Tuchler, Kurt 143
Tudor Kings 213-214, 226, 279
Turks 1, 132-135, 139, 164, 265, 360
Turki al Faisal (Prince) 362
Thurn & Taxis, Prince 195
Tweed, Boss 119
Tyre 154, 161-162, 176-177, 395, 402

U

Ugarit 176-177, 402
Ultra 172
Undervote 15
Union Bank 18
United Nations 19, 171-172
University of Miami 21, 123
Untermeyer, Samuel (Pres. WJF) 62
Uritzky 234
U-2 359
Utrech, Peace of 187

V

Van Renssalaer, Killian 41
Varona, Antonio de 124
Vatican Bank 6, 8, 10-11, 252-253, 356
Veneto 133
Venice 130-136, 138-139, 156, 410
Vesco, Robert 11, 204-207
Vickers in Japan 265, 349, 353, 355
Victoria, Queen 16, 44-45, 217, 267
Vietnam 2, 20, 26, 122, 125-126, 283, 356, 399
Violencia, La 6
Visigoths 1, 81, 279, 409-410
Voegler, Albert 278
Volkspartei 381
Von Knigge (Baron) 68, 111
Von Papen 89
Vril 194-195

W

WACS 1, 19
Walker, George Herbert 16, 17
Wallace, Henry 93, 95
Walsingham, Sir Francis 214
Warburg 8, 17, 74-75, 114, 146, 172, 190, 242, 244
Ware, Harold 95
War of the Spanish Succession 187, 279
Warren Commission 3, 23-24, 123, 248-249

Washington Post 18-19
Watergate Scandal 3, 19-24, 93, 107, 123-125, 127-128, 213, 327
Weibel, Max 91, 169
Weishaupt, Adam 67-68, 111-112, 141, 191, 246-247, 273
Weiss, David 101
Westarp, Heila von (Countess) 195
Whampoa 350
White Lotus rebellion 349
White Slave Trade 200
Whitewater Development 11
Wigfall, L. T. 45
Wilhelm II 267, 271, 366
Wilhelmsbad (Masonic Congress 1782) 68
William the Conqueror 1, 153-154, 162, 187, 197, 213-214, 372, 403
William IX of Hesse (Prince) 59, 111, 218, 223, 225
William of Orange 187-188, 221, 225-226
Willke Farr law firm 205
Wilson, General Henry 7, 253
Wilson, Pres Woodrow 40, 58-59, 93, 168, 228, 240-241, 360, 398
Winterbotham, F. W. 278
Wiseman, Sir William (MI6) 251, 274
Wittelsbach, Royal House of 196
Wolf, Marcus (STASI) 245, 263
Wolf, Simon 56, 245
Wolfowitz, Paul 11
World Bank 209-210, 337, 416
World Jewish Federation 62
World Trade Center (9/11) 283, 303, 418, 420
World War I 7, 16, 26, 42, 58-61, 72, 90, 92, 96, 100, 119, 167, 196, 217, 241, 246, 268, 272, 276, 281, 321, 357, 360, 366, 398
World War II 7, 19, 60, 72, 93, 96, 100, 107, 117, 120, 122, 169-170, 172, 195, 201, 217-218, 229, 248, 276, 278-279, 283, 354, 356-358, 380-381, 399, 402-403, 420
World Zionist Organization 61, 149-150
Wrangel 235, 237-238
Wuhan Government 350-351

Y

Yagoda 257
Yale 17-18, 26, 69
Yancy, William L. 38
Yeltsin, Boris 10, 254, 258, 263
Yezhov 257
Yugoslavia 7, 29, 81, 89, 90, 100-101, 106, 115
Yukos 254

Z

Zaharoff, Sir Basil 349
Zapata Drilling Co. 18
Zemstvo 238
Zionism 139, 148, 403, 414, 421-422
Zionist, World Organization 61, 146, 149, 150
Zionist International Congress (Basel 1897) 149
Zinoviev 7, 240, 242, 255-256, 277
Zionist pipeline 145
Znamensky Square 231
Zug (Switzerland) 6, 9

UNCENSORED NEWS? SEEING IS BELIEVING!

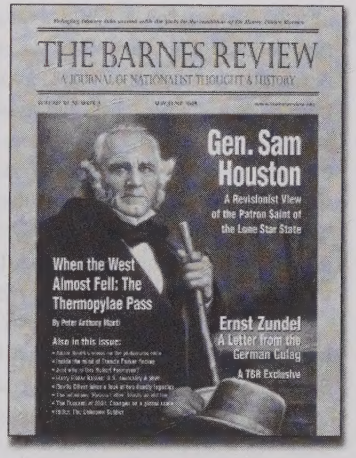
The author of this book recommends *American Free Press* newspaper for uncensored, unvarnished news—news stories of real importance to America's middle class. AFP is the most prominent weekly popular newspaper in America today. 52 weekly issues mailed to your doorstep—just $59 per year (plus a FREE copy of a new book from AFP, *The High Priests of War*). Call AFP toll free at 1-888-699-NEWS for a FREE sample copy or write AFP, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, #100, Washington, D.C. 20003.

J·O·U·R·N·E·Y

Through History

In the Pages of The Barnes Review

Come with us on a journey of mystery and intrigue—where no stones lay unturned as we quest for historical truth long buried or purposefully censored. Let The Barnes Review be your guide as we meet history's greatest heroes—and villains; see Man's crowning achievements, and his blackest moments, all presented to you as history ACTUALLY occurred—not watered down into the politically correct historical gruel you'll find in so many mainstream history journals.



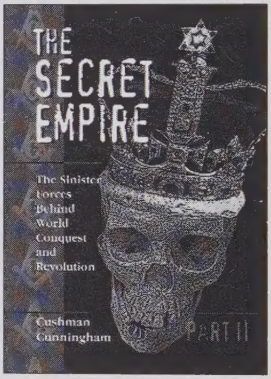
We'll travel together from the caves of Neanderthal man to the battlefields of ancient Carthage; from the mysterious and remarkable realm of the Malay people to the bloody insanity of the French Revolution; from the cities of the lost Swabian tribe of the Danube to the site of the world's worst ethnic carnage. You'll travel across the globe and across history to the great conflicts of the modern era. You'll hear first-person accounts or the adventures of General Von Leetow-Vorbeck, "the Bush Ghost of Africa," or about Cherokee Indians fighting for the Confederacy or Waffen SS General Leon Degrelle's personal recollections of Adolf Hitler.

Best of all, you'll be learning every step of the way as TBR takes you where no other historical journal has dared to tread—on the toes of the "court historians" who have hoodwinked us for generations as they manipulated the truth to realize the political and economic goals of their patrons.

BUT NEVER AGAIN! Just $46 gets you one full year of TBR (SIX 80-page bimonthly issues) that guarantee to forever change the way you look at the past . . . the present . . . and the future.

SPECIAL BONUS: Subscribe today from this ad and we'll send you TWO COLLECTOR'S ISSUES of TBR **FREE** of CHARGE (a $20 value). That's **EIGHT issues for the price of SIX**. Call 1-877-773-9077 toll free to charge to Visa or MasterCard or send payment with your request for a one-year subscription to TBR, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003.

Have You Heard of The Secret Empire?



It exists … and it is an Empire … the only Empire. And secret? Its greatest secret is that it really does exist—and very few have ever known about it. Until now …

Most Americans are angry that we were deceived into the Iraq war by lies about weapons of mass destruction, about Saddam Hussein being involved with Osama bin Laden in organizing 9-11, about Nigerian yellow cake etc, etc. All were lies. But most Americans are not aware that the same hidden powers which lured us into that war have tricked us into at least half a dozen other wars going back to our own bloody Civil War—and beyond. Nor do they realize that this same hidden power has stolen our industry, our banking, our press and our media and, in fact, controls our entire economy … and whose hidden hand still rules us all.

The Secret Empire, Part II tells how we all have been deceived time and again—how this Secret Empire murdered Jack Kennedy and fabricated Watergate to destroy Richard Nixon—and just who is really behind it all.

But—most importantly—it tells us what we can do—what we must do—to free ourselves from this bloodthirsty Secret Empire.

Order extra copies of *The Secret Empire, Part II* for friends, family and those you think might enjoy the important information found inside this book. Softcover, 456 pages, $24.75 includes S&H inside the United States. See page 424 for more.

Order More Books from Leela Publishing

Send ____ copies of *The Secret Empire, Part I* ($24.75 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *The Secret Empire, Part II* ($24.75 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *Paredon* ($24.75 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *Blinding the Cyclops* ($24.75 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *Anthology of Condensations of Significant Books.* ($3.50 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *Do Not be Deceived* ($3.50 each—no S&H)

Send ____ copies of *Anthology of Condensations of Books by Jewish authors who are anti-Zionist and anti-Elitist.* ($3.50 each—no S&H)

I ENCLOSE: $ _____ (Florida residents please add sales tax)

(Checks and Money Orders made payable to Leela Publishing accepted)

Please ship my order to:

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____

CITY _____

_____

STAE/ZIP _____

Return form with payment to: Leela Publishing, P.O. Box 3010, North Fort Myers, FL 33918. Email: earlnleela2@aol.com

Have You Heard of The Secret Empire?

It exists ... and it is an Empire ... the only Empire. And secret? Its greatest secret is that it really does exist—and very few have ever known about it. Until now ...

Most Americans are angry that we were deceived into the Iraq war by lies about weapons of mass destruction, about Saddam Hussein being involved with Osama bin Laden in organizing 9-11, about Nigerian yellow cake etc, etc. All were lies. But most Americans are not aware that the same hidden powers which lured us into that war have tricked us into at least half a dozen other wars going back to our own bloody Civil War—and beyond. Nor do they realize that this same hidden power has stolen our industry, our banking, our press and our media and, in fact, controls our entire economy ... and whose hidden hand still rules us all.

The Secret Empire, Part II tells how we all have been deceived time and again—how this Secret Empire murdered Jack Kennedy and fabricated Watergate to destroy Richard Nixon—and just who is really behind it all.

But—most importantly—it tells us what we can do—what we must do—to free ourselves from this bloodthirsty Secret Empire.

ISBN 0-9700966-2-3

52475

9 780970 096623

$24.75